

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF INDIANA
TERRA HAUTE DIVISION

U.S. DISTRICT COURT
SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF INDIANA
TERRA HAUTE DIVISION
CLERK'S OFFICE
LAURENCE, INDIANA

MONSANTO COMPANY and)
)
MONSANTO TECHNOLOGY, LLC,)
)
Plaintiffs,)
)
vs.)
)
VERNON HUGH BOWMAN,)
)
Defendant.)

CASE NO.

2 : 07 -cv- 0283 RLY-WGH

COMPLAINT

Plaintiffs, Monsanto Company, and Monsanto Technology, LLC (sometimes referred to collectively as “Monsanto”), for their Complaint against Vernon Hugh Bowman (hereinafter “Bowman” or “Defendant”) makes the following allegations:

THE PLAINTIFFS

Monsanto Company

1. Monsanto Company is a company organized and existing under the laws of the State of Delaware with its principal place of business in St. Louis, Missouri. It is authorized to do and is doing business in Indiana and this judicial district.

2. Monsanto Company is in the business of developing, manufacturing, licensing, and selling agricultural biotechnology, agricultural chemicals, and agricultural products. After the investment of substantial time, expense, and expertise, Monsanto Company developed a plant biotechnology that involves the transfer of a gene into crop seed that causes the plant to be resistant to glyphosate-based herbicides such as Roundup Ultra®, Roundup UltraMAX®,

Roundup WeatherMAX®, and Touchdown®.

3. This biotechnology has been utilized by Monsanto Company in soybeans. The genetically improved soybeans are marketed by Monsanto Company as Roundup Ready® soybeans.

4. Monsanto's Roundup Ready® biotechnology is protected under United States Patent Numbers 5,352,605 and RE 39,247 E, which are attached hereto as Exhibits "A" and "B". The 5,352,605 and RE 39,247 E patents (commonly referred to as the '605 and '247 patents, respectively) were issued prior to the events giving rise to this action.

5. Monsanto Company is and has been the exclusive licensee of the '605 and '247 patents from Monsanto Technology, LLC.

Monsanto Technology

6. Monsanto Technology, LLC is a company organized and existing under the laws of the State of Delaware with its principal place of business in St. Louis, Missouri.

7. Monsanto Technology, LLC is and has been the owner of the '605 and '247 patents prior to the events giving rise to this action.

THE DEFENDANT

8. Defendant is an individual who resides in Knox County, Indiana at 21488 E State Road 58, Sandborn, IN.

JURISDICTION AND VENUE

9. Subject matter jurisdiction is conferred upon this court pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §1331, in that one or more of Monsanto's claims arise under the laws of the United States, as well as 28 U.S.C. §1338, granting district courts original jurisdiction over any civil action regarding patents.

10. Venue is proper in this district pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §1400 as Defendant resides in this judicial district, and as a substantial number of the events giving rise to Monsanto's claims of patent infringement occurred within this judicial district.

Defendant's Infringing Activities

11. Defendant farms land in the Indiana County of Knox, upon which he produces soybeans. In 2006, Defendant planted approximately 350 acres of soybeans.

12. Upon information and belief, the Defendant knowingly, willfully and intentionally planted and used saved Roundup Ready® soybeans without authorization from Monsanto in violation of Monsanto's patent rights.

13. Defendant purchased harvested soybean seed from a grain elevator for planting purposes.

14. Defendant planted the soybean seed he purchased from the grain elevator.

15. Defendant applied a weed controlling agent to the soybean fields planted with soybean seed purchased from the grain elevator.

16. The weed controlling agent applied by the defendant contained glyphosate.

17. Defendant harvested seed from plants that survived the weed controlling agent's application on the fields planted with soybean seed purchased from the grain elevator.

18. Defendant retained (saved) a portion of his harvested soybean seed to plant a subsequent (later) crop.

19. Defendant applied a weed controlling agent to the fields planted with soybean seed purchased from the grain elevator with the intention to select for Roundup Ready® soybeans.

COUNT I
PATENT INFRINGEMENT-Patent No. 5,352,605

20. Each and every allegation set forth in the above-numbered paragraphs is hereby incorporated by reference just as if it was explicitly set forth hereunder.

21. On October 4, 1994, the '605 Patent was duly and legally issued to Monsanto for an invention in Chimeric Genes for Transforming Plant Cells Using Viral Promoters, and since that date, Monsanto has been the owner of this patent.

22. Defendant has infringed the '605 Patent by making, using, offering for sale, selling, or importing into the United States Roundup Ready® soybean seed embodying the patented invention without authorization from Monsanto, and will continue to do so unless enjoined by this court.

23. Defendant's actions have damaged Monsanto.

24. Pursuant to 35 U.S.C. § 283, Monsanto is entitled to injunctive relief in accordance with the principles of equity to prevent the infringement of rights secured by its patents.

25. Pursuant to 35 U.S.C. § 284, Monsanto is entitled to damages adequate to compensate for the infringement, although in no event less than a reasonable royalty, together with interest and costs to be taxed to the infringer. Further, on information and belief, damages should be trebled pursuant to 35 U.S.C. § 284 in light of the Defendant's knowing, willful, conscious, and deliberate infringement of the patent rights at issue.

26. The infringing activity of the Defendant brings this cause within the ambit of the exceptional case contemplated by 35 U.S.C. § 285, thus Monsanto requests the award of reasonable attorneys fees and costs.

COUNT II
PATENT INFRINGEMENT-Patent No. RE 39,247 E

27. Each and every allegation set forth in the above-numbered paragraphs is hereby incorporated by reference just as if it was explicitly set forth hereunder.

28. On August 22, 2006, United States Patent Number 5,633,435 was duly and legally reissued to Monsanto as U.S. Patent No. RE 39,247 E. U.S. Patent No. 5,633,435 was initially issued on May 27, 1997. The '247 patent is for an invention of Glyphosate-Tolerant 5-Enolpyruvylshikimate-3-Phosphate Synthases. This invention is in the fields of genetic engineering and plant biology.

29. Defendant has infringed Monsanto's patent rights by making, using, offering for sale, selling, importing into the United States, or otherwise transferring Roundup Ready® soybean seed embodying or using the patented invention without authorization from Monsanto, and will continue to do so unless enjoined by this court.

30. Defendant's actions have damaged Monsanto.

31. Pursuant to 35 U.S.C. § 283, Monsanto is entitled to injunctive relief in accordance with the principles of equity to prevent the infringement of rights secured by its patents.

32. Pursuant to 35 U.S.C. § 284, Monsanto is entitled to damages adequate to compensate for the infringement, although in no event less than a reasonable royalty, together with interest and costs to be taxed to the infringer. Further, on information and belief, damages should be trebled pursuant to 35 U.S.C. § 284 in light of the Defendant's knowing, willful, conscious, and deliberate infringement of the patent rights at issue.

33. The infringing activity of the Defendant brings this cause within the ambit of the exceptional case contemplated by 35 U.S.C. § 285, thus Monsanto requests the award of reasonable attorneys fees and costs.

PRAYER FOR RELIEF

WHEREFORE, Monsanto prays that process and due form of law issue to Defendant requiring him to appear and answer the allegations of this complaint, and that after due proceedings are had, there be judgment in favor of Plaintiffs and against the Defendant, providing the following remedies to Plaintiffs:

A) Entry of judgment for damages, together with interest and costs, to compensate Monsanto for the Defendant's patent infringement;

B) Trebling of damages awarded for the infringement of patents together with reasonable attorney's fees;

C) Entry of an order prohibiting the Defendant from planting infringing articles;

D) Entry of an order prohibiting the Defendant from selling or otherwise transferring infringing articles to a third party;

E) Entry of a permanent injunction against the Defendant to prevent the Defendant from using, saving, cleaning, or planting any of Monsanto's proprietary seed technologies, without express written permission from Monsanto;

F) Entry of judgment for costs, expenses, and reasonable attorney's fees incurred by Monsanto; and

G) Such other relief as the Court may deem appropriate.

Respectfully submitted,

SACOPULOS JOHNSON & SACOPULOS
676 Ohio Street
Terre Haute, Indiana 47807
Telephone: (812) 238-2565
Fax: (812) 238-1948

By: 

Peter J. Sacopulos, #14403-84

*Attorneys for Plaintiffs Monsanto Company and
Monsanto Technology, LLC*

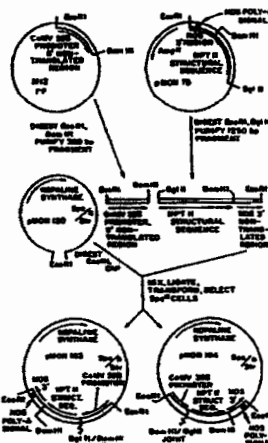
US005352605A

United States Patent [19][11] **Patent Number:** **5,352,605****Fraleley et al.**[45] **Date of Patent:** **Oct. 4, 1994****[54] CHIMERIC GENES FOR TRANSFORMING PLANT CELLS USING VIRAL PROMOTERS****[75] Inventors:** Robert T. Fraley, Ballwin; Robert B. Horsch; Stephen G. Rogers, both of St. Louis, all of Mo.**[73] Assignee:** Monsanto Company, St. Louis, Mo.**[21] Appl. No.:** 146,621**[22] Filed:** Oct. 28, 1993**Related U.S. Application Data****[63]** Continuation of Ser. No. 625,637, Dec. 7, 1990, abandoned, which is a continuation of Ser. No. 931,492, Nov. 17, 1986, abandoned, which is a continuation-in-part of Ser. No. 485,568, Apr. 15, 1983, abandoned, which is a continuation-in-part of Ser. No. 458,414, Jan. 17, 1983, abandoned.**[51] Int. Cl.⁵** C12N 5/00; C12N 15/00; C07H 21/04**[52] U.S. Cl.** 435/240.4; 435/172.3; 435/320.1; 536/23.2; 536/24.1**[58] Field of Search** 536/23.2, 24.1; 435/172.3, 240.4, 320.1; 800/205**[56] References Cited****U.S. PATENT DOCUMENTS**4,536,475 8/1985 Anderson 435/172.3
5,034,322 7/1991 Rogers et al. 435/172.3**FOREIGN PATENT DOCUMENTS**0116718B1 5/1990 European Pat. Off. C12N 15/00
0116718 5/1990 European Pat. Off. C12N 15/00
0131623 3/1991 European Pat. Off. C12N 15/11
0142924 4/1992 European Pat. Off. C12N 15/05
WO82/03087 9/1982 PCT Int'l Appl. C12N 15/00**OTHER PUBLICATIONS**Guilley et al. 1982. *Cell* 30(3): 763-773.
Zambryski et al. 1983. *EMBO J* 2(12): 2143-2150.
Goodman et al. 1987. *Science* 236: 48-54.
Ursic et al., *Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications*, 101, 3, pp. 1031-1037 (1981).
Beck et al., *Gene*, 19, pp. 327-336 (1982).
Herrera-Estrela et al., *EMBO*, 6 pp. 987-995 (1983).Maliga et al., *Molec. Gen. Genet.*, 157, pp. 291-296 (1977).De Greve et al., *Nature*, 30, pp. 752-755 (1982).Portetelle et al., *Annales De Gemblous*, 87, 3, pp. 101-123 (1981).Larkins et al. 1985. *J. Cell. Biochem. Suppl.* 9C:264.Barton et al. 1987. *Plant Physiol.* 85:1103-1109.Berry-Lowe et al., *J. Mol. & Appl. Gent.*, 1(6): 483-498 (1982).Bevan et al., *Nature*, 304: 184-187 (1983).Cairns et al., *Febs Letters*, 96(2): 295-297 (1978).Cairns et al., *PNAS*, 75(11): 5557-5559 (1978).Chilton et al., *PNAS*, 77: 4060-4064 (1977).Chilton et al., *Stadler Symp.*, 13:39-51 (1981).Chilton et al., *Nature*, 295: 432-434 (1982).Chilton et al., *The Fifteenth Miami Winter Symposium*, 17-21 Jan. 1983, 14-15, Ahmad et al., (1983).Colbere-Gerapin et al., *J. Mol. Biol.*, 150: 1-14 (1981).Condit et al., *Miami Winter Symposium*, Jan. 17-21, p. 564 (1983).Davey et al., *Transformation in plants: potential and reality—Conference paper from University of Nottingham (1982).*

(List continued on next page.)

Primary Examiner—David T. Fox**Attorney, Agent, or Firm—Lawrence M. Lavin, Jr.;****Dennis R. Hoerner, Jr.; Howard C. Stanley****[57]****ABSTRACT**

In one aspect the present invention relates to the use of viral promoters in the expression of chimeric genes in plant cells. In another aspect this invention relates to chimeric genes which are capable of being expressed in plant cells, which utilize promoter regions derived from viruses which are capable of infecting plant cells. One such virus comprises the cauliflower mosaic virus (CaMV). Two different promoter regions have been derived from the CaMV genome and ligated to heterologous coding sequences to form chimeric genes. These chimeric genes have been shown to be expressed in plant cells. This invention also relates to plant cells, plant tissue, and differentiated plants which contain and express the chimeric genes of this invention.

19 Claims, 10 Drawing Sheets

5,352,605

Page 2

OTHER PUBLICATIONS

- DeGreve et al., *J. Mol. Appl. Genet.*, 1(6): 499-511 (1983).
- Depicker et al., *J. Mol. & Appl. Genet.* 1(6): 561-573 (1982).
- Depicker et al., Conference Paper, Davis, pp. 143-176 (1982).
- Dix et al., *Molec. Gen. Genet.*, 157: 285-290 (1977).
- Fraley et al., *PNAS*, 80: 4803-4807 (1983).
- Fraley et al., Miami Winter Symposia, *Advances in Gene Technology: Molecular Genetics of Plants and Animals*, 20: 211-221 (1983).
- Franck et al., *Cell*, 21: 285-294 (1980).
- Gardner, "Genetic Engineering of Plants-An Agricultural Perspective", Kusuge et al., (eds) pp. 121-142 (1982).
- Garfinkel et al., *Cell*, 27:143-153 (1981).
- Groneborn et al., *Nature*, 294: 773-776 (1981).
- Hernalsteens et al., *Nature*, 287: 654-656 (1980).
- Herrera-Estrella et al., *Nature*, 303: 209-213 (1983).
- Hohn et al., "Current Topics in Microbiology and Immunology" Henle et al. (eds) vol. 96, pp. 193-236 (1982).
- Holsters et al., *Mol Gen Genet*, 185: 283-290 (1982).
- Howell et al., *Science*, 208: 1265-1267 (1980).
- Jimenez et al., *Nature*, 287: 869-871 (1980).
- Kemp et al., *Genetic Engineering-Application to Agriculture*, pp. 215-228, (1983).
- Lebeurier et al., *Gene*, 12: 139-146 (1980).
- Leemans, Universite Libre de Bruxelles, Thesis, 1-25; 114-125 (1982).
- Leemans et al., *J. Mol. & Appl. Genet.* 1(2): 149-164 (1981).
- Leemans et al., *EMBO*, 1(1): 147-152 (1982).
- Leemans et al., "Molecular Biology of Plant Tumors" Chap. 21, pp. 537-545 (1982).
- Liu et al., *PNAS*, 79: 2812-2816 (1982).
- McKnight et al., *J. of Virology*, 37(2): 673-682 (1981).
- Matzke et al., *J. Mol. & Appl. Genet.*, 1: 39-49 (1981).
- Meagher et al., "Genome Organization and Expression in Plants" Leaver, C. J. (ed), NATO Advance Study Institute Series, 29: 63-75 (1980).
- Mulligan et al., *Nature*, 277: 108-114 (1979).
- Mulligan et al., *Science*, 209: 1422-1427 (1980).
- Mulligan et al., *PNAS*, 75(4): 2072-2076 (1981).
- O'Hare et al., *PNAS* 78(3): 1527-1531 (1981).
- Old et al., "Principles of Gene Manipulation", U. of Calif. Press, 1st ed. vol. 2 pp. 9-23 (1980).
- Old et al., "Principles of Gene Manipulation", U. of Calif. Press, 2nd Ed., vol. 2 pp. 121-210 (1980).
- Olszewski et al., *Cell*, 29: 395-402 (1982).
- Otten et al., *Mol Gen Genet*, 183: 209-213 (1981).
- Schell et al., abstract from "Broadening the Genetic Base of Crops", Harten et al. (eds) (1978).
- Schell et al., abstract from "Plant Improvement and Somatic Cell Genetics" Vasil et al., (eds) (1982).
- Schell et al., *Biotechnology*, 175-180 (1983).
- Schell et al., The Fifteenth Miami Winter Symposium, 17-21 Jan. 1983, pp. 191-209. (1983).
- Schroeder et al., "Plant Cell Culture in Crop Improvement", Sen et al., (eds) pp. 287-297 (1983).
- Watson, "Molecular Biology of the Gene" 3rd ed., W. A. Benjamin, Inc. (publisher), pp. 482-483 (1977).
- Willmitzer et al., *Nature*, 287: 359-361 (1980).
- Willmitzer et al., *EMBO*, 1(1): 139-146 (1982).
- Colbere-Garapin et al., "A New Dominant Hybrid Selective Marker for Higher Eukaryotic Cells," *J. Mol. Biol.* (1981) vol. 150, pp. 1-14.
- Guilley et al., "Transcription of Cauliflower Mosaic Virus DNA: Detection of Promoter Sequences, and Characterization of Transcripts," *Cell* (1982) vol. 30, pp. 763-773.
- Condit et al., Miami Winter Symposium Jan. 17-21, 1983, Abstract: "Multiple Viral Specific Transcripts from the Genome of Cauliflower Mosaic Virus".
- Howell et al., "Cloned Cauliflower Mosaic Virus DNA Infects Turnips (*Brassica rapa*)" (1980) *Science*, vol. 208, pp. 1265-1267.
- McKnight et al., "Isolation and Mapping of Small Cauliflower Mosaic Virus DNA Fragments Active as Promoters in *Escherichia coli*" (1981) *Journal of Virology* vol. 37, No. 2, pp. 673-682 (Abstract Only).
- Gardner, R. C., "Plant Viral Vectors: CaMV as an Experimental Tool," Genetic Engineering of Plants, an Agricultural Perspective, Proceedings of a Symposium held Aug. 15-19, 1982 at the University of California, Davis, Calif., Kusuge et al., Ed., pp. 124-125, 128 and 138.
- Leemans et al., "Ti Plasmids and Directed Genetic Engineering" (1982) *Molecular Biology of Plant Tumors*, pp. 537-545.
- Hohn et al., "Cauliflower Mosaic Virus on Its Way to Becoming a Useful Plant Vector" (1982) *Current Topics in Microbiology and Immunology* vol. 96, pp. 193-236.
- Lebeurier et al., "Infectivities of Native and Cloned DNA of Cauliflower Mosaic Virus" (1980) *Gene*, vol. 12, pp. 139-146.
- Davey et al., Conference paper from University of Nottingham (1982) Derwent Abstract 028990, DBA Accession No: 84-12265.

U.S. Patent

Oct. 4, 1994

Sheet 1 of 10

5,352,605

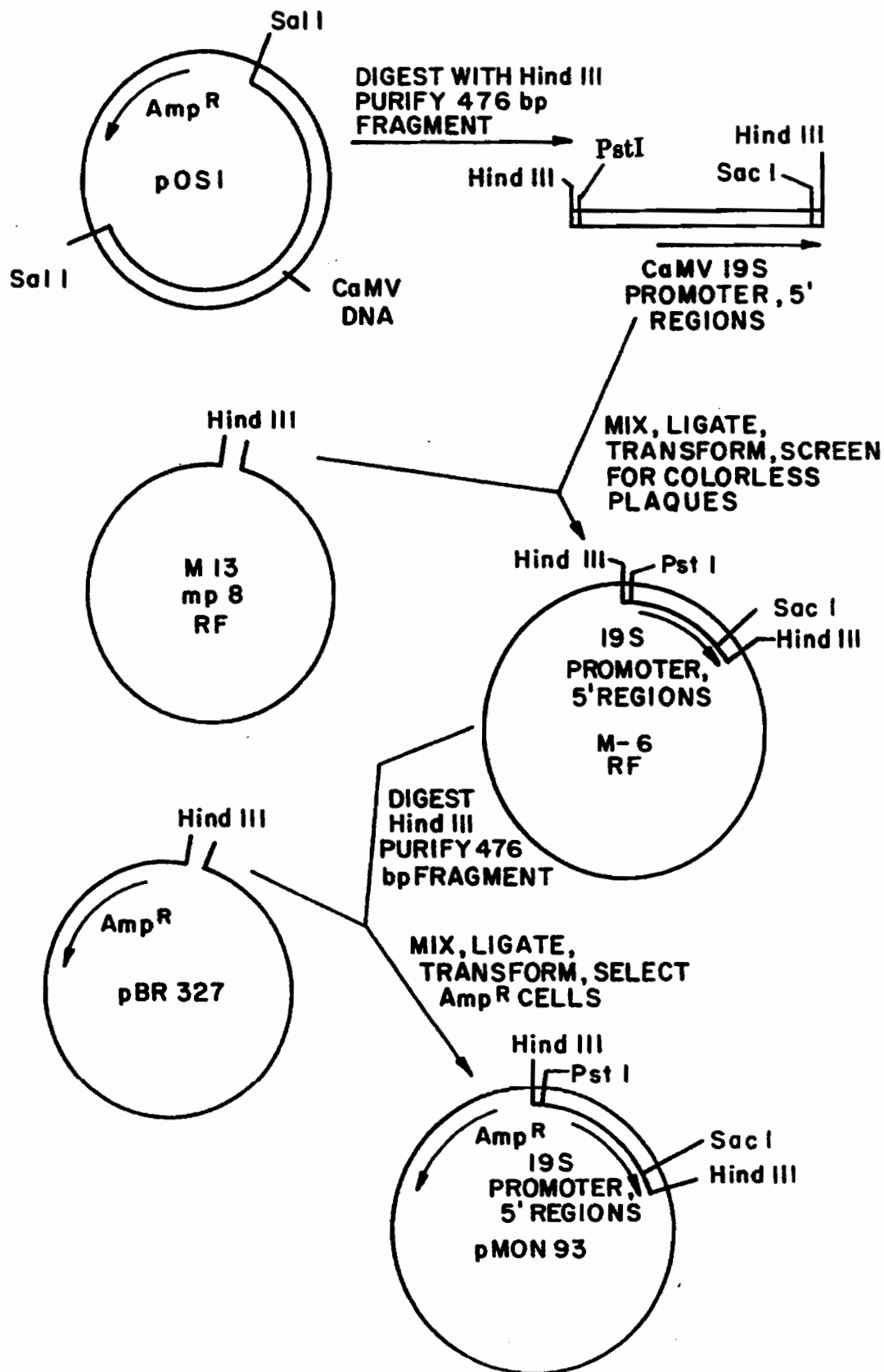


Figure 1

U.S. Patent

Oct. 4, 1994

Sheet 2 of 10

5,352,605

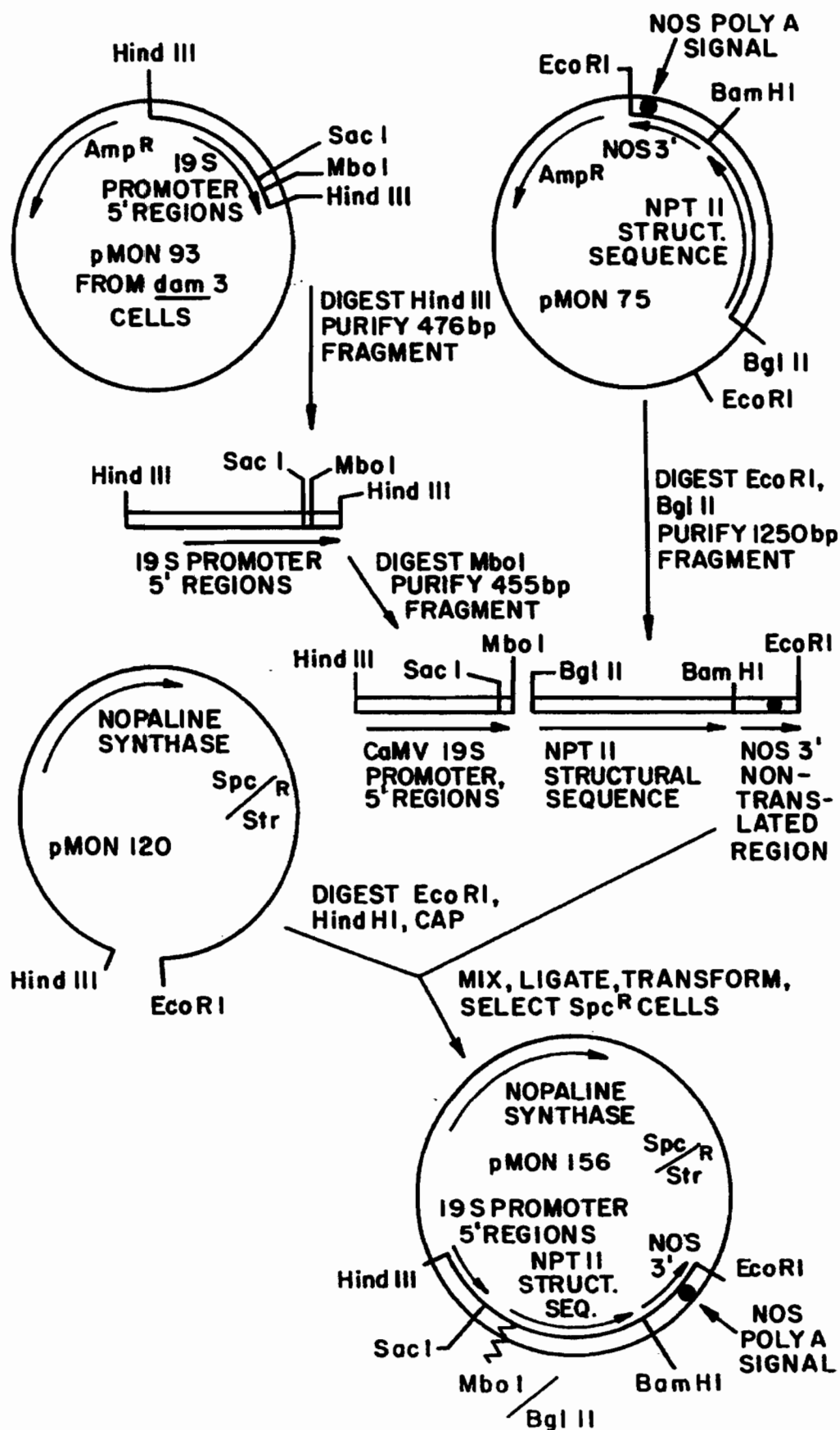


Figure 2

U.S. Patent

Oct. 4, 1994

Sheet 3 of 10

5,352,605

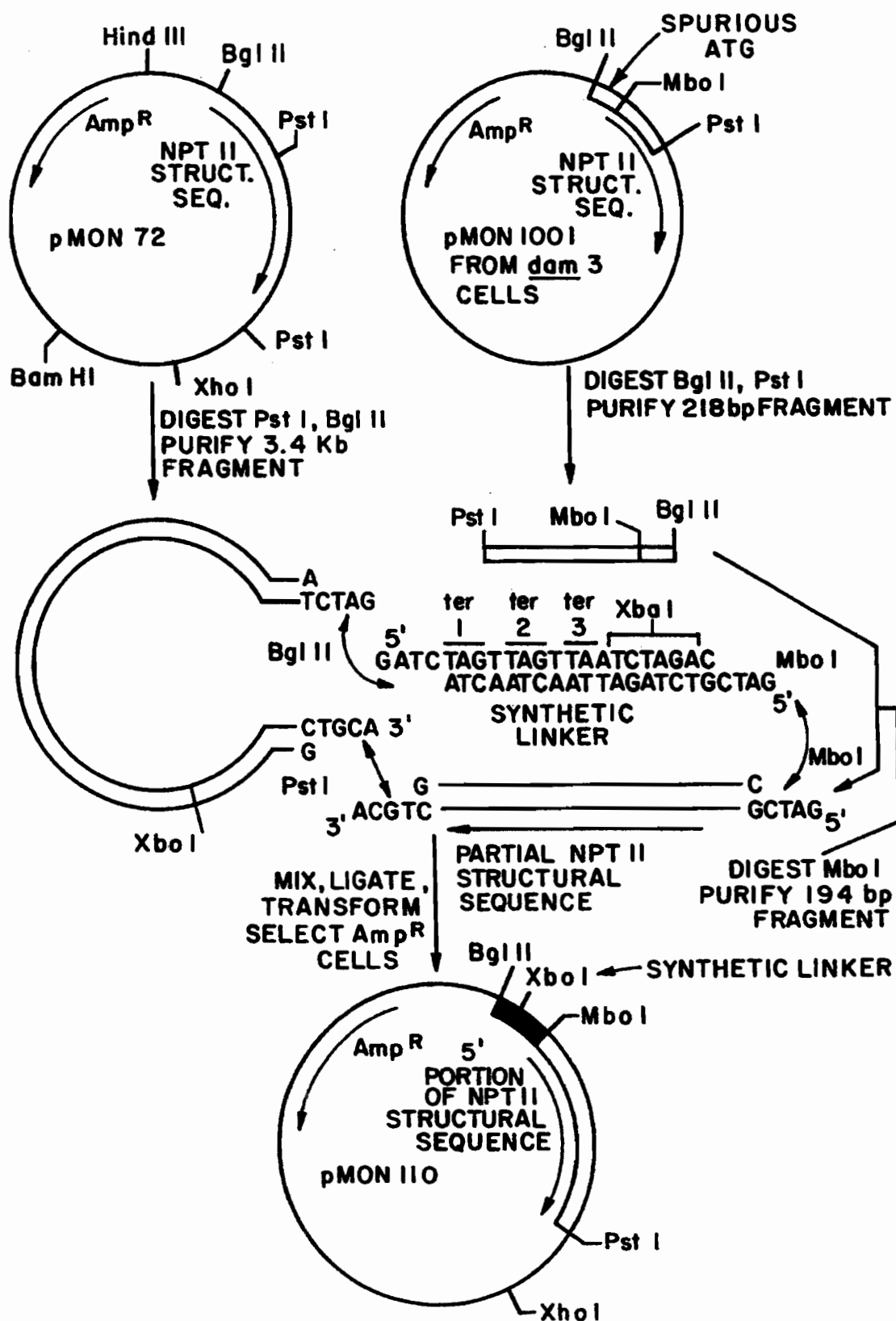


Figure 3

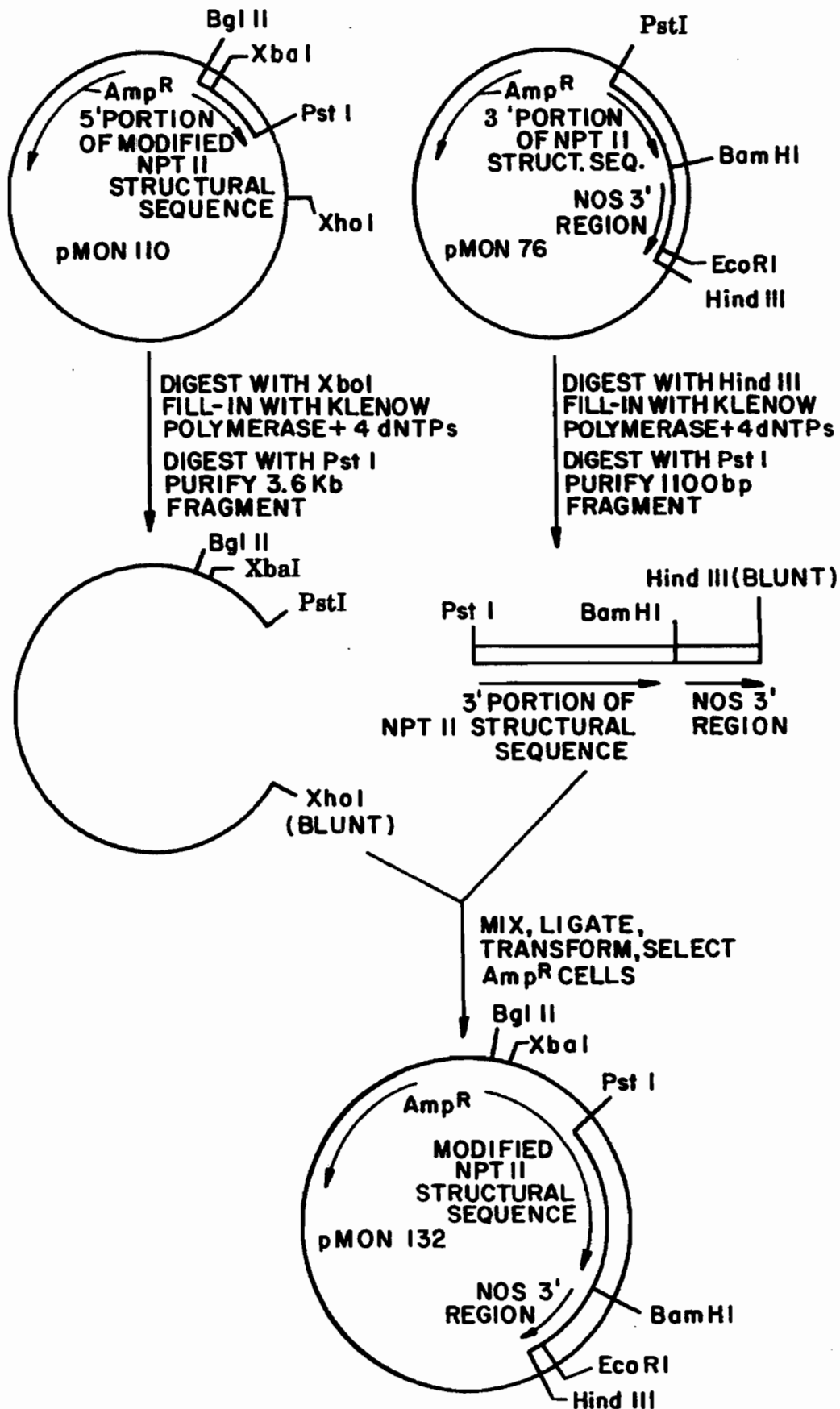


Figure 4

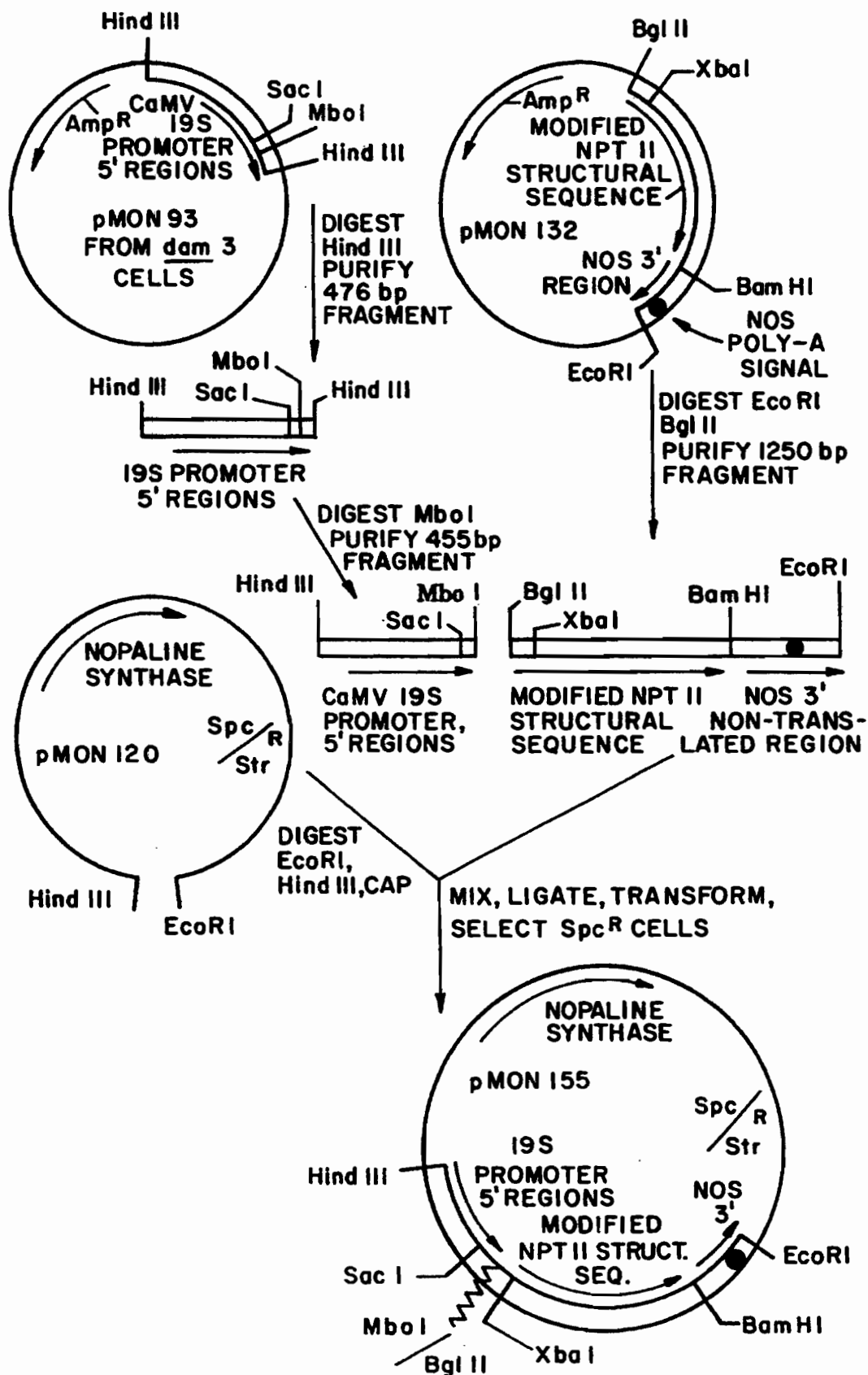


Figure 5

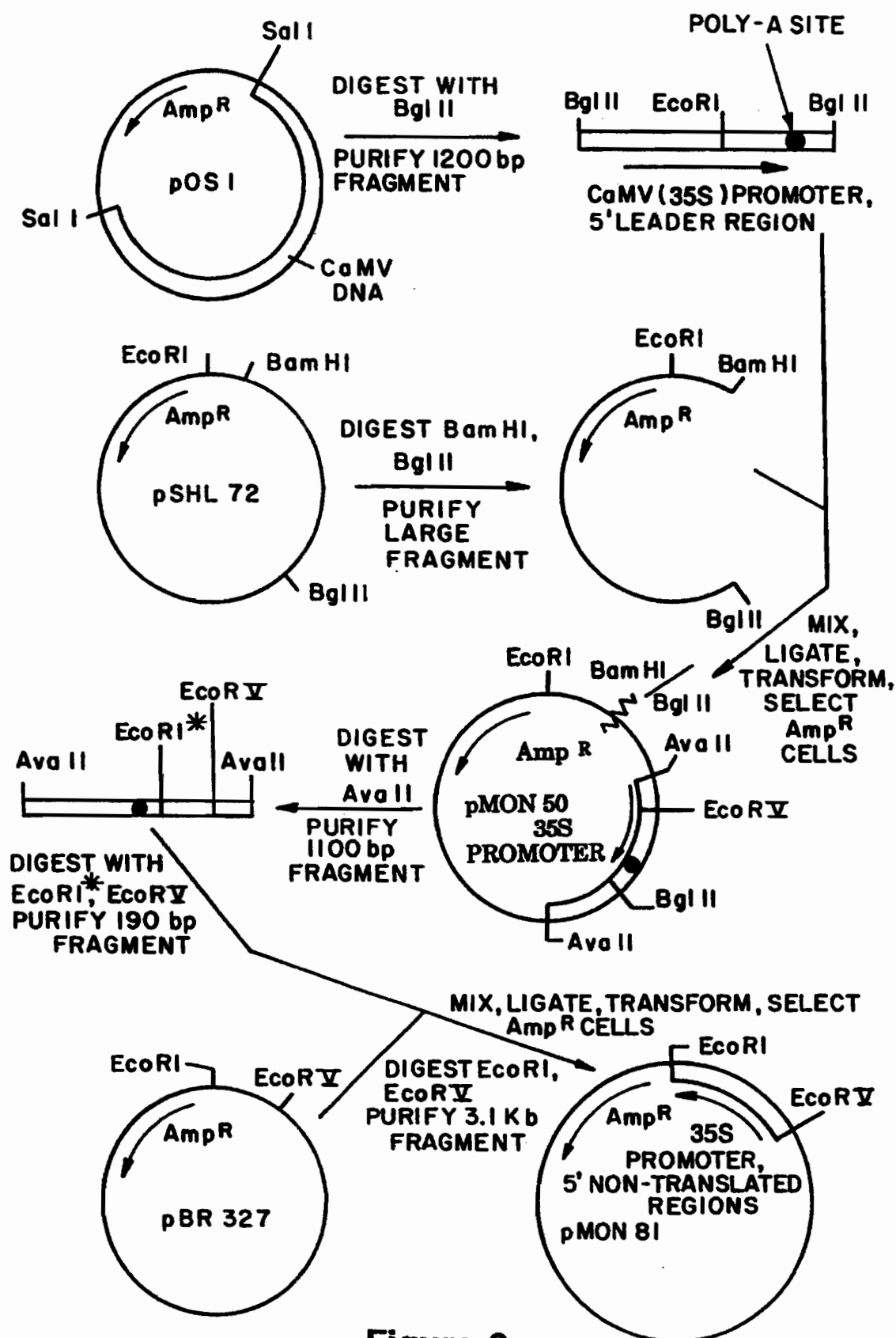


Figure 6

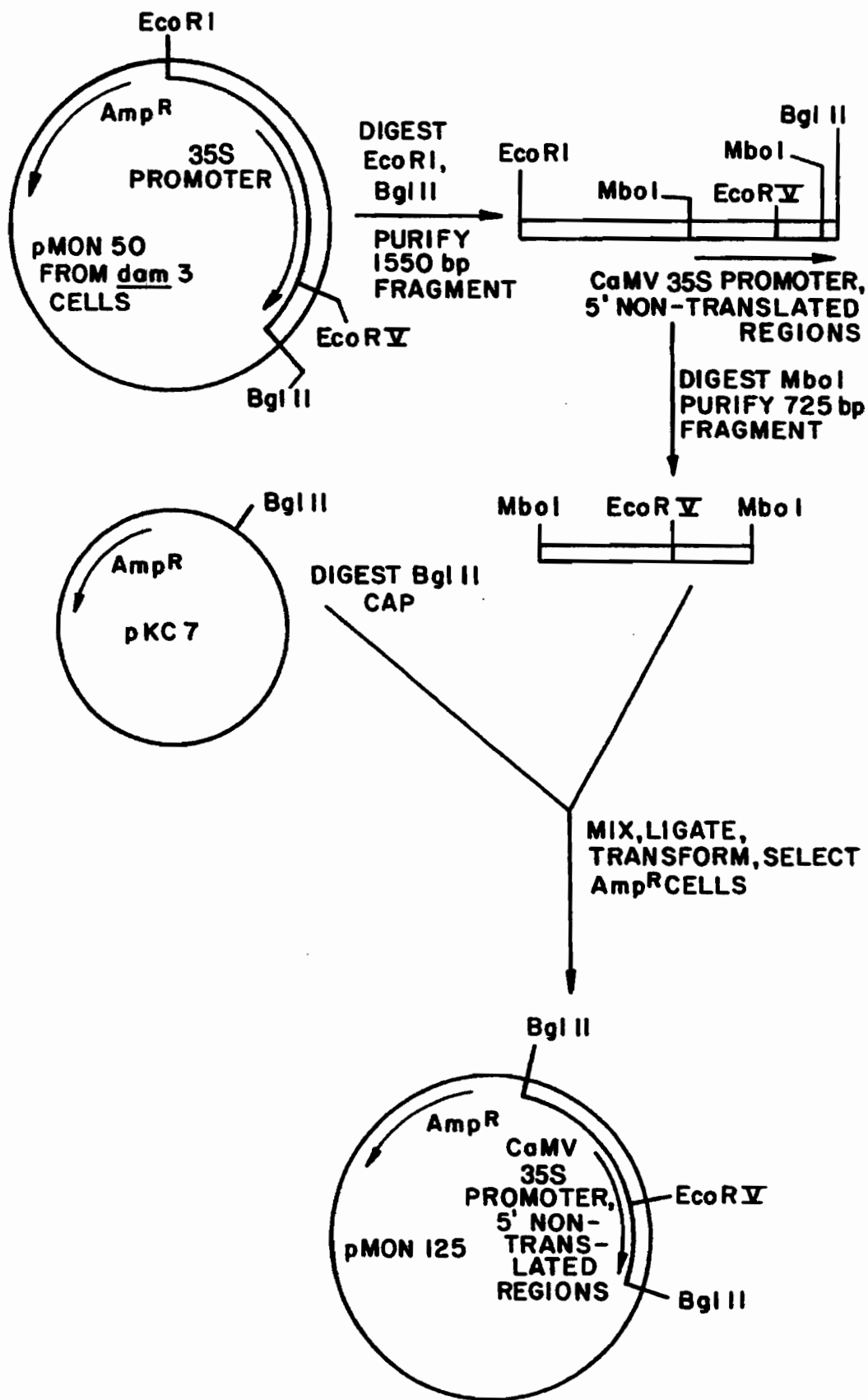


Figure 7

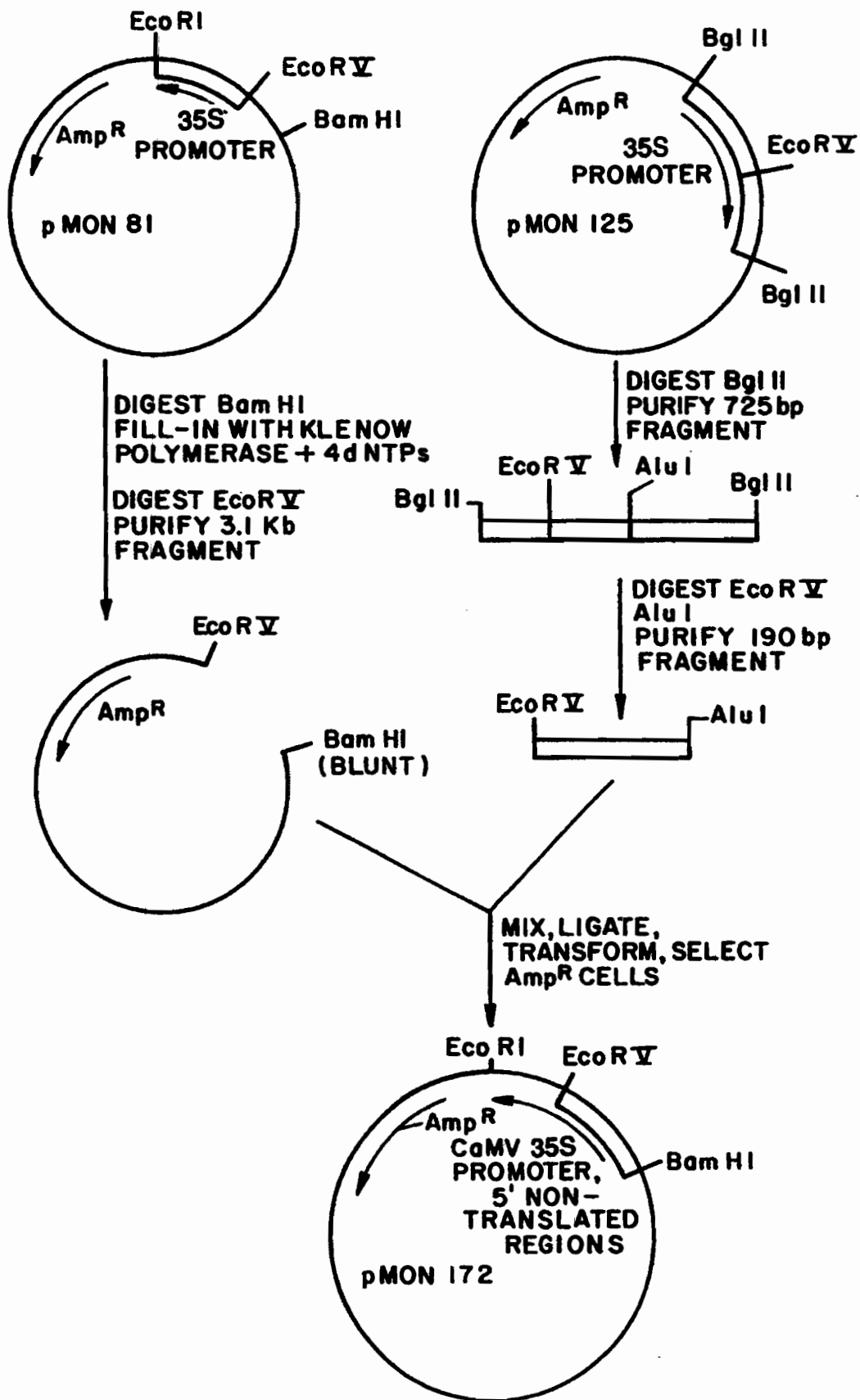


Figure 8

U.S. Patent

Oct. 4, 1994

Sheet 9 of 10

5,352,605

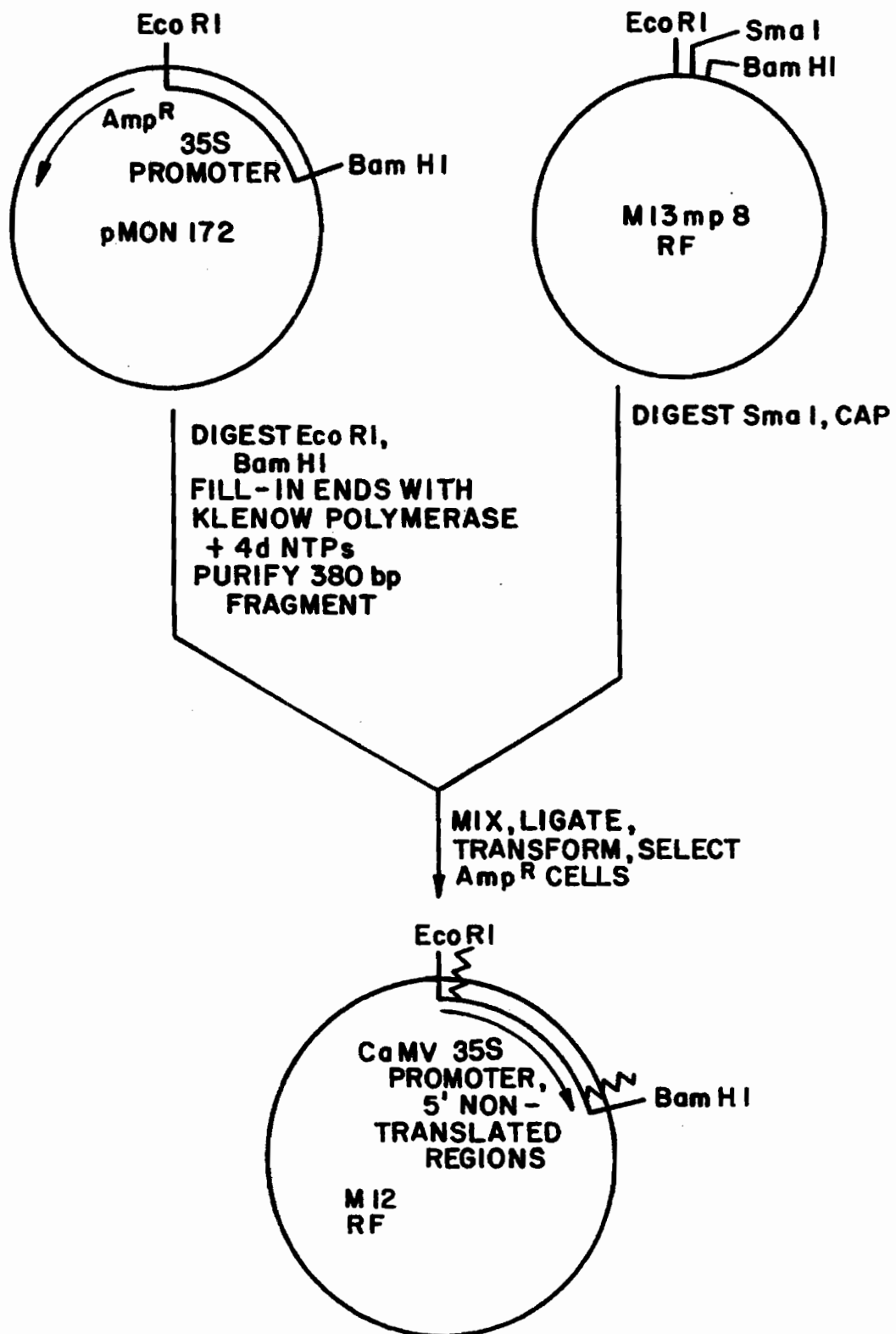


Figure 9

U.S. Patent

Oct. 4, 1994

Sheet 10 of 10

5,352,605

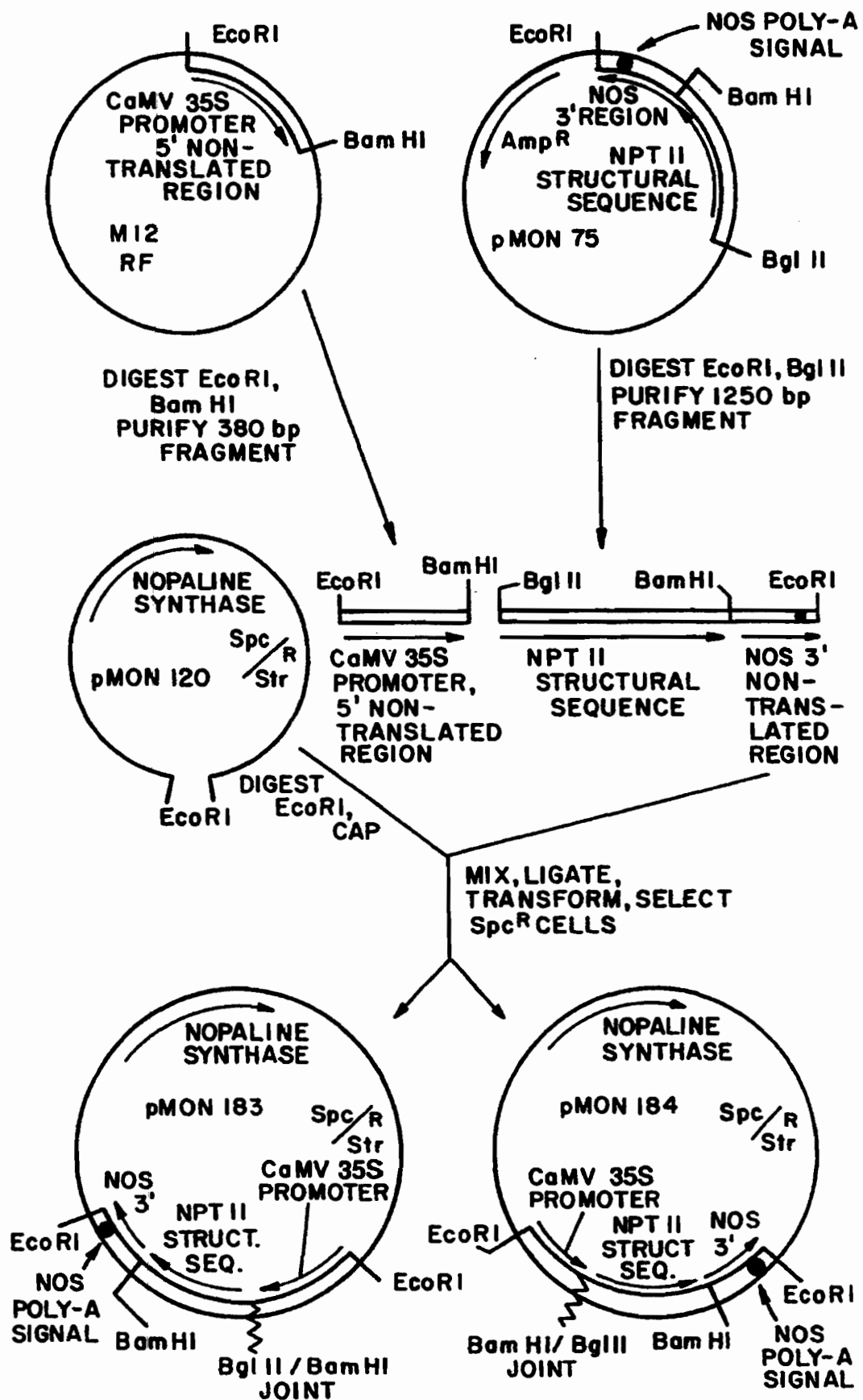


Figure 10

5,352,605

1

CHIMERIC GENES FOR TRANSFORMING PLANT CELLS USING VIRAL PROMOTERS

RELATED APPLICATIONS

This is a File Wrapper continuation of application Ser. No. 07/625,637, filed Dec. 7, 1990, now abandoned, which is a continuation of U.S. Ser. No. 06/931,492, filed Nov. 17, 1986, now abandoned, which is a continuation-in-part of U.S. Ser. No. 06/485,568, filed Apr. 15, 1983, now abandoned, which is a continuation-in-part of U.S. Ser. No. 06/458,414, filed Jan. 17, 1983, now abandoned.

TECHNICAL FIELD

This invention is in the fields of genetic engineering and plant biology.

BACKGROUND ART

A virus is a microorganism comprising single or double stranded nucleic acid (DNA or RNA) contained within a protein (and possibly lipid) shell called a "capsid" or "coat". A virus is smaller than a cell, and it does not contain most of the components and substances necessary to conduct most biochemical processes. Instead, a virus infects a cell and uses the cellular processes to reproduce itself.

The following is a simplified description of how a DNA-containing virus infects a cell; RNA viruses will be disregarded in this introduction for the sake of clarity. First, a virus attaches to or enters a cell, normally called a "host" cell. The DNA from the virus (and possibly the entire viral particle) enters the host cell where it usually operates as a plasmid (a loop of extrachromosomal DNA). The viral DNA is transcribed into messenger RNA, which is translated into one or more polypeptides. Some of these polypeptides are assembled into new capsids, while others act as enzymes to catalyze various biochemical reactions. The viral DNA is also replicated and assembled with the capsid polypeptides to form new viral particles. These viral particles may be released gradually by the host cell, or they may cause the host cell to lyse and release them. The released viral particles subsequently infect new host cells. For more background information on viruses see, e.g., Stryer, 1981 and Matthews, 1970 (note: all references cited herein, other than patents, are listed with citations after the examples).

As used herein, the term "virus" includes phages and viroids, as well as replicative intermediates. As used herein, the phrases "viral nucleic acid" and DNA or RNA derived from a virus" are construed broadly to include any DNA or RNA that is obtained or derived from the nucleic acid of a virus. For example, a DNA strand created by using a viral RNA strand as a template, or by chemical synthesis to create a known sequence of bases determined by analyzing viral DNA, would be regarded as viral nucleic acid.

The host range of any virus (i.e., the variety of cells that a type of virus is capable of infecting) is limited. Some viruses are capable of efficient infection of only certain types of bacteria; other viruses can infect only plants, and may be limited to certain genera; some viruses can infect only mammalian cells. Viral infection of a cell requires more than mere entry of the viral DNA or RNA into the host cell; viral particles must be reproduced within the cell. Through various assays, those skilled in the art can readily determine whether any

2

particular type of virus is capable of infecting any particular genus, species, or strain of cells. As used herein, the term "plant virus" is used to designate a virus which is capable of infecting one or more types of plant cells, regardless of whether it can infect other types of cells.

With the possible exception of viroids (which are poorly understood at present), every viral particle must contain at least one gene which can be "expressed" in infected host cells. The expression of a gene requires that a segment of DNA or RNA must be transcribed into or function as a strand of messenger RNA (mRNA), and the mRNA must be translated into a polypeptide. Most viruses have about 5 to 10 different genes, all of which are expressed in a suitable host cell.

In order to be expressed in a cell, a gene must have a promoter which is recognized by certain enzymes in the cell. Gene promoters are discussed in some detail in the parent application Ser. No. 458,414 cited above, the contents of which are incorporated herein by reference.

Those skilled in the art recognize that the expression of a particular gene to yield a polypeptide is dependent upon two distinct cellular processes. A region of the 5' end of the gene called the promoter, initiates transcription of the gene to produce a mRNA transcript. The mRNA is then translated at the ribosomes of the cell to yield an encoded polypeptide. Therefore, it is evident that although the promoter may function properly, ultimate expression of the polypeptide depends at least in part on post-transcriptional processing of the mRNA transcript.

Promoters from viral genes have been utilized in a variety of genetic engineering applications. For example, chimeric genes have been constructed using various structural sequences (also called coding sequences) taken from bacterial genes, coupled to promoters taken from viruses which can infect mammalian cell (the most commonly used mammalian viruses are designated as Simian Virus 40 (SV40) and Herpes Simplex Virus (HSV)). These chimeric genes have been used to transform mammalian cells. See, e.g., Mulligan et al 1979; Southern and Berg 1982. In addition, chimeric genes using promoters taken from viruses which can infect bacterial cells have been used to transform bacterial cells; see, e.g., the phage lambda P_L promoter discussed in Maniatis et al, 1982.

Several researchers have theorized that it might be possible to utilize plant viruses as vectors for transforming plant cells. See, e.g., Hohn et al, 1982. In general, a "vector" is a DNA molecule useful for transferring one or more genes into a cell. Usually, a desired gene is inserted into a vector, and the vector is then used to infect the host cell.

Several researchers have theorized that it might be possible to create chimeric genes which are capable of being expressed in plant cells, by using promoters derived from plant virus genes. See, e.g., Hohn et al, 1982, at page 216.

However, despite the efforts of numerous research teams, prior to this invention no one had succeeded in (1) creating a chimeric gene comprising a plant virus promoter coupled to a heterologous structural sequence and (2) demonstrating the expression of such a gene in any type of plant cell.

CAULIFLOWER MOSAIC VIRUS (CaMV)

The entire DNA sequence of CaMV has been published. Gardner et al, 1981; Hohn et al, 1982. In its most

5,352,605

3

common form, the CaMV genome is about 8000 bp long. However, various naturally occurring infective mutants which have been deleted about 500 bp have been discovered; see Howarth et al 1981. The entire CaMV genome is transcribed into a single mRNA, termed the "full-length transcript" having a sedimentation coefficient of about 35S. The promoter for the full-length mRNA (hereinafter referred to as "CaMV(35S)") is located in the large intergenic region about 1 kb counterclockwise from Gap 1 (see Guilley et al, 1982).

CaMV is believed to generate at least eight proteins; the corresponding genes are designated as Genes I through VIII. Gene VI is transcribed into mRNA with a sedimentation coefficient of 19S. The 19S mRNA is translated into a protein designated as P66, which is an inclusion body protein. The 19S mRNA is promoted by the 19S promoter, located about 2.5 kb counterclockwise from Gap 1.

SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

In one aspect, the present invention relates to the use of viral promoters in the expression of chimeric genes in plant cells. In another aspect this invention relates to chimeric genes which are capable of being expressed in plant cells, which utilize promoter regions derived from viruses which are capable of infecting plant cells. One such virus comprises the cauliflower mosaic virus (CaMV). Two different promoter regions have been derived from the CaMV genome and ligated to heterologous coding sequences to form chimeric genes. These chimeric genes have been proven to be expressed in plant cells. This invention also relates to plant cells, plant tissue (including seeds and propagules), and differentiated plants which have been transformed to contain viral promoters and express the chimeric genes of this invention, and to polypeptides that are generated in plant cells by the chimeric genes of this invention.

BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

The figures herein are schematic representations; they have not been drawn to scale.

FIG. 1 represents the creation and structure of plasmid pMON93.

FIG. 2 represents the creation and structure of plasmid pMON156.

FIG. 3 represents the creation and structure of plasmid pMON110.

FIG. 4 represents the creation and structure of plasmid pMON132.

FIG. 5 represents the creation and structure of plasmid pMON155.

FIG. 6 represents the creation and structure of plasmid pMON81.

FIG. 7 represents the creation and structure of plasmid pMON125.

FIG. 8 represents the creation and structure of plasmid pMON172.

FIG. 9 represents the creation and structure of phage M12.

FIG. 10 represents the creation and structure of plasmids pMON183 and pMON184.

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

In one preferred embodiment of this invention, a chimeric gene was created which contained the following elements:

4

1. a promoter region and a 5' non-translated region derived from the CaMV (19S) gene, which codes for the P66 protein;
2. a partial coding sequence from the CaMV (19S) gene, including an ATG start codon and several internal ATG sequences, all of which were in the same frame as a TGA termination sequence immediately inside the desired ATG start codon of the NPTII gene;
3. a structural sequence derived from a neomycin phosphotransferase II (NPTII) gene; this sequence was preceded by a spurious ATG sequence, which was in the same reading frame as a TGA sequence within the NPTII structural sequence; and,
4. a 3' non-translated region, including a polyadenylation signal, derived from a nopaline synthase (NOS) gene.

This chimeric gene, referred to herein as the CaMV(19S)-NPTII-NOS gene, was inserted into plasmid pMON120 (described in the parent application, Ser. No. 458,414; ATCC accession number 39263) to create a plasmid designated as pMON156. Plasmid pMON156 was inserted into an *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* cell, where it formed a co-integrate Ti plasmid by means of a single crossover event with a Ti plasmid in the *A. tumefaciens* cell, using a method described in the parent application. The chimeric gene in the co-integrate plasmid was within a modified T-DNA region in the Ti plasmid, surrounded by left and right T-DNA borders.

A. tumefaciens cells containing the co-integrate Ti plasmids with the CaMV(19S)-NPTII-NOS genes were used to infect plant cells, using a method described in the parent application. Some of the plant cells were genetically transformed, causing them to become resistant to an antibiotic (kanamycin) at concentrations which are toxic to untransformed plant cells.

A similar chimeric gene was created and assembled in a plasmid designated as pMON155. This chimeric gene resembled the gene in pMON156, with two exceptions:

1. an oligonucleotide linker having stop codons in all three reading frames was inserted between the CaMV(19S) partial structural sequence and the NPTII structural sequence; and,
2. the spurious ATG sequence on the 5' side of the NPTII structural sequence was deleted.

The construction of this chimeric gene is described in Example 2. This gene was inserted into *A. tumefaciens* cells and subsequently into plant cells. Its level of expression was apparently higher than the expression of the similar gene in pMON156, as assayed by growth on higher concentrations of kanamycin.

CREATION OF PLASMIDS pMON183 and 184; CaMV(35S)

In an alternate preferred embodiment of this invention, a chimeric gene was created comprising

- (1) a promoter region which causes transcription of the 35S mRNA of cauliflower mosaic virus, CaMV(35S);
- (2) a structural sequence which codes for NPTII; and
- (3) a nopaline synthase (NOS) 3' non-translated region.

The assembly of this chimeric gene is described in Example 3. This gene was inserted into plant cells and it caused them to become resistant to kanamycin.

Petunia plants cannot normally be infected by CaMV. Those skilled in the art may determine through routine experimentation whether any particular plant

5,352,605

5

viral promoter (such as the CaMV promoter) will function at satisfactory levels in any particular type of plant cell, including plant cells that are outside of the normal host range of the virus from which the promoter was derived.

It is possible to regenerate genetically transformed plant cells into differentiated plants. One method for such regeneration was described in U.S. patent application entitled "Genetically Transformed Plants", Ser. No. 458,402, now abandoned. That application was filed simultaneously with, and incorporated by reference into, the parent application of this invention. The methods of application Ser. No. 458,402, now abandoned, may be used to create differentiated plants (and their progeny) which contain and express chimeric genes having plant virus promoters.

It is possible to extract polypeptides generated in plant cells by chimeric genes of this invention from the plant cells, and to purify such extracted polypeptides to a useful degree of purity, using methods and substances known to those skilled in the art.

Those skilled in the art will recognize, or may ascertain using no more than routine experimentation, numerous equivalents to the specific embodiments described herein. Such equivalents are within the scope of this invention, and are covered by the claims below.

EXAMPLES

Example 1: Creation and Use of pMON156

Plasmids which contained CaMV DNA were a gift to Monsanto Company from Dr. R. J. Shepherd, University of California, Davis. To the best of Applicants' knowledge and belief, these plasmids (designated as pOS1) were obtained by inserting the entire genome of a CaMV strain designated as CM4-184 (Howarth et al, 1981) into the Sal I restriction site of a pBR322 plasmid (Bolivar et al, 1978). *E. coli* cells transformed with pOS1 were resistant to ampicillin (Amp^R) and sensitive to tetracycline (Tet^S).

Various strains of CaMV suitable for isolation of CaMV DNA which can be used in this invention are publicly available; see, e.g., ATCC Catalogue of Strains II, p. 387 (3rd edition, 1981).

pOS1 DNA was cleaved with HindIII. Three small fragments were purified after electrophoresis on a 0.8% agarose gel using NA-45 membrane (Schleicher and Schuell, Keene NH). The smallest fragment, about 500 bp in size, contains the 19S promoter. This fragment was further purified on a 6% acrylamide gel. After various manipulations which did not change the sequence of this fragment (shown in FIG. 1), it was digested with MboI to create 455 bp HindIII-MboI fragment. This fragment was mixed with a 1250 bp fragment obtained by digesting pMON75 (described and shown in FIG. 9 of the parent application Ser. No. 458,414, now abandoned,) with BglII and EcoRI. This fragment contains the NPTII structural sequence and the NOS 3' non-translated region. The two fragments were ligated by their compatible MboI and BglII overhangs to create a fragment containing the CaMV(19S)-NPTII-NOS chimeric gene. This fragment was inserted into pMON120 (described and shown in FIG. 10 of the parent application, Ser. No. 458,414, now abandoned; ATCC accession number 39263) which had been cleaved with HindIII and EcoRI. The resulting plasmid was designated as pMON156, as shown in FIG. 2.

Plasmid pMON156 was inserted into *E. coli* cells and subsequently into *A. tumefaciens* cells where it formed a

6

co-integrate Ti plasmid having the CaMV(19S)-NPTII-NOS chimeric gene surrounded by T-DNA borders. *A. tumefaciens* cells containing the co-integrate plasmids were co-cultivated with petunia cells. The foregoing methods are described in detail in a separate application, entitled "Plasmids for Transforming Plant Cells" Ser. No. 458,411, now abandoned, which was filed simultaneously with and incorporated by reference into parent application, Ser. No. 458,414, now abandoned.

The co-cultivated petunia cells were cultured on media containing kanamycin, an antibiotic which is toxic to petunia cells. Kanamycin is inactivated by the enzyme NPTII, which does not normally exist in plant cells. Some of the co-cultivated petunia cells survived and produced colonies on media containing up to 50 ug/ml kanamycin. This indicated that the CaMV(19S)-NPTII-NOS genes were expressed in petunia cells. These results were confirmed by Southern blot analysis of transformed plant cell DNA.

Example 2: Creation of pMON155

Plasmid pMON72 was obtained by inserting a 1.8 kb HindIII-BamHI fragment from bacterial transposon Tn5 (which contains an NPTII structural sequence) into a PstI-pBR327 plasmid digested with HindIII and BamHI. This plasmid was digested with BglII and PstI to remove the NPTII structural sequence.

Plasmid pMON1001 (described and shown in FIG. 6 of the parent application) from dam⁻ cells was digested with BglII and PstI to obtain a 218 bp fragment with a partial NPTII structural sequence. This fragment was digested with MboI to obtain a 194 bp fragment.

A triple ligation was performed using (a) the large PstI-BglII fragment of pMON72; (b) PstI-MboI fragment from pMON1001; and (c) a synthetic linker with BglII and MboI ends having stop codons in all three reading frames. After transformation of *E. coli* cells and selection for ampicillin resistant colonies, plasmid DNA from Amp^R colonies was analyzed. A colony containing a plasmid with the desired structure was identified. This plasmid was designated pMON110, as shown on FIG. 3.

In order to add the 3' end of the NPTII structural sequence to the 5' portion in pMON110, pMON110 was treated with XhoI. The resulting overhanging end was filled in to create a blunt end by treatment with Klenow polymerase and the four deoxy-nucleotide triphosphates (dNTP's), A, T, C, and G. The Klenow polymerase was inactivated by heat, the fragment was digested with PstI, and a 3.6 kb fragment was purified. Plasmid pMON76 (described and shown in FIG. 9 of the parent application) was digested with HindIII, filled in to create a blunt end with Klenow polymerase and the four dNTP's, and digested with PstI. An 1100 bp fragment was purified, which contained part of the NPTII structural sequence, and a nopaline synthase (NOS) 3' non-translated region. This fragment was ligated with the 3.6 kb fragment from pMON110. The mixture was used to transform *E. coli* cells; Amp^R cells were selected, and a colony having a plasmid with the desired structure was identified. This plasmid was designated pMON132, as shown on FIG. 4. Plasmid pMON93 (shown on FIG. 1) was digested with HindIII, and a 476 bp fragment was isolated. This fragment was digested with MboI, and a 455 bp HindIII-MboI fragment was purified which contained the CaMV (19S) promoter region, and 5' non-translated region.

5,352,605

7

Plasmid pMON132 was digested with EcoRI and BglII to obtain a 1250 bp fragment with (1) the synthetic linker equipped with stop codons in all three reading frames; (2) the NPTII structural sequence; and (3) the NOS 3' non-translated region. These two fragments

were joined together through the compatible MboI and BglII ends to create a CaMV (19S)-NPTII-NOS chimeric gene.

This gene was inserted into pMON120, which was digested with HindIII and EcoRI, to create plasmid pMON155, as shown in FIG. 5.

Plasmid pMON155 was inserted into *A. tumefaciens* GV3111 cells containing a Ti plasmid, pTiB6S3. The pMON155 plasmid formed a cointegrate plasmid with the Ti plasmid by means of a single crossover event. Cells which contain this co-integrate plasmid have been deposited with the American Type Culture Center, and have been assigned ATCC accession number 39336. A fragment which contains the chimeric gene of this invention can be obtained by digesting the co-integrate plasmid with HindIII and EcoRI, and purifying the 1.7 kb fragment. These cells have been used to transform petunia cells, allowing the petunia cells to grow on media containing at least 100 ug/ml kanamycin.

Example 3: Creation of pMON183 and 184

Plasmid pOS1 (described in Example 1) was digested with BglII, and a 1200 bp fragment was purified. This fragment contained the 35S promoter region and part of

```

      EcoRI
      |
1  GAATTC CCGATC c TATCTGTCACCTTCATCAAAAGGACAGTAGAAAAGGAAGGTGGCACTACAAATGCCAT
71  CATTTGCGATAAAGGAAAGGCTATCGTTCAAGATGCCTCTGCCGACAGTGGTCCCAAAGATGGACCCCCAC
141 CCACGAGGAGCATCGTGGAAAAAGAAGACGTTCCAACCACGTCTTCAAAGCAAGTGGATTGATGTGATAT
211 CTCCACTGACGTAAGGGATGACGCACAATCCACTATACCTTCGCAAGACCCTTCTCTATATAAGGAAGT
      5'mRNA
281 TCAATTCATTTGGAGAGGACAGCTGAAATCACCAGTCTCTCTACAAATCTATCTCTCTATTTTCT
      Extra Translational Initiator
351 CCATAATAATGTGTGAGTAGTTCCAGATAAGGGAATTGGGGATCC
      BamHI

```

the 5' non-translated region. It was inserted into plasmid pSHL72 which had been digested with BamHI and BglII (pSHL72 is functionally equivalent to pAGO60, described in Colbere-Garapin et al, 1981). The resulting plasmid was designated as pMON50, as shown on FIG. 6.

The cloned BglII fragment contains a region of DNA that acts as a polyadenylation site for the 35S RNA transcript. This polyadenylation region was removed as follows: pMON50 was digested with AvaII and an 1100 bp fragment was purified. This fragment was digested with EcoRI* and EcoRV. The resulting 190 bp EcoRV-EcoRI* fragment was purified and inserted into plasmid pBR327, which had been digested with EcoRI* and EcoRV. The resulting plasmid, pMON81, contains the CaMV 35S promoter on a 190 bp EcoRV-EcoRI* fragment, as shown in FIG. 6.

To make certain the entire promoter region of CaMV(35S) was present in pMON81, a region adjacent to the 5' (EcoRV) end of the fragment was inserted into pMON81 in the following way. Plasmid pMON50 prepared from dam- cells was digested with EcoRI and BglII and the resultant 1550 bp fragment was purified and digested with MboI. The resulting 725 bp MboI fragment was purified and inserted into the unique BglII

8

site of plasmid pKC7 (Rao and Rogers, 1979) to give plasmid pMON125, as shown in FIG. 7. The sequence of bases adjacent to the two MboI ends regenerates BglII sites and allows the 725 bp fragment to be excised with BglII.

To generate a fragment carrying the 35S promoter, the 725 bp BglII fragment was purified from pMON125 and was subsequently digested with EcoRV and AluI to yield a 190 bp fragment. Plasmid pMON81 was digested with BamHI, treated with Klenow polymerase and digested with EcoRV. The 3.1 kb EcoRV-BamHI(-blunt) fragment was purified, mixed with the 190 bp EcoRV-AluI fragment and treated with DNA ligase. Following transformation and selection of ampicillin-resistant cells, plasmid pMON172 was obtained which carries the CaMV(35S) promoter sequence on a 380 bp BamHI-EcoRI fragment, as shown on FIG. 8. This fragment does not carry the polyadenylation region for the 35S RNA. Ligation of the AluI end to the filled-in BamHI site regenerates the BamHI site.

To rearrange the restriction endonuclease sites adjacent to the CaMV(35S) promoter, the 380 bp BamHI-EcoRI fragment was purified from pMON172, treated with Klenow polymerase, and inserted into the unique *smal* site of phage M13 mp8. One recombinant phage, M12, carried the 380 bp fragment in the orientation shown on FIG. 9. The replicative form DNA from this phage carries the 35S promoter fragment on an EcoRI(-5')-BamHI(3') fragment, illustrated below.

Plasmids carrying a chimeric gene CaMV(35S) promoter region-NPTII structural sequence-NOS 3' non-translated region) were assembled as follows. The 380 bp EcoRI-BamHI CaMV(35S) promoter fragment was purified from phage M12 RF DNA and mixed with the 1250 bp BglII-EcoRI NPTII-NOS fragment from pMON75. Joining of these two fragments through their compatible BamHI and BglII ends results in a 1.6 kb CaMV(35S)-NPTII-NOS chimeric gene. This gene was inserted into pMON120 at the EcoRI site in both orientations. The resultant plasmids, pMON183 and 184, appear in FIG. 10. These plasmids differ only in the direction of the chimeric gene orientation.

These plasmids were used to transform petunia cells, as described in Example 1. The transformed cells are capable of growth on media containing 100 ug/ml kanamycin.

COMPARISON OF CaMV(35S) AND NOS PROMOTERS

Chimeric genes carrying the nopaline synthase (NOS) promoter or the cauliflower mosaic virus full-length transcript promoter (CaMV(35S)) were con-

5,352,605

9

structed. In both cases, the promoters, which contain their respective 5' non-translated regions were joined to

10

al., 1982). The CaMV(35S) promoter sequence described above is listed below.

pMON273 CaMV 35S Promoter and 5' Leader

```

1      EcoRI
|
GAATTCCCGATC TATCTGTCACCTTCATCAAAAGGACAGTAGAAAAGGAAGGTGGCACTACAAATGCCAT
71
CATTGCGATAAAGGAAAGGCTATCGTTCAGATGCCTCTGCCGACAGTGGTCCCAAAGATGGACCCCCAC
141
CCACGAGGAGCATCGTGGAAAAAGAACGTTCCAACACAGTCTTCAAAGCAAGTGGATTGATGTGATAT
211
CTCCACTGACGTAAGGGATGACGCACAATCCACTATACCTTCGCAAGACCCCTTCTCTATATAAGGAAGT
280
                    5'mRNA
281
TCATTTTCAATTTGGAGAGGACACGCTGAAATCACCAGTCTCTCTCTACAAGATCT
                    BglII
                    334

```

a NPTII coding sequence in which the bacterial 5' leader had been modified so that a spurious ATG translational initiation signal (Southern and Berg, 1982) has been removed.

Plasmid pMON200 is a derivative of previously described intermediate vector pMON120 (ATCC accession number 39263). pMON200 contains a modified chimeric nopaline synthase-neomycin phosphotransferase II coding sequence modified so that the translational initiator signal in the bacterial leader sequence had been removed and the NOS 3' non-translated region and inserted into pMON120 to give pMON273.

Plasmid pMON273 is a derivative of pMON200 in which the nopaline synthase promoter of the chimeric NOS-NPTII-NOS gene has been replaced with the CaMV(35S) promoter.

The CaMV(35S) promoter fragment was isolated from plasmid pOS-1, a derivative of pBR322 carrying the entire genome of CM4-184 as a SalI insert (Howarth et al., 1981). The CM4-184 strain is a naturally occurring deletion mutant of strain CM1841. The nucleotide sequence of the CM1841 (Gardner et al., 1981) and Cabb-S (Franck et al., 1980) strains of CaMV have been published as well as some partial sequence for a different CM4-184 clone (Dudley et al., 1982). The nucleotide sequences of the 35S promoter regions of these three isolates are essentially identical. In the following the nucleotide numbers reflects the sequence of Gardner et al. (1981). The 35S promoter was isolated as an AluI (n 7143)-EcoRI* (n 7517) fragment which was inserted first into pBR322 cleaved with BamHI, treated with the Klenow fragment of DNA polymerase I and then cleaved with EcoRI. The promoter fragment was then excised from pBR322 with BamHI and EcoRI, treated with Klenow polymerase and inserted into the SmaI site of M13 mp8 so that the EcoRI site of the mp8 multilinker was at the 5' end of the promoter fragment. Site directed mutagenesis (Zoller and Smith, 1982) was then used to introduce a G at nucleotide 7464 to create a BglII site. The 35S promoter fragment was then excised from the M13 as a 330 bp EcoRI-BglII site. The 35S promoter fragment was then excised from the M13 as a 330 bp EcoRI-BglII fragment which contains the 35S promoter, 30 nucleotides of the 5' non-translated leader but does not contain any of the CaMV translational initiators nor the 35S transcript polyadenylation signal that is located 180 nucleotides downstream from the start of transcription (Covey et al., 1981; Guilley et

al., 1982). The CaMV(35S) promoter sequence described above is listed below.

These plasmids were transferred in *E. coli* strain JM101 and then mated into *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* strain GV3111 carrying the disarmed pTiB6S3-SE plasmid as described by Fraley et al. (1983).

Plant Transformation

Cocultivation of *Petunia* protoplasts with *A. tumefaciens*, selection of kanamycin resistant transformed callus and regeneration of transgenic plants was carried out as described in Fraley et al. (1984).

Preparation of DNAs

Plant DNA was extracted by grinding the frozen tissue in extraction buffer (50 mM TRIS-HCl pH 8.0, 50 mM EDTA, 50 mM NaCl, 400 μ l/ml EtBr, 2% sarcosyl). Following low speed centrifugation, cesium chloride was added to the supernatant (0.85 gm/ml). The CsCl gradients were centrifuged at 150,000 \times g for 48 hours. The ethidium bromide was extracted with isopropanol, the DNA was dialyzed, and ethanol precipitated.

Southern Hybridization Analysis

10 μ g of each plant DNA was digested, with BamHI for pMON200 plant DNAs and EcoRI for pMON273 plant DNAs. The fragments were separated by electrophoresis on a 0.8% agarose gel and transferred to nitrocellulose (Southern, 1975). The blots were hybridized (50% formamide, 3 \times SSC, 5X denhardt's, 0.1% SDS and 20 μ g/ml tRNA) with nick-translated pMON273 plasmid DNA for 48-60 hours at 42 $^{\circ}$ C.

Preparation of RNA from Plant Tissue

Plant leaves were frozen in liquid nitrogen and ground to a fine powder with a mortar and pestle. The frozen tissue was added to a 1:1 mixture of grinding buffer and PCE (1% Tri-iso-propylnaphthalenesulfonic acid, 6% p-Aminosalicylic acid, 100 mM NaCl, 1% SDS and 50 mM 2-mercaptoethanol; PCI [phenol: chloroform: isoamyl alcohol (24:24:1)] and homogenized immediately with a polytron. The crude homogenate was mixed for 10 min and the phases separated by centrifugation. The aqueous phase then was re-extracted with an equal volume of PCI. The aqueous phase was ethanol precipitated with one tenth volume of 3M NaAcetate and 2.5 volumes of ethanol. The nucleic acid pellet was resuspended in water. An equal volume of 4M lithium chloride LiCl was added and the mix was placed on ice for 1 hour or overnight. Following cen-

5,352,605

11

trifugation, the pellet was resuspended in water the LiCl precipitation repeated 3 times. The final LiCl pellet was resuspended in water and ethanol precipitated.

Poly (A) containing RNA was isolated by passing total RNA over an Oligo d(T) cellulose Type III (Collaborative Research) column. Quantitation of the poly (A) containing RNA involved annealing an aliquot of the RNA to radio-labeled poly U [(uridylyl 5,6-3H)-polyuridylic acid] (New England Nuclear), followed by RNase A treatment (10 ug per ml for 30 minutes at 37° C.). The reaction mix was spotted on DE-81 filter paper, washed 4× with 0.5M NaPhosphate (pH 7.5) and counted. Globin poly (A) containing RNA (BRL) was used as a standard.

Northern Hybridization Analysis

5 ug of poly (A) RNA from each plant source was treated with glyoxal and dimethylsulfoxide (Maniatis, 1982). The RNAs were electrophoresed in 1.5% agarose gels (0.01M NaH₂PO₄, pH 6.5) for 7 hours at 60 volts. The glyoxylated RNAs were electro-blotted (25 mM NaH₂PO₄/NaHPO₄, pH 6.5) for 16 hours at 125 amps from the gel to GeneScreen® (New England Nuclear). The filters were hybridized as per manufacturer's instructions (50% formamide, 0.02% polyvinylpyrrolidone, 0.02% bovine serum albumin, 0.02% ficoll, 5XSSC, 1.0% SDS, 100 u/ml tRNA and probe) for 48–60 hours at 42° C. with constant shaking. The nick-translated DNAs used as probes were the 1.3 kb BglII/EcoRI NPTII fragment purified from the pMON273 plasmid for detecting the NPTII transcript, and the petunia small subunit gene as an internal standard for comparing the amount of RNA per lane. The membranes were washed 2×100 ml of 2XSSC at room temperature for 5 minutes, 2×100 ml of 2XSSC/1.0% SDS at 65° C. for 30 minutes. The membranes were exposed to XAR-5 film with a DuPont intensifying screen at –80° C.

Neomycin Phosphotransferase Assay

The gel overlay assay was used to determine the steady state level of NPTII enzyme activity in each plant. Several parameters were investigated for optimizing the sensitivity of the assay in plant tissue. Early observations showed that the level of NPTII activity varied between leaves from different positions on the same plant. This variability was minimized when the plant extract was made from pooled tissue. A paper hole punch was used to collect 15 disks from both young and old leaves. Grinding the plant tissue in the presence of micro-beads (Ferro Corp) rather than glass beads increased the plant protein yield 4-fold.

To optimize detection of low levels of NPTII activity a saturation curve was prepared with 10–85 ug/lane of plant protein. For the pMON200 (NOS) plants, NPTII activity was not detectable at less than 50 ug/lane of total protein (2 hour exposure) while activity was detectable at 20 ug/lane for the pMON273 plants. There was a non-linear increase in NPTII activity for pMON200 NOS plants between 40 and 50 ug of protein per lane. This suggested that the total amount of protein may affect the stability of the NPTII enzyme. Supplementing plant cell extracts with 30–45 ug per lane of bovine serum albumin (BSA), resulted in a linear response; NPTII activity increased proportionately as plant protein levels increased. The addition of BSA appears to stabilize the enzyme, resulting in a 20-fold increase in the sensitivity of the assay. Experiments indicate that 25 ug/lane of pMON273 plant protein and 70 ug/lane of pMON200 plant protein was within the

12

linear range of the assay in the presence of BSA. Elimination of SDS from the extraction buffer resulted in a 2-fold increase in assay sensitivity. Leaf disks were pooled from each plant for the assay. The tissue was homogenized with a glass rod in a microfuge tube with 150–200 ul of extraction buffer (20% glycerol, 10% β-mercaptoethanol, 125 mM Tris-HCl pH 6.8, 100 ug/ml bromophenol blue and 0.2% SDS). Following centrifugation in a microfuge for 20 minutes, total protein was determined using the Bradford assay. 25 ug of pMON273/3111SE plant protein or 70 ug of pMON200/3111SE plant protein, supplemented with BSA, was loaded on a native polyacrylamide gel as previously described. The polyacrylamide gel was equilibrated for 30 minutes in water and then 30 minutes in reaction buffer (67 mM TRIS-maleate pH 7.1, 43 mM MgCl₂, 400 mM NH₄Cl), transferred onto a glass plate, and overlaid with a 1.5% agarose gel. The overlay gel contained the neomycin phosphotransferase substrates: 450 uCi [γ-³²P] ATP and 27 ug/ml neomycin sulfate (Sigma). After 1 hour at room temperature a sheet of Whatman P81 paper, two sheets of Whatman 3MM paper, a stack of paper towels and a weight were put on top of the agarose gel. The phosphorylated neomycin is positively charged and binds to the P81 phosphocellulose ion exchange paper. After blotting overnight, the P81 paper was washed 3× in 80° C. water, followed by 7 room temperature washes. The paper was air dried and exposed to XAR-5 film. Activity was quantitated by counting the ³²P-radioactivity in the NPTII spot. The NPTII transcript levels and enzyme activities in two sets of transgenic petunia plants were compared. In one set of plants (pMON273) the NPTII coding sequence is preceded by the CaMV(35S) promoter and leader sequences, in the other set of plants (pMON200) the NPTII coding region is preceded by the nopaline synthase promoter and leader sequences. The data indicates the pMON273 plants contain about a 30 fold greater level of NPTII transcript than the pMON200 plants, see Table I below.

TABLE I

QUANTITATION OF NPTII TRANSCRIPT LEVELS AND NPTII ACTIVITY IN pMON273 AND pMON200 PLANTS

Plant Number	Relative NPTII Transcript ^a	Relative NPTII Activity ^b
<u>pMON 273</u>		
3272	682	113
3271	519	1148
3349	547	447
3350	383	650
3343	627	1539
Average	551	779
<u>pMON 200</u>		
2782	0	0.22
2505	0	5.8
2822	0	0
2813	34	19
2818	0	1.0
3612	45	0.33
2823	97	23
Average	19	7
	~ 30-fold	~ 110-fold

5,352,605

13

TABLE I-continued

Plant Number	QUANTITATION OF NPTII TRANSCRIPT LEVELS AND NPTII ACTIVITY IN pMON273 AND pMON200 PLANTS	
	Relative NPTII Transcript ^a	Relative NPTII Activity ^b
	difference	difference

^aNumbers derived from silver grain quantitation of autoradiogram. The RNA per lane was determined by filter hybridization to a petunia small subunit gene. The NPTII transcript values obtained with the NPTII probe were normalized for the amount of RNA in each lane.

^bNumbers represent quantitation of NPT assay. Values were obtained by scintillation counting of 32-P-NPTII spots on the PE-81 paper used in the NPT assay as previously described. Values have been adjusted for the different amounts of protein loaded on the gels (25 ug for pMON273 and 70 ug for pMON200 plants).

Consistent with this observation is the finding that the pMON273 leaf extracts have higher NPTII enzyme activity than the pMON200 leaf extracts. In several of the transgenic plants, there is a substantial variation in both RNA and enzyme levels which cannot be accounted for by the slight difference in gene copy num-

14

al., 1981). The CM4-184 strain is a naturally occurring deletion mutant of strain CM1841. The references to nucleotide numbers in the following discussion are those for the sequence of CM1841 (Gardner et al., 1981). A 476 bp fragment extending from the HindIII site at bp 5372 to the HindIII site at bp 5848 was cloned into M13 mp8 for site directed mutagenesis (Zoller and Smith, 1982) to insert an XbaI (5'-TCTAGA) site immediately 5' of the first ATG translational initiation signal in the 19S transcript (Dudley et al., 1982). The resulting 400 bp HindIII-XbaI fragment was isolated and joined to the 1.3 kb XbaI-EcoRI fragment of pMON273 which carries the neomycin phosphotransferase II (NPTII) coding sequence modified so that the extra ATG translational initiation signal in the bacterial leader had been removed and the nopaline synthase 3' nontranslated region (NOS). The resulting 1.7 kb HindIII-EcoRI fragment was inserted into pMON120 between the EcoRI and HindIII sites to give pMON203. The complete sequence of the 19S promoter-NPTII leader is given below.

```

HindIII
11 AAGCTTTAAAGCTGCAGAAAGGAATTACCACAGCAATGACAAAGAGACATTGGCGGTAATAAATACTATA
71 AAGAAATTCAGTATTTATCTAACTCCTGTTTCTGATTAGGACAGATAATACTCATTCAAGAGTT
141 TTGTTAACCTTAATTACAAAGGAGATTCAAACTTGGAAAGAAACATCAGATGGCAAGCATGGCTTAGCCA
211 CTATTCGTTTGATGTTGAACATATTAAAGGAACCGACAACCACTTTCGGGACTTCCTTTCAAGAGAATTC
281 AATAAGGTTAATTCCTAATTGAAATCCGAAGATAAGATTCCACACACTTGTGGCTGATATCAAAAAGGC
351 TATA
TACTACCTATATAAACACATCTCTGGAGACTGAGAAAATCAGACCTCCAAGC
XbaI NPTII Initiator Signal
TCTAGACGATCGTTTCGC ATG
5' mRNA 402

```

ber. Such "position effects" have been reported in transgenic mice and fruit flies and have not yet been adequately explained at the molecular level. Although, there is not a clear correlation between insert copy number and level of chimeric gene expression, the fact that 4 of the 7 pMON200 transgenic plants contain 2 copies of the NOS-NPTII-NOS gene would suggest that the differential expression of the CaMV(35S) promoter is actually slightly underestimated in these studies.

The constructs described in this comparative example have identical coding regions and 3' non-translated regions, indicating that the differences in the steady state transcript levels of these chimeric genes is a result of the 5' sequences.

COMPARISON OF CaMV19S AND CaMV(35S) PROMOTERS

Chimeric genes were prepared comprising either the CaMV19S or CaMV(35S) promoters. As in the above example, the promoters contained their respective 5' non-translated regions and were joined to a NPTII coding sequence in which the bacterial 5' leader had been modified to remove a spurious ATG translational initiation signal. The constructs tested were pMON203 and pMON204 containing the CaMV19S/NPTII/NOS gene and pMON273 containing the CaMV(35S)/NPTII/NOS gene.

Construction of pMON203

The CaMV 19S promoter fragment was isolated from plasmid pOS-1, a derivative of pBR322 carrying the entire genome of CM4-184 as a Sall insert (Howarth et

Construction of pMON204

The 400 bp HindIII-XbaI fragment containing the CaMV19S promoter was joined to a synthetic linker with the sequence:

```

XbaI BglII
5'-TCTAGACTCCTTACAACAGATCT

```

to add a BglII site to the 3' end of the promoter fragment. The HindIII-BglII fragment was joined to the 1.3 kb BglII-EcoRI fragment of pMON128 that contains the natural, unmodified NPTII coding sequence joined to the NOS 3' nontranslated signals and inserted into the EcoRI and HindIII sites of pMON120. The resulting plasmid is pMON204. The CaMV 19S promoter signals in this plasmid are identical to those in pMON203. The only difference is the sequence of the 5' nontranslated leader sequence which in pMON204 contains the extra ATG signal found in the bacterial leader of NPTII and contains extra bases from the synthetic linker and bacterial leader sequence.

Petunia leaf discs were transformed and plants regenerated as described above. The gel overlay assay was used to determine NPTII levels in transformants.

Quantitation was done by scintillation counting of ³²P-neomycin, the end product of neomycin phosphotransferase activity. The average NPTII enzyme level determined for CaMV(35S) (pMON273) plants was 3.6 times higher than that determined for CaMV(19S) (pMON203 & 204) plants.

QUANTITATION OF NPTII ACTIVITY LEVELS IN pMON203, pMON204, AND pMON273 PLANTS			
Construct	Plant Number	Relative NPTII Activity ^a	Average
pMON203	4283	499,064	398,134
pMON203	4248	297,204	
pMON204	4275	367,580	314,273
pMON204	4280	260,966	
pMON273	3350	1,000,674	1,302,731
pMON273	3271	1,604,788	
	35s 19s	1,302,721 356,203	≈ 3.6

^aNumbers represent quantitation of NPT assay. Values were obtained by scintillation counting of ³²P-NPTII spots on the PE-81 paper used in the NPT assay as previously described.

REFERENCE

- F. Bolivar, *Gene* 4: 121 (1978)
 F. Colbere-Garapin et al, *J. Mol. Biol.* 150: 1 (1981)
 S. N. Covey, G. P. Lomonosoff and R. Hull (1981) *Nucleic Acids Res.* 9, 6735-6747.
 R. Dudley et al (1982) *Virology* 117: 19.
 R. T. Fraley, et al. (1983) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 80:4803-4807.
 R. T. Fraley, R. B. Horsch, A. Matzke, M. D. Chilton, W. S. Chilton and P. R. Sanders (1984) *Plant Molecular Biology* 3, 371-378.
 A. Frank., H. Guilley, G. Joward, K. Richards and L. Hirth (1980) *Cell* 21, 285-294.
 R. C. Gardner et al, *Nucleic Acids Research* Vol. 9 No. 12: 287 (1981)
 G. Guilley et al, *Cell* 30: 763 (1982)
 T. Hohn et al, in *Gene Cloning in Organisms Other than E. coli*, p. 193, Hofschneider and Goebel, eds. (Springer Verlag, N.Y., 1982)
 A. S. Howarth et al, *Virology* 112:678 (1981)
 T. Maniatis et al, *Molecular Cloning—A Laboratory Manual* (Cold Spring Harbor, Lab, 1982)
 R. E. F. Matthews (ed.) *Plant Virology* (Academic Press, N.Y., 1970).
 R. C. Mulligan et al, *Nature* 277: 108 (1979).
 R. N. Rao and S. Rogers, *Gene* 7: 79 (1979).
 S. Rogers et al., (1985) *Plant Mol. Rep.* 3:111.
 P. J. Southern & P. Berg, *J. Mol. Appl. Gen.* 1 327 (1982).
 L. Stryer, *Biochemistry*, 2nd. ed. (Freeman and Co. San Francisco, 1981).
 M. Zoller et al., (1982) *Nucleic Acids Res.* 10:6487.

We claim:

1. A chimeric gene which is expressed in plant cells comprising a promoter from a cauliflower mosaic virus, said promoter selected from the group consisting of a CaMV (35S) promoter isolated from CaMV protein-encoding DNA sequences and a CaMV (19S) promoter isolated from CaMV protein-encoding DNA sequences, and a structural sequence which is heterologous with respect to the promoter.
2. A chimeric gene of claim 1 in which the promoter is the CaMV(35S) promoter.
3. A chimeric gene of claim 1 in which the promoter is the CaMV(19S) promoter.
4. A plant cell which comprises a chimeric gene that contains a promoter from cauliflower mosaic virus, said promoter selected from the group consisting of a CaMV (35S) promoter and a CaMV (19S) promoter, wherein said promoter is isolated from CaMV protein-encoding

DNA sequences, and a structural sequence which is heterologous with respect to the promoter.

5. A plant cell of claim 4 in which the promoter is the CaMV(35S) promoter.

6. A plant cell of claim 4 in which the promoter is the CaMV(19S) promoter.

7. An intermediate plant transformation plasmid which comprises a region of homology to an *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* vector, a T-DNA border region from *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* and a chimeric gene, wherein the chimeric gene is located between the T-DNA border and the region of homology, said chimeric gene comprising a promoter from cauliflower mosaic virus, said promoter selected from the group consisting of a CaMV(35S) promoter and a CaMV(19S) promoter, and a structural sequence which is heterologous with respect to the promoter.

8. A plant transformation vector which comprises a disarmed plant tumor inducing plasmid of *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* and a chimeric gene, wherein the chimeric gene contains a promoter from cauliflower mosaic virus, said promoter selected from the group consisting of a CaMV(35S) promoter and a CaMV(19S) promoter, and a structural sequence which is heterologous with respect to the promoter.

9. A plant transformation vector of claim 8 in which the promoter is the CaMV(35S) promoter.

10. A plant transformation vector of claim 8 in which the promoter is the CaMV(19S) promoter.

11. The chimeric gene of claim 1 comprising in the 5' to 3' direction:

- (1) the CaMV(35S) promoter,
- (2) a structural sequence encoding neomycin phosphotransferase II, and
- (3) a 3' non-translated polyadenylation sequence of nopaline synthase.

12. The chimeric gene of claim 1 comprising in the 5' to 3' direction:

- (1) the CaMV(19S) promoter,
- (2) a structural sequence encoding neomycin phosphotransferase II, and
- (3) a 3' non-translated polyadenylation sequence of nopaline synthase.

13. A DNA construct comprising:

- (A) a CaMV promoter selected from the group consisting of (1) a CaMV 35S promoter isolated from CaMV protein-encoding DNA sequences and (2) a CaMV 19S promoter isolated from CaMV protein-encoding DNA sequences, and

(B) a DNA sequence of interest heterologous to (A), wherein (B) is under the regulatory control of (A) when said construct is transcribed in a plant cell.

14. A chimeric gene which is transcribed and translated in plant cells, said chimeric gene comprising a promoter from cauliflower mosaic virus, said promoter selected from the group consisting of:

- a) a CaMV 35S promoter region free of CaMV protein-encoding DNA sequences and
- b) a CaMV 19S promoter region free of CaMV protein-encoding DNA sequences,

and a DNA sequence which is heterologous with respect to the promoter.

15. A chimeric gene which is expressed in plants cells comprising a promoter from a cauliflower mosaic virus, said promoter selected from the group consisting of a CaMV(35S) promoter region free of CaMV protein-encoding DNA sequences and a CaMV(19S) promoter

5,352,605

17

region free of CaMV protein-encoding DNA sequences, and a DNA sequence which is heterologous with respect to the promoter.

16. A chimeric gene which is transcribed in plants cells comprising a promoter from a cauliflower mosaic virus, said promoter selected from the group consisting of a CaMV(35S) promoter free of CaMV protein-encoding DNA sequences and a CaMV(19S) promoter free of CaMV protein-encoding DNA sequences, a DNA sequence which is heterologous with respect to the promoter and a 3' non-translated polyadenylation signal sequence.

18

17. A plant cell which comprises a chimeric gene where said chimeric gene comprises a promoter from cauliflower mosaic virus, said promoter selected from the group consisting of a CaMV(35S) promoter and a CaMV(19S) promoter, wherein said promoter is free of CaMV protein-encoding DNA sequences, and a DNA sequence which is heterologous with respect to the promoter and a 3' non-translated polyadenylation signal sequence.

18. An intermediate plasmid of claim 7 in which the promoter is the CaMV(19S) promoter.

19. An intermediate plasmid of claim 7 in which the promoter is the CaMV(35S) promoter.

* * * * *

15

20

25

30

35

40

45

50

55

60

65

US00RE39247E

(19) **United States**(12) **Reissued Patent****Barry et al.**(10) **Patent Number: US RE39,247 E**(45) **Date of Reissued Patent: Aug. 22, 2006**(54) **GLYPHOSATE-TOLERANT 5-ENOLPYRUVYL-SHIKIMATE-3-PHOSPHATE SYNTHASES**(75) Inventors: **Gerard F. Barry**, St. Louis, MO (US); **Ganesh M. Kishore**, Creve Coeur, MO (US); **Stephen R. Padgett**, Wildwood, MO (US); **William C. Stallings**, Wildwood, MO (US)(73) Assignee: **Monsanto Technology LLC**, St. Louis, MO (US)(21) Appl. No.: **10/622,201**(22) Filed: **Jul. 18, 2003****Related U.S. Patent Documents**

Reissue of:

(64) Patent No.: **5,633,435**
Issued: **May 27, 1997**
Appl. No.: **08/306,063**
Filed: **Sep. 13, 1994**

U.S. Applications:

(63) Continuation-in-part of application No. 07/749,611, filed on Aug. 28, 1991, now abandoned, which is a continuation-in-part of application No. 07/576,537, filed on Aug. 31, 1990, now abandoned.

(51) **Int. Cl.**
A01H 5/00 (2006.01)
A01H 5/10 (2006.01)
C12N 15/82 (2006.01)(52) **U.S. Cl.** **800/300; 435/419; 435/320.1; 536/23.2; 536/23.4; 536/23.7; 800/278; 800/288**(58) **Field of Classification Search** **800/300, 800/278, 288, 312, 298; 536/23.2, 23.7; 435/419, 435/320.1**

See application file for complete search history.

(56) **References Cited****U.S. PATENT DOCUMENTS**

4,769,061 A * 9/1988 Comai 504/206
 4,971,908 A * 11/1990 Kishore et al. 435/172.1
 5,004,863 A 4/1991 Umbeck 800/205
 5,094,945 A * 3/1992 Comai 435/172.3
 5,159,135 A 10/1992 Umbeck 800/205
 5,164,316 A 11/1992 McPherson et al. 435/240.4
 5,196,525 A 3/1993 McPherson et al. 536/24.1
 5,310,667 A * 5/1994 Eichholtz et al. 435/172.3
 5,312,910 A 5/1994 Kishore et al. 536/23.2
 5,322,938 A 6/1994 McPherson et al. 536/24.1
 5,352,605 A 10/1994 Fraley et al. 435/240.4
 5,416,011 A 5/1995 Hinchee et al. 435/172.3
 5,463,174 A 10/1995 Moloney et al. 800/205
 5,512,466 A 4/1996 Klee et al. 800/283
 5,518,908 A 5/1996 Corbin et al. 435/172.3
 5,569,834 A 10/1996 Hinchee et al. 800/205
 5,627,061 A 5/1997 Barry et al. 800/288
 5,633,435 A 5/1997 Barry et al. 800/205
 5,804,425 A 9/1998 Barry et al. 435/193
 6,204,436 B1 3/2001 Mannerloef et al. 800/300
 6,248,876 B1 6/2001 Barry et al. 536/24.3

FOREIGN PATENT DOCUMENTS

EP 0 193 259 * 9/1986 800/205
 EP 0 218 571 4/1987
 EP 0 293 358 11/1988
 EP 0 426 641 5/1991
 EP 0 546 090 6/1996
 WO WO 91/04323 4/1991
 WO WO 92/04449 3/1992

OTHER PUBLICATIONS

Comai et. al. (1988) *Journal of Biological Chemistry* 263:15104-15109.*
 Fillatti et al. (Jul. 1987) *Bio/Technology* 5:726-730.*
 Fitzgibbon (Dec. 1988) Ph.D. Thesis University Microfilms International, (1989).*
 Griffin and Gasson (1995) *Mol. Gen. Genet.* 246:119-127.*
 Henner et al. (1986) *Gene* 49:147-152.*
 Potrykus (Jun. 1990) *Bio/Technology* 8:535-542.*
 Comai, et al (1988) *Journal of Biological Chemistry* 263:15104-15109.*
 Fitzgibbon (Dec. 1988) Ph.D. Thesis University Microfilms International, 1989, pp. viii-ix, 18, 22-29, 32, 93, 96-108.*
 Henner et al. (1984) *Gene*, 34:169-177.
 Eichholtz, et al. (1989) *Plant Physiology*, 89: 47.
 Fitzgibbon, et al (1990) *Chemical Abstracts*, vol. 112, abstract No. 92785.
 Schulz, et al. (1985) *FEMS Microbiol Lett.*, 28:297-301.
 Schulz, et al. (1985) *Chemical Abstracts*, vol. 103, abstract No. 119839.
 Larson-Kelly et al. (1988) *SAAS Bulletin*, 1: 37-40.
 Barlow, et al. (1989) *Biochemistry*, 28: 7985-7991.
 Shuttleworth et al. (1992) *Protein Engineering*, 5: 461-466, 1992.
 Selvapandian, et al. (1995) *FEBS Letters*, 374: 253-256.
 Alberg, et al. (1989) *Journal of The American Chemical Society*, 111: 2337-2338.
 Lanzetta, et al. (1979) *Analytical Biochemistry*, 100: 95-97.
 Majumder, et al. (1995) *Eur. J. Biochem.*, 229: 99-106.
 Steinrücken, et al. (1984) *Eur. J. Biochem.*, 143: 341-349.
 Steinrücken, et al. (1986) *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 244: 169-178.
 Kane, et al. (1971) *Journal of Biological Chemistry*, 246: 4308-4316.
 Fischer, et al. (1987) *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 256: 325-334.
 Chiesa, et al., *Gene*, (1994) 144: 145-146.

(Continued)

Primary Examiner—David H Kruse

(74) Attorney, Agent, or Firm—Howrey LLP

(57) **ABSTRACT**

Genes encoding Class II EPSPS enzymes are disclosed. The genes are useful in producing transformed bacteria and plants which are tolerant to glyphosate herbicide. Class II EPSPS genes share little homology with known, Class I EPSPS genes, and do not hybridize to probes from Class I EPSPS's. The Class II EPSPS enzymes are characterized by being more kinetically efficient than Class I EPSPS's in the presence of glyphosate. Plants transformed with Class II EPSPS genes are also disclosed as well as a method for selectively controlling weeds in a planted transgenic crop field.

127 Claims, 70 Drawing Sheets

EXHIBITPlaintiffs'
B

US RE39,247 E

Page 2

OTHER PUBLICATIONS

- Kishore, et al., 1988 *From Biochemistry to Genetic Engineering of Glyphosate Tolerance*, American Chemical Society, Chapter 3, pp. 37-48.
- Schulz, et al. (1985) *FEMS Microbiology Letters*, 28: 297-301.
- Padgett, et al. (1996) *Herbicide-Resistant Crops*, Chapter 4, pp. 53-84.
- Padgett, et al. (1987) *Archives of Biochemistry and Biophysics*, 258: 564-573.
- Lorz, et al. (1985) *Mol. Gen. Gene*, 199:178-182.
- Gasser, et al., (1989), *Science*, 244: 1293-1299.
- Fromm, et al. (1990) *Bio/Technology*, 8: 833-839.
- Gordon-Kamm, et al. (1990) *Plant Cell*, 2: 603-618.
- Armstrong, et al. (1995) *Crop Sci.*, 35:550-557.
- Christou, et al. (1991) *Bio/Technology*, 9: 957-962.
- Vasil, et al. (1992) *Bio/Technology*, 10: 667-674.
- Flavell, et al. (1987) *Nature*, 307: 108-109.
- Goodman, et al. (1987) *Science*, 236: 48-54.
- Paszkowski, et al. (1984) *EMBO Journal*, 3: 2717-2722.
- Potrykus, et al. (1985) *Mol. Gen. Genet.*, 199: 183-188.
- Shimamoto, et al. (1989) *Nature*, 338: 274-276.
- Rhodes, et al. (1988) *Science*, 240: 204-207.
- Horn, et al. (1988) *Plant Cell Reports*, 7: 469-472.
- Jahne, et al. (1995), *Euphytica*, 85: 35-44.
- McCabe, et al. (1988) *Bio/Technology*, 6: 923-926.
- Klein, et al. (1988) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 85: 8502-8505.
- Christou, et al. (1988) *Plant Physiol.*, 87: 671-674.
- Cheng, et al. (1996) *Plant Cell Reports*, 15: 653-657.
- McKenty, et al. (1995) *Plant Cell Reports*, 14: 699-703.
- Yang, et al. (1996) *Plant Cell Reports*, 15: 459-464.
- Grant, et al. (1995) *Plant Cell Reports*, 15: 254-258.
- De Kathen, et al. (1990) *Plant Cell Reports*, 9: 276-279.
- Zhang, et al. (1988) *Plant Cell Reports*, 7: 379-384.
- Weeks, et al. (1988) *Plant Physiol.*, 102: 1077-1084.
- Schroeder, et al. (1993) *Plant Physiol.*, 101: 751-757.
- Wan, et al. (1994) *Plant Physiol.*, 104: 37-48.
- Bytebier, et al. (1987) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 84: 5345-5349.
- Koziel, et al. (1993) *Bio/Technology*, 11: 194-200.
- Somers, et al. (1992) *Bio/Technology*, 10: 1589-1594.
- Wang, et al. (1992) *Bio/Technology*, 10: 691-696.
- Toryama, et al. (1990) *Bio/Technology*, 6: 1072-1074.
- Zhang, et al. (1988) *Theor. Appl. Genet.*, 76: 835-840.
- Battraw, et al. (1990) *Plant Mol. Biol.*, 15: 527-538.
- Davey, et al. (1989) *Plant Mol. Biol.*, 13: 273-285.
- Park, et al. (1996) *Plant Mol. Biol.*, 32: 1135-1148.
- De la Pena, et al. (1987) *Nature*, 325: 274-276.
- Bower, et al. (1992) *Plant Journal*, 2: 409-416.
- Davey, et al. (1986) "Transformation of the Genomic Expression of Plant Cells," in *Plasticity in Plants, Symposia of the Society for Experimental Biology*, pp. 85-120.
- Fitzgibbon and Braymer (1990) *Appl. Envir. Microbiol.* 56:3382-3388.
- Schultz, et al. (1984) *Arch. Microbiol.*, 137:121-123.
- English language translation of excerpt, *Chemistry and Biology, Bioscience and Biotechnology*, (1991) 29:734.
- English language translation of excerpt, Okada (ed.) "Gene Expression and Regulation in Higher Plants," in *Developments of Molecular Biology*, No. 13, Maruzen Co., Japan., 1990.
- English language translation of excerpt, Nagata (1993), *Plant Protoplast and Cell Engineering*, p. 104, Kodansha Co., Ltd.
- English language translation of excerpt, Uozumi (1993) *Plant Engineering*, p. 111, Maruzen Co., Ltd.
- Minutes of the Public Oral Proceedings before the EPO Technical Board of Appeal, on Apr. 6, 2005, for European Patent No. 0 546.090.
- "Monsanto Holds Right to Patent Herbicide-Resistant Seeds, European Patent Office Says." Associated Press, Apr. 9, 2005.
- "Efficient Transfer Of A Glyphosate Tolerance Gene Into Tomato Using A Binary Agrobacterium Tumefaciens Vector," L. Fillati, J. Kiser, R. Rose, and L. Comai, *Bio/Technology* 5:726-730 (1987).
- "Chloroplast Transport Of A Ribulose Biphosphate Carboxylase Small Subunit-5-Enolpyruvyl 3-Phosphoshikimate Synthase Chimeric Protein Requires Part Of The Mature Small Subunit In Addition To The Transit Peptide," L. Comai, N. Larson-Kelly, J. Kiser, C. Mau, A. Pokalsky, C. Shewmaker, K. McBride, A. Jones, and D. Stalker, *J. Biol. Chem.* 263:15104-15109 (1988).
- "The Organization And Nucleotide Sequence Of the Bacillus Subtilis hisH, tyrA and AroE Genes," D. Henner, L. Band, G. Glaggs, and E. Chen, *Gene* 49:147-152 (1986).
- "Pseudomonas sp. Strain PG2082: Uptake Of Glyphosate And Cloning Of A Gene Which Confers Increased Resistance To Glyphosate," J. Fitzgibbon, Ph.D. (Dec. 1998).
- "Gene Transfer To Cereal: An Assessment," I. Potrykus, *Bio/Technology* 1:535-542 (1990).
- "Genetic Aspects Of Aromatic Amino Acid Biosynthesis In Lactococcus Lactis," H. Griffin, and M. Gasson, *Mol. Gen. Genet.* 246:119-127 (1995).
- "Targeting A Herbicide-Resistant Enzyme From Escherichia Coli To Chloroplasts Of Higher Plants," G. della-Cioppa, S. Bauer, M. Taylor, D. Rochester, B. Klein, D. Shah, R. Fraley, and G. Kishore, *Bio/Technology* 5:579-584 (1987).
- "Production Of Transgenic Soybean Plants Using Agrobacterium-Mediated DNA Transfer," M. Hinchee, D. Connor-Ward, C. Newell, R. McDonnell, S. Sato, C. Gasser, D. Fischhoff, D. Re, R. Fraley, and R. Horsch, *Bio/Technology* 6:915-926 (1988).
- "Chloroplast Delivery Of A Bacterial EPSPS Synthase In Transgenic Plants And Tolerance To Glyphosate," N. Larson-Kelly, L. Comai, J. Kiser, C. Mau, A. Pokalsky, K. McBride, A. Jones, C. Shewmaker, and D. Stalker, *Biochem. Biotech.* 1:37-40 (1998).
- "Glyphosate Tolerant Flax Plants From Agrobacterium Mediated Gene Transfer," M. Jordan and A. McHughen, *Plant Cell Reports* 7:281-284 (1988).
- "Agrobacterium-Mediated Gene Transfer To Plants; Engineering Tolerance To Glyphosate," R. Horsch, R. Fraley, S. Rogers, H. Klee, J. Fry, M. Hinchee, and D. Shah, *Iowa State Journal of Research* 62:487-502 (1988).
- "The Use Of Bacterial Genes Encoding Herbicide Tolerance In Constructing Transgenic Plants," E. Piruzian, V. Mett, N. Kobets, and F. Urneeva, *Microbiological Sciences* 5:242-248 (1988).
- "Cloning Of An Arabidopsis Thaliana Gene Encoding 5-Enolpyruvylshikimate-3-Phosphate Synthase: Sequence Analysis And Manipulation To Obtain Glyphosate-Tolerant Plants," H. Klee, Y. Muskopf, and C. Gasser, *Mol. Gen. Gene.* 210:437-442 (1987).

US RE39,247 E

Page 3

"Genetically-Engineered Herbicide Tolerance—Technical And Commercial Considerations," R. Fraley, G. Kishore, C. Gasser, S. Padgett, R. Horsch, S. Rogers, G. Della-Cioppa, and D. Shah, *British Crop Protection Conference—Weeds* 2:463–471 (1987).

"Engineering Herbicide Tolerance In Transgenic Plants," D. Shah, R. Horsch, H. Klee, G. Kishore, J. Winter, N. Turner, C. Hironaka, P. Sanders, C. Gasser, S. Aykent, N. Siegel, S. Rogers, and R. Fraley, *Science* 233:478–481 (1986).

"An Altered *aroA* Gene Product Confers Resistance to the Herbicide Glyphosate," L. Comai, L. Sen, and D. Stalker, *Science* 221:370–371 (1983).

"A Single Amino Acid Substitution In The Enzyme 5-Enolpyruvylshikimate-3-Phosphate Synthase Confers Resistance To The Herbicide Glyphosate," D. Stalker, W. Hiatt, and L. Comai, *J. Biol. Chem.* 260:4724–4728 (1985).

"Engineering Herbicide Resistance In Plants," J. Botterman and J. Leemans, *Trends In Genetics* 4:219–222 (1988).

"Glyphosate Tolerant Variants Of Petunia EPSP Synthase," D. Eichholtz, C. Gasser, D. Re, S. Padgett, G. Kishore, D. Shah, and R. Fraley, *American Society of Plant Physiologists, Sup. To Plant Physiology* (1989).

"EPSP Synthase—From Biochemistry To Genetic Engineering Of Herbicide Tolerance," G. Kishore, S. Padgett, G. Della-Cioppa, D. Biest Re, L. Brundage, D. Shah, C. Gasser, P. Sanders, H. Klee, R. Horsch, N. Hoffmann, and R. Fraley, *American Society of Biological Chemists, 78th Annual Meeting, Abstract # 754* (1987).

"Genetic Engineering Of Plants For Herbicide Resistance Expression Of An RuBP Carboxylase Small Subunit-EPSP Synthase Chimeric Gene, Chloroplast Transport Of The Hybrid Protein, And Tolerance Phenotype In Transgenic Plants," L. Comai, N. Larson-Kelly, J. Kiser, A. Jones, D. Stalker, P. Moran, K. Kiehne, and A. Koning, *Vortr. Pflanzenzüchtg* 16:441–454 (1989).

"Biocontrol Of Plant Diseases vol. II" K. Mukerji and K. Garg, Editors, CRC Press Inc. (1988).

"The Development Of Herbicide Resistant Crops," B. Mazur and S. Falco, *Annu. Rev. Plant Physiol. Plant Mol. Biol.* 40:441–470 (1989).

"Producing Herbicide-Resistant Plants By Gene Transfer Technology". D. Stalker, in "Target Sites of Herbicide Action", P. Boger and G. Sandmann Editors, 1989.

"Genetic Engineering Of Tobacco For Resistance To The Herbicide Glyphosate," L. Comai, D. Stalker, W. Hiatt, G. Thompson, and D. Facciotti, (abstract, 1985).

"Performance Assessment Under Field Conditions Of A Rapid Immunological Test For Transgenic Soybeans," J. Fagan, B. Schoel, A. Haegert, J. Moore, and J. Beeby, *International Journal of Food Science and Technology* 36:357–367 (2001).

"Expression In Plants of a Mutant *aroA* Gene from *Salmonella Typhimurium* Confers Tolerance to Glyphosate," L. Comai, D. Facciotti, W.R. Hiatt, G. Thompson, R.E. Rose & D. M. Stalker, *Nature* 317:741–744 (1985).

Defendant's Second Supplemental Answers to Plaintiff's Third Set of Interrogatories to Mitchell Scruggs, as filed May 30, 2004, in *Monsanto Company v. Scruggs*, 3:00CV161–P–D, U.S. District Court, Northern District of Mississippi, Western Division.

Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment on Plaintiff's Patent Infringement Claim, Count One, Third Amended Complaint, dated Aug. 8, 2003, as filed in *Monsanto Company v. Scruggs*, 3:00CV161–B–A, U.S. District Court, Northern District of Mississippi, Western Division.

Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Motion for Summary Judgment on Plaintiff's Patent Infringement Claim, Count One, Third Amended Complaint (with exhibits), dated Aug. 8, 2003, as filed in *Monsanto Company v. Scruggs*, 3:00CV161–B–A, U.S. District Court, Northern District of Mississippi, Western Division.

Defendants' Response to Plaintiff's Notice of Dismissal of Count One (and Rebuttal to Monsanto's Response to Defendant's Motion for Summary Judgment on Count One (with exhibits), dated Jan. 12, 2004, as filed in *Monsanto Company v. Scruggs*, 3:00CV161–B–A, U.S. District Court, Northern District of Mississippi, Western Division.

Defendants' Motion for Establishment of Certain Facts, Invalidation of Patent Claims and Expenses, as a Sanction, and Defendants' Opposition to Monsanto's Notice of Dismissal of Count One, Third Amended Complaint with Prejudice and Motion to Dismiss Defendants' Counterclaim Alleging Invalidity of the '435 Patent for Lack of Subject Matter Jurisdiction Filed Dec. 8, 2003, dated Dec. 31, 2003, as filed in *Monsanto Company v. Scruggs*, 3:00CV161–B–A, U.S. District Court, Northern District of Mississippi, Western Division.

Memorandum Brief in Support of Defendants' Motion for Establishment of Certain Facts, Invalidation of Patent Claims and Expenses, as a Sanction and in Opposition to Monsanto's Motion to Dismiss Counterclaim (with exhibits), dated Dec. 31, 2003, as filed in *Monsanto Company v. Scruggs*, 3:00CV161–B–A, U.S. District Court, Northern District of Mississippi, Western Division.

Amended Answer, Affirmative Defenses and Counterclaims, as filed Jun. 30, 2000, in *Monsanto Co. v. Roush*, 1:00CV0208, U.S. District Court for the Northern District of Indiana, Fort Wayne Division.

Amended Answer, Affirmative Defenses and Counterclaims, as filed Dec. 21, 2000, in *Monsanto Co. v. Roush*, 1:00CV0208, U.S. District Court for the Northern District of Indiana, Fort Wayne Division.

Defendants' Supplemental Answers to Monsanto's Third Set of Interrogatories to Defendants, dated Sep. 28, 2001, in *Monsanto Co. v. Roush*, 1:00CV0208, U.S. District Court for the Northern District of Indiana, Fort Wayne Division.

* cited by examiner

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 1 of 70

US RE39,247 E

SSP1
6358 TCATCAAAATATTTAGCAGCATTCAGATTGGGTTCAATCAACAAGGTACGAGCCATATC 6417
AGTAGTTTTATAAATCGTCGTAAAGGTCTAAACCCAAAGTTAGTTGTTCCATGCTCGGTATAG
6418 ACTTTATTCAAATTGGTATCGCCAAAACCAAGAAGAACTCCCATCCTCAAAAGGTTTGTA 6477
TGAAATAAGTTTAACCATAGCGGTTTGTGGTTCTTCTTGAGGGTAGGAGTTTCCAAAACAT
6478 AGGAAGAAATTCTCAGTCCAAAGCCTCAACAAGGTCAGGGTACAGAGTCTCCAACCATTA 6537
TCCCTTCTTAAGAGTCAGGTTTTCGGAGTTGTTCAGTCCCATGTCTCAGAGGTTTGGTAAT
6538 GCCAAAAGCTACAGGAGATCAATGAAGAATCTTCAATCAAAAGTAAACTACTGTTCAGCA 6597
CGGTTTTTCGATGTCCCTCTAGTTACTTCTTAGAAGTTAGTTTTCATTTGATGACAAGGTCGT
6598 CATGCATCATGGTCAGTAAGTTTCAGAAAAAAGACATCCACCGAAGACTTAAAGTTAGTGG 6657
GTACGTAGTACCAGTCATTCAAAAGTCTTTTCTGTAGGTGGCTTCTGAATTTCAATCACC

Figure 1A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 2 of 70

US RE39,247 E

GCATCTTTGAAAGTAACTCTTGTCACATCGAGCAGCTGGCTTGTTGGGACCAGACAAAAA 6717
6658 CGTAGAAACTTTCA TTAGAACAGTTGTAGCTCGTCGACCCGAAACACCCCTGGTCTGTTT
AGGAATGGTGCAGAAATTGTTAGGCGCACCTACCAAAAGCATCTTTTGCCCTTTATTGCAAG 6777
6718 TCCTTACCACGTCTTAACAATCCGCGTGATGGTTTTCGTAGAAACGGAAATAACGTTTC
ATAAGCAGATTCCCTCTAGTACAAGTGGGGAACAAATAACGTGGAAGAGCTGTCCCTG 6837
6778 TATTTCGTCTAAGGAGATCATGTTCACCCCTTGTTTTATTGTCACCTTTTTCGACAGGAC
ACAGCCCACTCACTAATGCGGTATGACGAAACGCACTGACGACCACAAAGAAATTCCTCTTA 6897
6838 TGTCCGGTGAGTGATTACGCATACTGCTTGCGTCACTGCTGGTGTTTTCTTAAGGGAGAT
TATAAGAGGCATTTCATTTCCCATTTGAAGGATCATCAGATACATAACCAATATTCTC
6898 ATATTCTTCCGTAAAGGGTAAACTTCCTAGTAGTCTATGATTGGTTATAAAGAG 6954

SSPI**Figure 1B**

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 3 of 70

US RE39,247 E

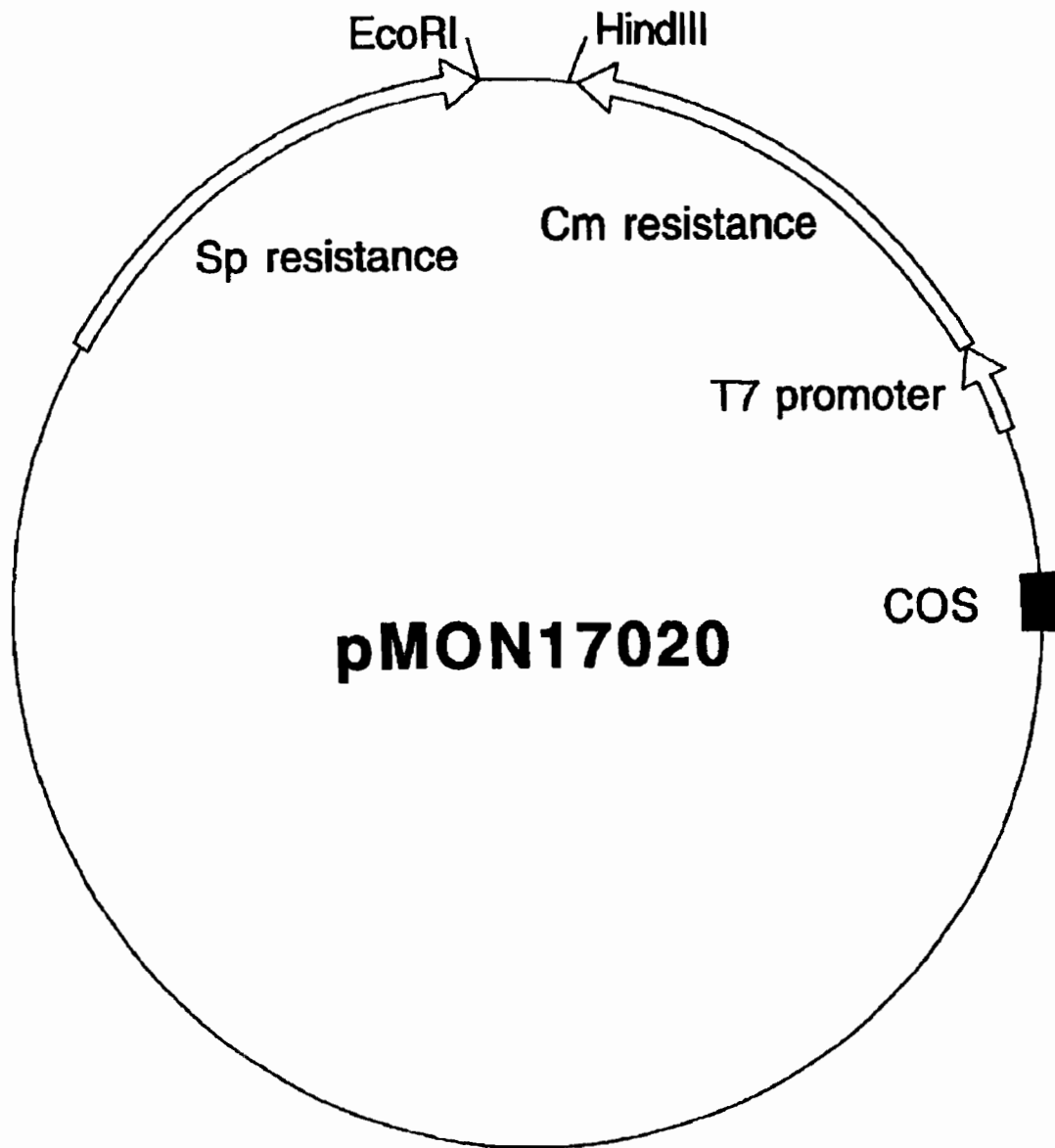


Figure 2

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 4 of 70

US RE39,247 E

```

AAGCCCGCGT TCTCTCCGGC GCTCCGCCCG GAGAGCCGTG GATAGATTAA GGAAGACGCC      60
C   ATG TCG CAC GGT GCA AGC AGC CGG CCC GCA ACC GCC CGC AAA TCC      106
   Met Ser His Gly Ala Ser Arg Pro Ala Thr Ala Arg Lys Ser      15
       1       5       10
TCT GGC CTT TCC GGA ACC GTC CGC ATT CCC GGC GAC AAG TCG ATC TCC      154
Ser Gly Leu Ser Gly Thr Val Arg Ile Pro Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser      30
       20       25       30
CAC CGG TCC TTC ATG TTC GGC GGT CTC GCG AGC GGT GAA ACG CGC ATC      202
His Arg Ser Phe Met Phe Gly Gly Leu Ala Ser Gly Glu Thr Arg Ile      45
       35       40
ACC GGC CTT CTG GAA GGC GAG GAC GTC ATC AAT ACG GGC AAG GCC ATG      250
Thr Gly Leu Leu Glu Gly Glu Asp Val Ile Asn Thr Gly Lys Ala Met      60
       50       55
CAG GCC ATG GGC GCC AGG ATC CGT AAG GAA GGC GAC ACC TGG ATC ATC      298
Gln Ala Met Gly Ala Arg Ile Arg Lys Glu Gly Asp Thr Trp Ile Ile      75
       65       70
GAT GGC GTC GGC AAT GGC GGC CTC CTG GCG CCT GAG GCG CCG CTC GAT      346
Asp Gly Val Gly Asn Gly Gly Leu Leu Ala Pro Glu Ala Pro Leu Asp      95
       80       85

```

Figure 3A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 5 of 70

US RE39,247 E

TTC GGC AAT GCC GCC ACG GGC TGC CGC CTG ACC ATG GGC CTC GTC GGC	394
Phe Gly Asn Ala Ala Thr Gly Cys Arg Leu Thr Met Gly Leu Val Gly	
100	110
GTC TAC GAT TTC GAC AGC ACC TTC ATC GGC GAC GCC TCG CTC ACA AAG	442
Val Tyr Asp Phe Asp Ser Thr Phe Ile Gly Asp Ala Ser Leu Thr Lys	
115	125
CGC CCG ATG GGC CCG GTG TTTG AAC CCG CTG CGC GAA ATG GGC GTG CAG	490
Arg Pro Met Gly Arg Val Leu Asn Pro Leu Arg Glu Met Gly Val Gln	
130	140
GTG AAA TCG GAA GAC GGT GAC CGT CTT CCC GTT ACC TTG CGC GGC CCG	538
Val Lys Ser Glu Asp Gly Asp Arg Leu Pro Val Thr Leu Arg Gly Pro	
145	155
AAG ACG CCG ACG CCG ATC ACC TAC CGC GTG CCG ATG GCC TCC GCA CAG	586
Lys Thr Pro Thr Pro Ile Thr Tyr Arg Val Pro Met Ala Ser Ala Gln	
160	170
GTG AAG TCC GCC GTG CTG CTC GCC GGC CTC AAC ACG CCC GGC ATC ACG	634
Val Lys Ser Ala Val Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu Asn Thr Pro Gly Ile Thr	
180	190
ACG GTC ATC GAG CCG ATC ATG ACG CGC GAT CAT ACG GAA AAG ATG CTG	682
Thr Val Ile Glu Pro Ile Met Thr Arg Asp His Thr Glu Lys Met Leu	
195	205

Figure 3B

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 6 of 70

US RE39,247 E

CAG GGC TTT GGC GCC AAC CTT ACC GTC GAG ACG GAT GCG GAC GGC GTG	730
Gln Gly Phe Gly Ala Asn Leu Thr Val Glu Thr Asp Ala Asp Gly Val	
210 215 220	
CGC ACC ATC CGC CTG GAA GGC CGC GGC AAG CTC ACC GGC CAA GTC ATC	778
Arg Thr Ile Arg Leu Glu Gly Arg Gly Lys Leu Thr Gly Gln Val Ile	
225 230 235	
GAC GTG CCG GGC GAC CCG TCC TCG ACG GCC TTC CCG CTG GTT GCG GCC	826
Asp Val Pro Gly Asp Pro Ser Thr Ala Phe Pro Leu Val Ala Ala	
240 245 250 255	
CTG CTT GTT CCG GGC TCC GAC GTC ACC ATC CTC AAC GTG CTG ATG AAC	874
Leu Leu Val Pro Gly Ser Asp Val Thr Ile Leu Asn Val Leu Met Asn	
260 265 270	
CCC ACC CGC ACC GGC CTC ATC CTG ACG CTG CAG GAA ATG GGC GCC GAC	922
Pro Thr Arg Thr Gly Leu Ile Leu Thr Thr Leu Gln Glu Met Gly Ala Asp	
275 280 285	
ATC GAA GTC ATC AAC CCG CGC CTT GCC GGC GGC GAA GAC GTG GCG GAC	970
Ile Glu Val Ile Asn Pro Arg Leu Ala Gly Gly Glu Asp Val Ala Asp	
290 295 300	
CTG CGC GTT CGC TCC ACC CTG AAG GGC GTC ACG GTG CCG GAA GAC	1018
Leu Arg Val Arg Ser Thr Thr Leu Lys Gly Val Thr Val Pro Glu Asp	
305 310 315	

Figure 3C

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 7 of 70

US RE39,247 E

CGC GCG CCT TCG ATG ATC GAC GAA TAT CCG ATT CTC GCT GTC GCC GCC	1066
Arg Ala Pro Ser Met Ile Asp Glu Tyr Pro Ile Leu Ala Val Ala Ala	320 325 330 335
GCC TTC GCG GAA GGG GCG ACC GTG ATG AAC GGT CTG GAA GAA CTC CGC	1114
Ala Phe Ala Glu Gly Ala Thr Val Met Asn Gly Leu Glu Glu Leu Arg	340 345 350
GTC AAG GAA AGC GAC CGC CTC TCG GCC GTC GCC AAT GGC CTC AAG CTC	1162
Val Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ser Ala Val Ala Asn Gly Leu Lys Leu	355 360 365
AAT GGC GTG GAT TGC GAT GAG GGC GAG ACG TCG CTC GTC GTG CGC GGC	1210
Asn Gly Val Asp Cys Asp Glu Gly Glu Thr Ser Leu Val Val Arg Gly	370 375 380
CGC CCT GAC GGC AAG GGG CTC GGC AAC GCC TCG GGC GCC GTC GCC	1258
Arg Pro Asp Gly Lys Gly Leu Gly Asn Ala Ser Gly Ala Ala Val Ala	385 390 395
ACC CAT CTC GAT CAC CGC ATC GCC ATG AGC TTC CTC GTC ATG GGC CTC	1306
Thr His Leu Asp His Arg Ile Ala Met Ser Phe Leu Val Met Gly Leu	400 405 410 415
GTG TCG GAA AAC CCT GTC ACG GTG GAC GAT GCC ACG ATG ATC GCC ACG	1354
Val Ser Glu Asn Pro Val Thr Val Asp Asp Ala Thr Met Ile Ala Thr	420 425 430

Figure 3D

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 8 of 70

US RE39,247 E

AGC TTC CCG GAG TTC ATG GAC CTG ATG GCC GGG CTG GGC GCG AAG ATC	1402
Ser Phe Pro Glu Phe Met Asp Leu Met Ala Gly Leu Gly Ala Lys Ile	
435 440 445	
GAA CTC TCC GAT ACG AAG GCT GCC TGATGACCTT CACAATCGCC ATCGATGGTC	1456
Glu Leu Ser Asp Thr Lys Ala Ala	
450 455	
CCGCTGCGGC CGGCAAGGG ACGCTCTCGC GCCGTATCGC GGAGGTCTAT GGCTTTCATC	1516
ATCTCGATAC GGGCCTGACC TATCGCGCCA CGGCCAAAGC GCTGCTCGAT CGCGGCCCTGT	1576
CGCTTGATGA CGAGGCGGTT GCGGCCGATG TCGCCCGCAA TCTCGATCTT GCCGGGGCTCG	1636
ACCGGTCGGT GCTGTCGGCC CATGCCATCG GCGAGGCGGC TTCGAAGATC GCGGTCTATGC	1696
CCTCGGTGCG GCGGGCGCTG GTCGAGGCGC AGCGCAGCTT TGCGGCGCGT GAGCCGGGCA	1756
CGGTGCTGGA TGGACGCGAT ATCGGCACGG TGGTCTGCCC GGATGCGCCG GTGAAGCTCT	1816
ATGTCACCGC GTCACCGGAA GTGCGCGCGA AACGCCGCTA TGACGAAATC CTCGGCAATG	1876
GCGGGTTGGC CGATTACGGG ACGATCCTCG AGGATATCCG CCGCCGCGAC GAGCGGGACA	1936
TGGGTGCGGC GGACAGTCCT TTGAAGCCCC CCGACGATGC GCACCTT	1982

Figure 3E

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 9 of 70

US RE39,247 E

GTAGCCACAC ATAATTACTA TAGCTAGGAA GCCCGCTATC TCTCAATCCC GCGTGATCGC	60
GCCAAAATGT GACTGTGAAA AATCC ATG TCC CAT TCT GCA TCC CCG AAA CCA	112
Met Ser His Ser Ala Ser Pro Lys Pro	
1 5	
GCA ACC GCC CGC TCG GAG GCA CTC ACG GGC GAA ATC CGC ATT CCG	160
Ala Thr Ala Arg Arg Ser Glu Ala Leu Thr Gly Glu Ile Arg Ile Pro	25
10 15 20	
GGC GAC AAG TCC ATC TCG CAT CGC TCC TTC ATG TTT GGC GGT CTC GCA	208
Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser His Arg Ser Phe Met Phe Gly Gly Leu Ala	40
30 35	
TCG GGC GAA ACC CGC ATC ACC GGC CTT CTG GAA GGC GAG GAC GTC ATC	256
Ser Gly Glu Thr Arg Ile Thr Gly Leu Leu Glu Gly Glu Asp Val Ile	55
45 50	
AAT ACA GGC CGC GCC ATG CAG GCC ATG GGC GCG AAA ATC CGT AAA GAG	304
Asn Thr Gly Arg Ala Met Gln Ala Met Gly Ala Lys Ile Arg Lys Glu	70
60 65	
GGC GAT GTC TGG ATC ATC AAC GGC GTC GGC AAT GGC TGC CTG TTG CAG	352
Gly Asp Val Trp Ile Ile Asn Gly Val Gly Asn Gly Cys Leu Leu Gln	85
75 80	

Figure 4A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 10 of 70

US RE39,247 E

CCC GAA GCT GCG CTC GAT TTC GGC AAT GCC GGA ACC GGC GCG CGC CTC	400
Pro Glu Ala Ala Leu Asp Phe Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Gly Ala Arg Leu	105
90	
ACC ATG GGC CTT GTC GGC ACC TAT GAC ATG AAG ACC TCC TTT ATC GGC	448
Thr Met Gly Leu Val Gly Thr Tyr Asp Met Lys Thr Ser Phe Ile Gly	120
110	
GAC GCC TCG CTG TCG AAG CGC CCG ATG GGC CGC GTG CTG AAC CCG TTG	496
Asp Ala Ser Leu Ser Lys Arg Pro Met Gly Arg Val Leu Asn Pro Leu	135
125	
CGC GAA ATG GGC GTT CAG GTG GAA GCA GCC GAT GGC GAC CGC ATG CCG	544
Arg Glu Met Gly Val Gln Val Glu Ala Ala Asp Gly Asp Arg Met Pro	150
140	
CTG ACG CTG ATC GGC CCG AAG ACG GCC AAT CCG ATC ACC TAT CGC GTG	592
Leu Thr Leu Ile Gly Pro Lys Thr Ala Asn Pro Ile Thr Tyr Arg Val	165
155	
CCG ATG GCC TCC GCG CAG GTA AAA TCC GCC GTG CTG CTC GCC GGT CTC	640
Pro Met Ala Ser Ala Gln Val Lys Ser Ala Val Leu Ala Gly Leu	185
170	
AAC ACG CCG GGC GTC ACC ACC GTC ATC GAG CCG GTC ATG ACC CGC GAC	688
Asn Thr Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ile Glu Pro Val Met Thr Arg Asp	200
190	

Figure 4B

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 11 of 70

US RE39,247 E

CAC ACC GAA AAG ATG CTG CAG GGC TTT GGC GCC GAC CTC ACG GTC GAG	736
His Thr Glu Lys Met Leu Gln Gly Phe Gly Ala Asp Leu Thr Val Glu	
205 210 215	
ACC GAC AAG GAT GGC GTG CGC CAT ATC CGC ATC ACC GGC CAG GGC AAG	784
Thr Asp Lys Asp Gly Val Arg His Ile Arg Ile Thr Gly Gln Gly Lys	
220 225 230	
CTT GTC GGC CAG ACC ATC GAC GTG CCG GGC GAT CCG TCA TCG ACC GCC	832
Leu Val Gly Gln Thr Ile Asp Val Pro Gly Asp Pro Ser Thr Ala	
235 240 245	
TTC CCG CTC GTT GCC GCC CTT CTG GTG GAA GGT TCC GAC GTC ACC ATC	880
Phe Pro Leu Val Ala Ala Leu Leu Val Glu Gly Ser Asp Val Thr Ile	
250 255 260 265	
CGC AAC GTG CTG ATG AAC CCG ACC CGT ACC GGC CTC ATC CTC ACC TTG	928
Arg Asn Val Leu Met Asn Pro Thr Arg Thr Gly Leu Ile Leu Thr Leu	
270 275 280	
CAG GAA ATG GGC GCC GAT ATC GAA GTG CTC AAT GCC CGT CTT GCA GGC	976
Gln Glu Met Gly Ala Asp Ile Glu Val Leu Asn Ala Arg Leu Ala Gly	
285 290 295	
GGC GAA GAC GTC GCC GAT CTG CGC GTC AGG GCT TCG AAG CTC AAG GGC	1024
Gly Glu Asp Val Ala Asp Leu Arg Val Arg Ala Ser Lys Leu Lys Gly	
300 305 310	

Figure 4C

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 12 of 70

US RE39,247 E

GTC GTC GTT CCG CCG GAA CGT GCG CCG TCG ATG ATC GAC GAA TAT CCG	1072
Val Val Val Pro Pro Glu Arg Ala Pro Ser Met Ile Asp Glu Tyr Pro	
315 320 325	
GTC CTG GCG ATT GCC GCC TCC TTC GCG GAA ACC GTG ATG GAC	1120
Val Leu Ala Ile Ala Ala Ser Phe Ala Glu Gly Glu Thr Val Met Asp	
330 335 340 345	
GGG CTC GAC GAA CTG CCG GTC AAG GAA TCG GAT CGT CTG GCA GCG GTC	1168
Gly Leu Asp Glu Leu Arg Val Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ala Ala Val	
350 355 360	
GCA CGC GGC CTT GAA GCC AAC GGC GTC GAT TGC ACC GAA GGC GAG ATG	1216
Ala Arg Gly Leu Glu Ala Asn Gly Val Asp Cys Thr Glu Gly Glu Met	
365 370 375	
TCG CTG ACG GTT CCG GGC CGC CCC GAC GGC AAG GGA CTG GGC GGC GGC	1264
Ser Leu Thr Val Arg Gly Arg Pro Asp Gly Lys Gly Leu Gly Gly Gly	
380 385 390	
ACG GTT GCA ACC CAT CTC GAT CAT CGT ATC GCG ATG AGC TTC CTC GTG	1312
Thr Val Ala Thr His Leu Asp His Arg Ile Ala Met Ser Phe Leu Val	
395 400 405	
ATG GGC CTT CCG GCG GAA AAG CCG GTG ACG GTT GAC GAC AGT AAC ATG	1360
Met Gly Leu Ala Ala Glu Lys Pro Val Thr Val Asp Ser Asn Met	
410 415 420 425	

Figure 4D

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 13 of 70

US RE39,247 E

ATC GCC ACG TCC TTC CCC GAA TTC ATG GAC ATG ATG CCG GGA TTG GGC	1408
Ile Ala Thr Ser Phe Phe Pro Glu Phe Met Asp Met Met Pro Gly Leu Gly	
430 435 440	
GCA AAG ATC GAG TTG AGC ATA CTC TAGTCACTCG ACAGCGAAAA TATTATTGTC	1462
Ala Lys Ile Ile Glu Leu Ser Ile Leu	
445	
GAGATTGGGC ATTATTACCG GTTGGTCTCA GCGGGGGTTT AATGTCCAAT CTTCATACG	1522
TAACAGCATC AGGAAATATC AAAAAAGCTT TAGAAGGAAT TGCTAGAGCA GCGACGCCGC	1582
CTAAGCTTTC TCAAGACTTC GTTAAAACTG TACTGAAATC CCGGGGGGTC CCGGGGATCAA	1642
ATGACTTCAT TTCTGAGAAA TTGGCCCTCGC A	1673

Figure 4E

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 14 of 70

US RE39,247 E

GTGATCGCGC CAAAATGTGA CTGTGAAAAA TCC ATG TCC CAT TCT GCA TCC CCG	54
Met Ser His Ser Ala Ser Pro	5
AAA CCA GCA ACC GCC CGC CGC TCG GAG GCA CTC ACG GGC GAA ATC CGC	102
Lys Pro Ala Thr Ala Arg Ser Glu Ala Leu Thr Gly Glu Ile Arg	20
ATT CCG GGC GAC AAG TCC ATC TCG CAT CGC TCC TTC ATG TTT GGC GGT	150
Ile Pro Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser His Arg Ser Phe Met Phe Gly Gly	35
CTC GCA TCG GGC GAA ACC CGC ATC ACC GGC CTT CTG GAA GGC GAG GAC	198
Leu Ala Ser Gly Glu Thr Arg Ile Thr Gly Leu Leu Gly Glu Asp	55
GTC ATC AAT ACA GGC CGC GCC ATG CAG GCC ATG GGC GCG AAA ATC CGT	246
Val Ile Asn Thr Gly Arg Ala Met Gln Ala Met Gly Ala Lys Ile Arg	70
AAA GAG GGC GAT GTC TGG ATC ATC AAC GGC GTC GGC AAT GGC TGC CTG	294
Lys Glu Gly Asp Val Trp Ile Ile Asn Gly Val Gly Asn Gly Cys Leu	85
TTG CAG CCC GAA GCT GCG CTC GAT TTC GGC AAT GCC GGA ACC GGC GCG	342
Leu Gln Pro Glu Ala Ala Leu Asp Phe Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Gly Ala	100

Figure 5A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 15 of 70

US RE39,247 E

CGC CTC ACC ATG GGC CTT GTC GGC ACC TAT GAC ATG AAG ACC TCC TTT	390
Arg Leu Thr Met Gly Leu Val Gly Thr Tyr Asp Met Lys Thr Ser Phe	
105 110 115	
ATC GGC GAC GCC TCG CTG TCG AAG CGC CCG ATG GGC CGC GTG CTG AAC	438
Ile Gly Asp Ala Ser Leu Ser Lys Arg Pro Met Gly Arg Val Leu Asn	
120 125 130 135	
CCG TTG CGC GAA ATG GGC GTT CAG GTG GAA GCA GCC GAT GGC GAC CGC	486
Pro Leu Arg Glu Met Gly Val Gln Val Glu Ala Ala Asp Gly Asp Arg	
140 145 150	
ATG CCG CTG ACG CTG ATC GGC CCG AAG ACG GCC AAT CCG ATC ACC TAT	534
Met Pro Leu Thr Leu Ile Gly Pro Lys Thr Ala Asn Pro Ile Thr Tyr	
155 160 165	
CGC GTG CCG ATG GCC TCC GCG CAG GTA AAA TCC GCC GTG CTG CTC GCC	582
Arg Val Pro Met Ala Ser Ala Gln Val Lys Ser Ala Val Leu Leu Ala	
170 175 180	
GGT CTC AAC ACG CCG GGC GTC ACC ACC GTC ATC GAG CCG GTC ATG ACC	630
Gly Leu Asn Thr Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Thr Val Ile Glu Pro Val Met Thr	
185 190 195	
CGC GAC CAC ACC GAA AAG ATG CTG CAG GGC TTT GGC GCC GAC CTC ACG	678
Arg Asp His Thr Glu Lys Met Leu Gln Gly Phe Gly Ala Asp Leu Thr	
200 205 210 215	

Figure 5B

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 16 of 70

US RE39,247 E

GTC GAG ACC GAC AAG GAT GGC GTG CGC CAT ATC CGC ATC ACC GGC CAG Val Glu Thr Asp Lys Asp Gly Val Arg His Ile Arg Ile Thr Gly Gln 220 225 230	726
GGC AAG CTT GTC GGC CAG ACC ATC GAC GTG CCG GGC GAT CCG TCA TCG Gly Lys Leu Val Gly Gln Thr Ile Asp Val Pro Gly Asp Pro Ser Ser 235 240 245	774
ACC GCC TTC CCG CTC GTT GCC GCC CTT CTG GTG GAA GGT TCC GAC GTC Thr Ala Phe Pro Leu Val Ala Ala Leu Leu Val Glu Gly Ser Asp Val 250 255 260	822
ACC ATC CGC AAC GTG CTG ATG AAC CCG ACC CGT ACC GGC CTC ATC CTC Thr Ile Arg Asn Val Leu Met Asn Pro Thr Arg Thr Gly Leu Ile Leu 265 270 275	870
ACC TTG CAG GAA ATG GGC GCC GAT ATC GAA GTG CTC AAT GCC, CGT CTT Thr Leu Gln Glu Met Gly Ala Asp Ile Glu Val Leu Asn Ala Arg Leu 280 285 290 295	918
GCA GGC GGC GAA GAC GTC GCC GAT CTG CGC GTC AGG GCT TCG AAG CTC Ala Gly Gly Glu Asp Val Ala Asp Leu Arg Val Arg Ala Ser Lys Leu 300 305 310	966
AAG GGC GTC GTC GTT CCG CCG GAA CGT GCG CCG TCG ATG ATC GAC GAA Lys Gly Val Val Val Pro Pro Glu Arg Ala Pro Ser Met Ile Asp Glu 315 320 325	1014

Figure 5C

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 17 of 70

US RE39,247 E

TAT CCG GTC CTG GCG ATT GCC GCC TCC TTC GCG GAA GGC GAA ACC GTG	1062
Tyr Pro Val Leu Ala Ile Ala Ala Ser Phe Ala Glu Gly Thr Val	
330 335 340	
ATG GAC GGG CTC GAC GAA CTG CGC GTC AAG GAA TCG GAT CGT CTG GCA	1110
Met Asp Gly Leu Asp Glu Leu Arg Val Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ala	
345 350 355	
GCG GTC GCA CGC GGC CTT GAA GCC AAC GGC GTC GAT TGC ACC GAA GGC	1158
Ala Val Ala Arg Gly Leu Glu Ala Asn Gly Val Asp Cys Thr Glu Gly	
360 365 370 375	
GAG ATG TCG CTG ACG GTT CGC GGC CGC CCC GAC GGC AAG GGA CTG GGC	1206
Glu Met Ser Leu Thr Val Arg Gly Arg Pro Asp Gly Lys Gly Leu Gly	
380 385 390	
GGC GGC ACG GTT GCA ACC CAT CTC GAT CAT ATC GCG ATG AGC TTC	1254
Gly Gly Thr Val Ala Thr His Leu Asp His Arg Ile Ala Met Ser Phe	
395 400 405	
CTC GTG ATG GGC CTT GCG GCG GAA AAG CCG GTG ACG GTT GAC GAC AGT	1302
Leu Val Met Gly Leu Ala Ala Glu Lys Pro Val Thr Val Asp Asp Ser	
410 415 420	
AAC ATG ATC GCC ACG TCC TTC CCC GAA TTC ATG GAC ATG ATG CCG GGA	1350
Asn Met Ile Ala Thr Ser Phe Pro Glu Phe Met Asp Met Met Pro Gly	
425 430 435	

Figure 5D

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 18 of 70

US RE39,247 E

TTG GGC GCA AAG ATC GAG TTG AGC ATA CTC TAGTCACTCG ACAGCGAAAA	1400
Leu Gly Ala Lys Ile Glu Leu Ser Ile Leu	
440	
445	
TATTATTTCG GAGATTGGGC ATTATTACCG GTTGGTCTCA GCGGGGGTTT AATGTCCAAT	1460
CTTCCATACG TAACAGCATC AGGAAATATC AAAAAAGCTT	1500

Figure 5E

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 19 of 70

US RE39,247 E

```

1 MSHGASSRPATARKSSGLSGTVRIPGDKSISHRSFMFGGLASGETRITGL 50
  . | . . . : . | . : . | . : . | . : . | . : . | . : . |
1 . . . . . MESLTLOPIARVDGTINLPGSKTVSNRALLLAALAHGKTVLTLN 44
  . . . . .
51 LEGEDVINTGKAMQAMGARIRKEGDTWIIDGVGNGGLLAPEAPLD..FGN 98
  | : : : | : . | : | . . . . : : | : | : | : | : | : |
45 LDSDDVRHMLNALTALGVSYTLSDRTRCEIIGNGGPLHAEGALELFLGN 94
  . . . . .
99 AATGCRLTMGLVGVDYDFDSTFIGDASLTKRPMGRVLNPLREMGVQVK..SE 147
  | : : | : : : : | : : : : | : : : : | : : : : |
95 AGTAMRPLAAALCLGSNDIVLTGEPRMKERPIGHLVDALRLGGAKITYLE 144
  . . . . .
148 DGDRLPVTLRGPKTPTPIITYRVPMASAQVKSALLAGLNTPGITTVIEPI 197
  : : : | : | . | . . : : : . : : : : | . : : : : | . .
145 QENYPPLRLQGGFTGGNVVDVSGSVSSQFLTALLMTAPLAPEDTVIRIKGD 194
  . . . . .
198 MTRDHTKMLQFGCANLTVETDADGVRTIRLEGRGKLTGQVIDVPGDPSS 247
  : : : . : : : : | : : : : | : : : : | : : : : |
195 LVSKPYIDITLNLMKTFGVEIENQHYYQQFVVKGGQSYQSPGTYLVEGDAS 244

```

Figure 6A

Figure 6B

Figure 7A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 22 of 70

US RE39,247 E

301 VADLRVRSSTLKGVTVPEDRAPSMID EY P I L A V A A A F A E G A T V M N G L E E L 350
| | | | | . | | | | | . | | | | | : | | | | | . | | | | | : | | | | |
301 VADLRVRASKLKGVVPPERAPSMID EY P V L A I A A S F A E G E T V M D G L D E L 350
351 RVKESDRLSAVANG L K L N G V D C D E G E T S L V V R G R P D G K G L G N A S G A A V A T 400
| | | | | . | | | | | . | | | | | . | | | | | . | | | | | . | | | | | . | | | | |
351 RVKESDRLAAVARG L E A N G V D C T E G E M S L T V R G R P D G K G L G . . . G G T V A T 397
401 HLDHRIAMSFLVMGLVSEN P V T V D D A T M I A T S F P E F M D L M A G L G A K I E L S 450
| | | | | . | | | | | . | | | | | . | | | | | . | | | | | . | | | | | . | | | | |
398 HLDHRIAMSFLVMGLA A E K P V T V D D S N M I A T S F P E F M D M P G L G A K I E L S 447
451 DTKAA* 456
448 IL.... 449

Figure 7B

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 23 of 70

US RE39,247 E

CCATGGCTCA CGGTGCAAGC AGCCGTCCAG CAACTGCTCG TAAGTCCTCT GTCTTTCTG 60
GAACCGTCCG TATTCAGGT GACAAGTCTA TCTCCACAG GTCCTTCATG TTTTGGAGGTC 120
TCGCTAGCGG TGAAACTCGT ATCACCGGTC TTTTGGGAAGG TGAAGATGTT ATCAACACTG 180
GTAAGGCTAT GCAAGCTATG GGTGCCAGAA TCCGTAAGGA AGGTGATACT TGGATCATTG 240
ATGGTGTTGG TAACGGTGGA CTCCCTTGCTC CTGAGGCTCC TCTCGATTTC GGTAACGCTG 300
CAACTGGTTG CCGTTTGACT ATGGGTCTTG TTGGTGTTTA CGATTTTCGAT AGCACTTTCA 360
TTGGTGACGC TTCTCTCACT AAGCGTCCAA TGGGTCGTGT GTTGAACCCA CTTCGCGAAA 420
TGGGTGTGCA GGTGAAGTCT GAAGACGGTG ATCGTCTTCC AGTTACCTTG CGTGGACCAA 480
AGACTCCAAC GCCAATCACC TACAGGGTAC CTATGGCTTC CGCTCAAGTG AAGTCCGCTG 540
TTCCTGCTTG TGGTCTCAAC ACCCCAGGTA TCACCACGTG TATCGAGCCA ATCATGACTC 600
GTGACCACAC TGAAAAGATG CTTCAAGGTT TTGGTGCTAA CTTACCCGTT GAGACTGATG 660
CTGACGGTGT GCGTACCATC CGTCTTGAAG GTCGTGGTAA GCTCACCCGT CAAGTGATTG 720
ATGTTCCAGG TGATCCATCC TCTACTGCTT TCCCATTTGGT TGCTGCCCTG CTGTGTTCCAG 780
GTTCCGACGT CACCATCCTT AACGTTTGA TGAACCCAAC CCGTACTGGT CTCATCTTGA 840

Figure 8A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 24 of 70

US RE39,247 E

CTCTGCAGGA	AATGGGTGCC	GACATCGAAG	TGATCAACCC	ACGTCTTGCT	GGTGAGAAG	900
ACGTGGCTGA	CTTGCGTGTT	CGTCTTCTA	CTTTGAAGG	TGTTACTGTT	CCAGAAGACC	960
GTGCTCCCTC	TATGATCGAC	GAGTATCCAA	TTCTCGCTGT	TGCAGCTGCA	TTCGCTGAAG	1020
GTGCTACCGT	TATGAACGGT	TTGGAAGAAC	TCCGTGTTAA	GGAAAGCGAC	CGTCTTCTG	1080
CTGTCGCAAA	CGGTCTCAAG	CTCAACGGTG	TTGATTGCGA	TGAAGGTGAG	ACTTCTCTCG	1140
TCGTGCCGTG	TCGTCCCTGAC	GGTAAGGGTC	TCGGTAACGC	TTCTGGAGCA	GCTGTCGCTA	1200
CCCACCTCGA	TCACCGTATC	GCTATGAGCT	TCCTCGTTAT	GGTCTCGTT	TCTGAAAACC	1260
CTGTTACTGT	TGATGATGCT	ACTATGATCG	CTACTAGCTT	CCCAGAGTTC	ATGGATTTGA	1320
TGGCTGGTCT	TGGAGCTAAG	ATCGAACTCT	CCGACACTAA	GGCTGCTTGA	TGAGCTC	1377

Figure 8B

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 25 of 70

US RE39,247 E

```

AGATCTATCG ATAAGCTTGA TGTAATTGGA GGAAGATCAA AATTTTCAAT CCCCATTTCTT      60
CGATTGCTTC AATTGAAGTT TCTCCG ATG GCG CAA GTT AGC AGA ATC TGC AAT      113
      Met Ala Gln Val Ser Arg Ile Cys Asn
      1      5
GGT GTG CAG AAC CCA TCT CTT ATC TCC AAT CTC TCG AAA TCC AGT CAA      161
Gly Val Gln Asn Pro Ser Leu Ile Ser Asn Leu Ser Lys Ser Ser Gln
      10      15      20      25
CGC AAA TCT CCC TTA TCG GTT TCT CTG AAG ACG CAG CAG CAT CCA CGA      209
Arg Lys Ser Pro Leu Ser Val Ser Leu Lys Thr Gln Gln His Pro Arg
      30      35      40
GCT TAT CCG ATT TCG TCG TCG TGG GGA TTG AAG AAG AGT GGG ATG ACG      257
Ala Tyr Pro Ile Ser Ser Ser Trp Gly Leu Lys Lys Ser Gly Met Thr
      45      50      55
TTA ATT GGC TCT GAG CTT CGT CCT CTT AAG GTC ATG TCT TCT GTT TCC      305
Leu Ile Gly Ser Glu Leu Arg Pro Leu Lys Val Met Ser Ser Val Ser
      60      65      70
ACG GCG TGC ATG C
Thr Ala Cys Met
      75

```

Figure 9

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 26 of 70

US RE39,247 E

AGATCTATCG ATAAGCTTGA TGTAATTGGA GGAAGATCAA AATTTTCAAT CCCCATTTCTT	60
CGATTGCTTC AATTGAAGTT TCTCCG ATG GCG CAA GTT AGC AGA ATC TGC AAT	113
Met Ala Gln Val Ser Arg Ile Cys Asn	
1 5	
GGT GTG CAG AAC CCA TCT CTT ATC TCC AAT CTC TCG AAA TCC AGT CAA	161
Gly Val Gln Asn Pro Ser Leu Ile Ser Asn Leu Ser Lys Ser Ser Gln	
10 15 20 25	
CGC AAA TCT CCC TTA TCG GTT TCT CTG AAG ACG CAG CAG CAT CCA CGA	209
Arg Lys Ser Pro Leu Ser Val Ser Leu Lys Thr Gln Gln His Pro Arg	
30 35 40	
GCT TAT CCG ATT TCG TCG TCG TGG GGA TTG AAG AAG AGT GGG ATG ACG	257
Ala Tyr Pro Ile Ser Ser Ser Trp Gly Leu Lys Lys Ser Gly Met Thr	
45 50 55	

Figure 10A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 27 of 70

US RE39,247 E

TTA ATT GGC TCT GAG CTT CGT CCT CTT AAG GTC ATG TCT TCT GTT TCC	305
Leu Ile Gly Ser Glu Leu Arg Pro Leu Lys Val Met Ser Ser Val Ser	
	60
ACG GCG GAG AAA GCG TCG GAG ATT GTA CTT CAA CCC ATT AGA GAA ATC	353
Thr Ala Glu Lys Lys Ala Ser Glu Ile Val Leu Gln Pro Ile Arg Glu Ile	
	75
TCC GGT CTT ATT AAG TTG CCT GGC TCC AAG TCT CTA TCA AAT AGA ATT	401
Ser Gly Leu Ile Lys Leu Pro Gly Ser Gly Ser Lys Ser Leu Ser Asn Arg Ile	
	90
	95
	100
	105
	402

Figure 10B

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 28 of 70

US RE39,247 E

AGATCTTTCA AGA ATG GCA CAA ATT AAC AAC ATG GCT CAA GGG ATA CAA	49
Met Ala Gln Ile Asn Asn Met Ala Gln Gly Ile Gln	
1 5 10	
ACC CTT AAT CCC AAT TCC AAT TTC CAT AAA CCC CAA GTT CCT AAA TCT	97
Thr Leu Asn Pro Asn Ser Asn Phe His Lys Pro Gln Val Pro Lys Ser	
15 20 25	
TCA AGT TTT CTT GTT TTT GGA TCT AAA AAA CTG AAA AAT TCA GCA AAT	145
Ser Ser Phe Leu Val Phe Gly Ser Lys Lys Leu Lys Asn Ser Ala Asn	
30 35 40	
TCT ATG TTG GTT TTG AAA AAA GAT TCA ATT TTT ATG CAA AAG TTT TGT	193
Ser Met Leu Val Leu Lys Lys Asp Ser Ile Phe Met Gln Lys Phe Cys	
45 50 55 60	
TCC TTT AGG ATT TCA GCA TCA GTG GCT ACA GCC TGC ATG C	233
Ser Phe Arg Ile Ser Ala Ser Val Ala Thr Ala Cys Met	
65 70	

Figure 11

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 29 of 70

US RE39,247 E

AGATCTGCTA GAAATAATTT TGTTTAACTT TAAGAAGGAG ATATATCC ATG GCA CAA	57
Met Ala Gln	
1	
ATT AAC AAC ATG GCT CAA GGG ATA CAA ACC CTT AAT CCC AAT TCC AAT	105
Ile Asn Asn Met Ala Gln Gly Ile Gln Thr Leu Asn Pro Asn Ser Asn	
5 10 15	
TTC CAT AAA CCC CAA GTT CCT AAA TCT TCA AGT TTT CTT GTT TTT GGA	153
Phe His Lys Pro Gln Val Pro Lys Ser Ser Ser Phe Leu Val Phe Gly	
20 25 30 35	
TCT AAA AAA CTG AAA AAT TCA GCA AAT TCT ATG TTG GTT TTG AAA AAA	201
Ser Lys Lys Leu Lys Asn Ser Ala Asn Ser Met Leu Val Leu Lys Lys	
40 45 50	

Figure 12A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 30 of 70

US RE39,247 E

GAT TCA ATT TTT ATG CAA AAG TTT TGT TCC TTT AGG ATT TCA GCA TCA	249
Asp Ser Ile Phe 55 Met Gln Lys Phe Cys Ser Phe Arg Ile Ser Ala Ser	
	60
	65
GTG GCT ACA GCA CAG CAG AAG CCT TCT TCT GAG ATA GTG TTG CAA CCC ATT AAA	297
Val Ala Thr 70 Ala Gln Lys Pro Ser Ser Glu Ile Val Leu Gln Pro Ile Lys	
	75
	80
GAG ATT TCA GGC ACT GGT AAA TTG CCT GGC TCT AAA TCA TTA TCT AAT	345
Glu Ile Ser Gly Thr Gln Val Lys Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Leu Ser Asn	
	85
	90
	95
AGA ATT C	352
Arg Ile	
100	

Figure 12B

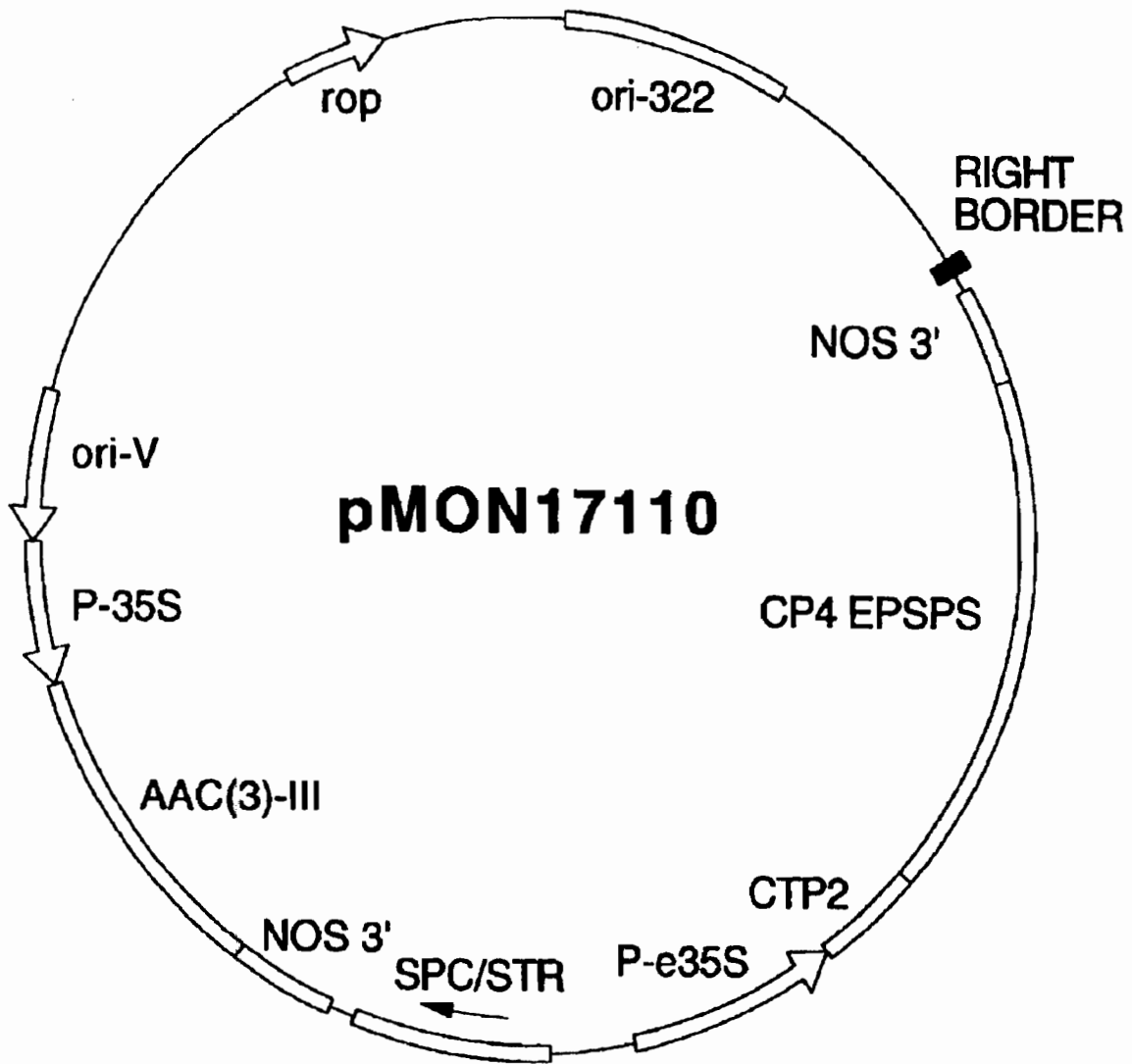


Figure 13

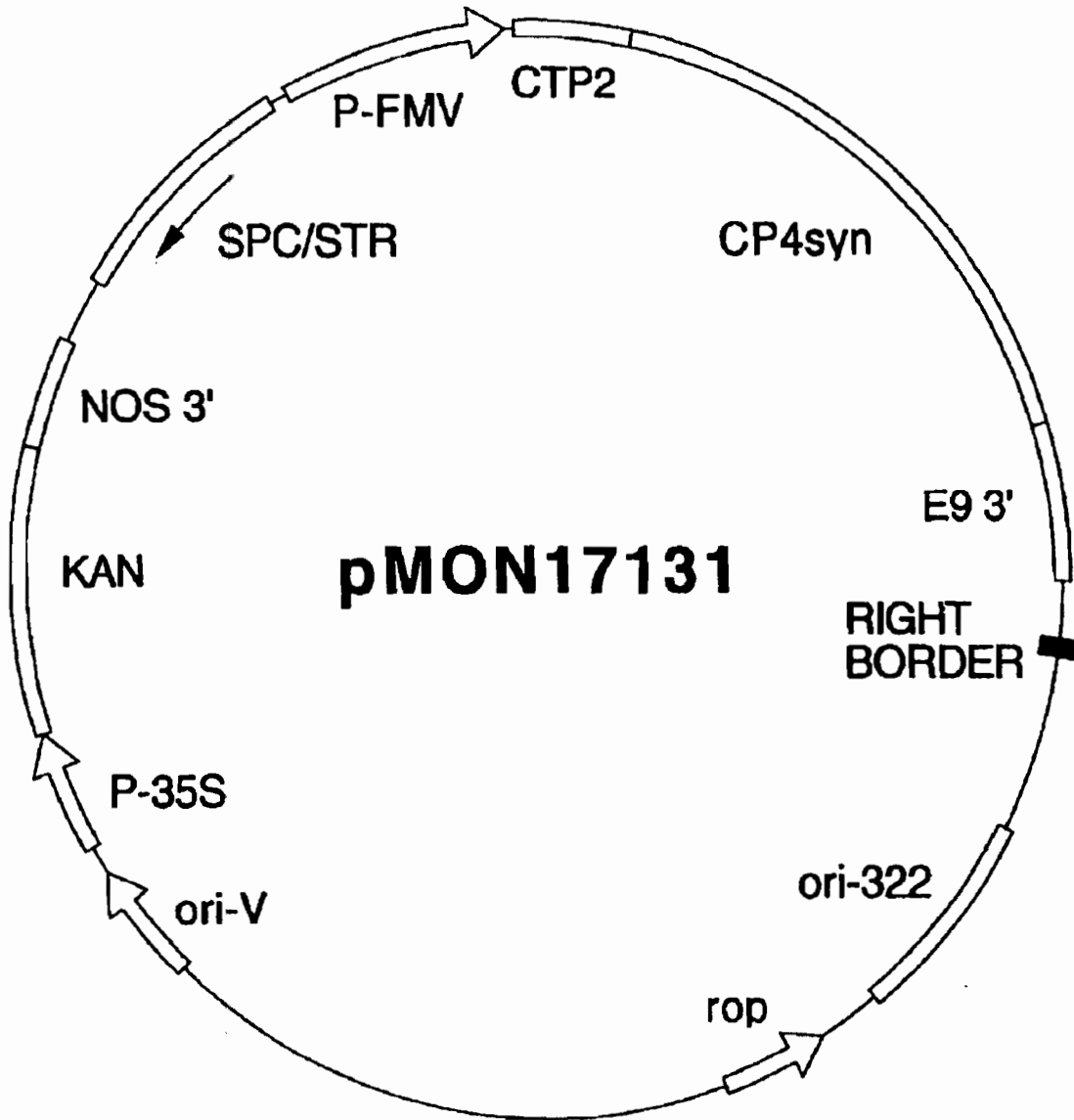


Figure 14

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 33 of 70

US RE39,247 E

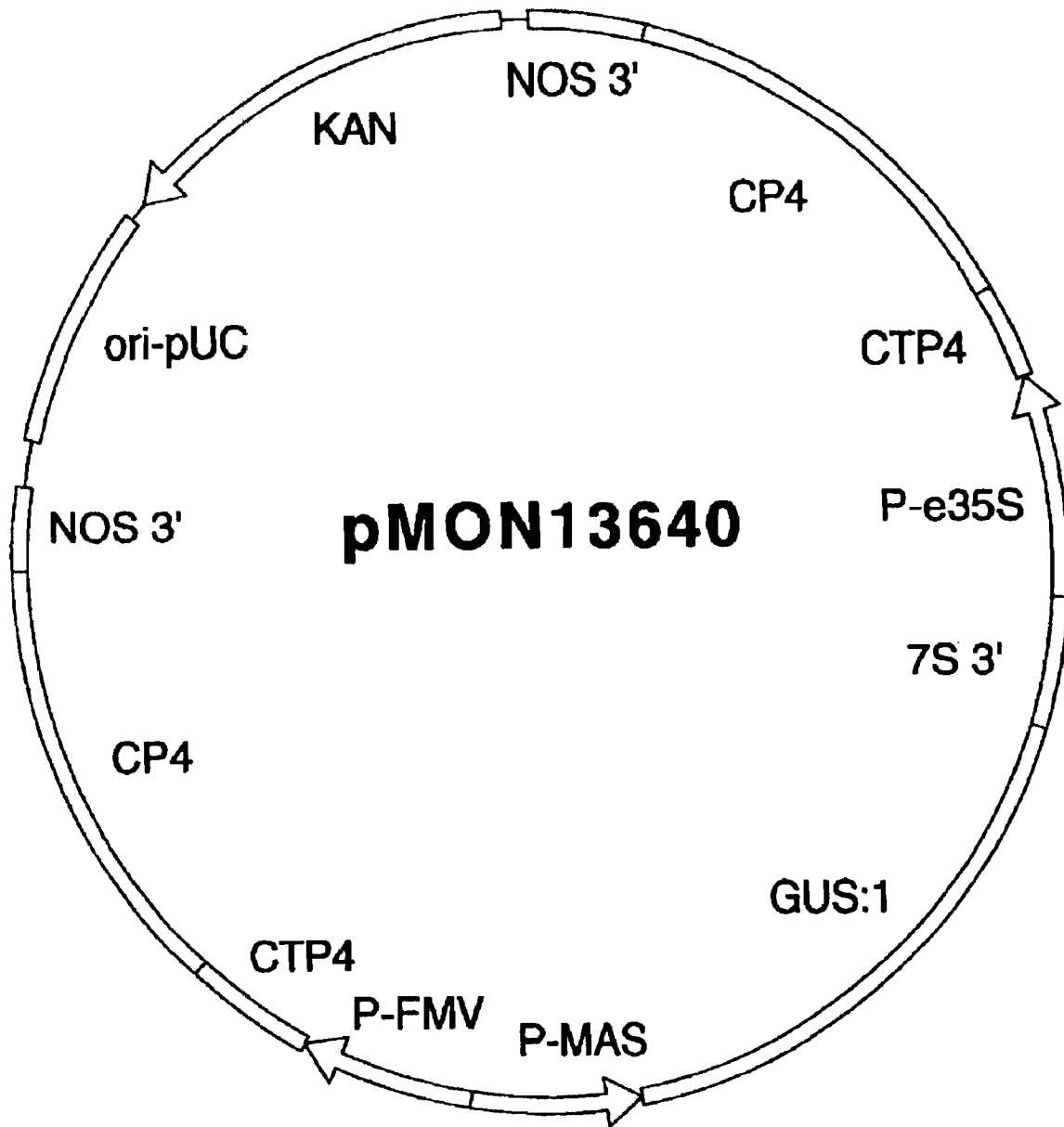


Figure 15

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 34 of 70

US RE39,247 E

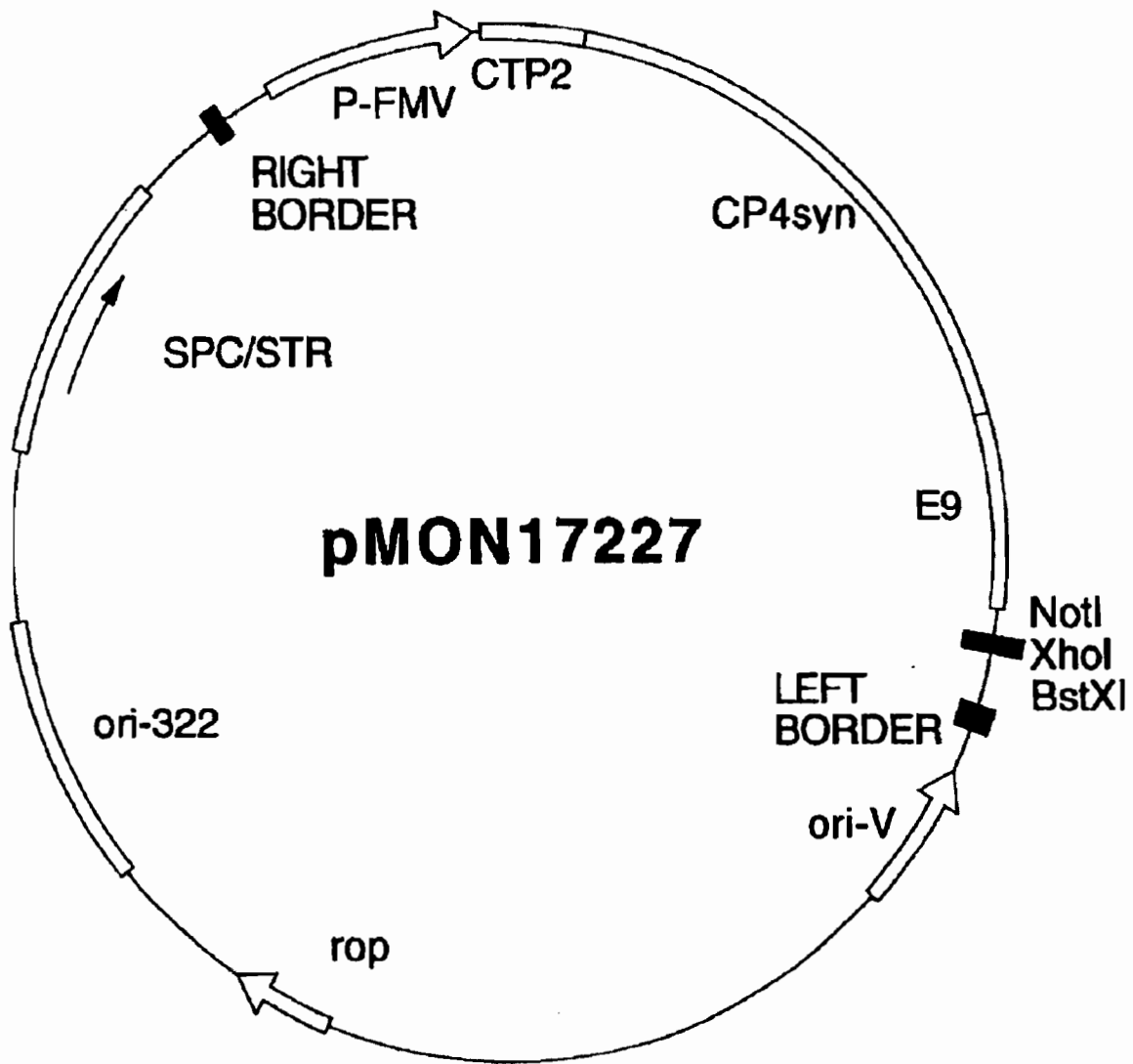


Figure 16

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 35 of 70

US RE39,247 E

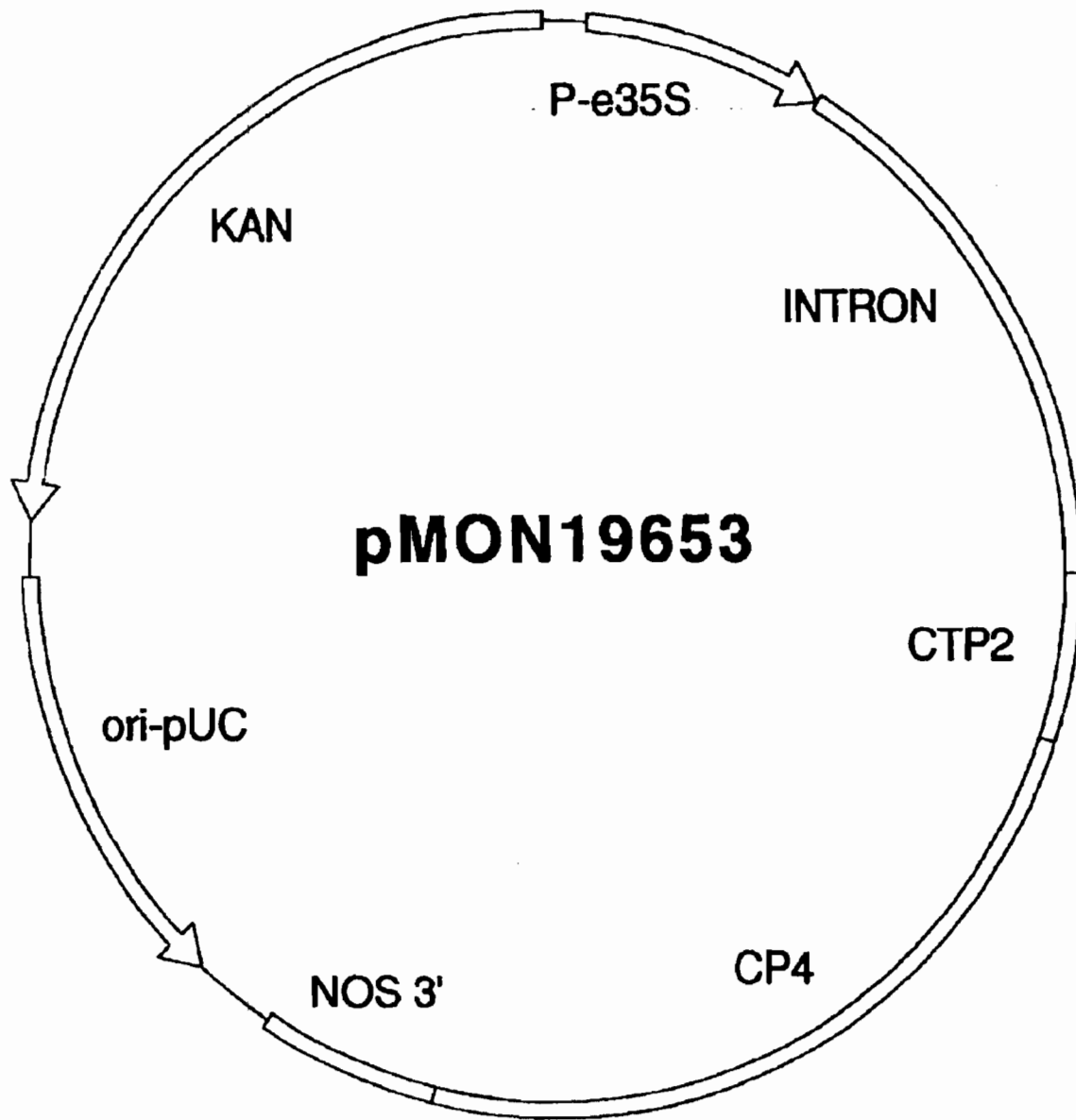


Figure 17

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 36 of 70

US RE39,247 E

ATG AAA CGA GAT AAG GTG CAG ACC TTA CAT GGA GAA ATA CAT ATT CCC	48
Met Lys Arg Asp Lys Val Gln Thr Leu His Gly Glu Ile His Ile Pro	15
1	
GGT GAT AAA TCC ATT TCT CAC CGC TCT GTT ATG TTT GGC GCG CTA GCG	96
Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser His Arg Ser Val Met Phe Gly Ala Leu Ala	30
20	
GCA GGC ACA ACA GTT AAA AAC TTT CTG CCG GGA GCA GAT TGT CTG	144
Ala Gly Thr Thr Thr Val Val Lys Asn Phe Leu Pro Gly Ala Asp Cys Leu	45
35	
AGC ACG ATC GAT TGC TTT AGA AAA ATG GGT GTT CAC ATT GAG CAA AGC	192
Ser Thr Ile Asp Cys Phe Arg Lys Met Gly Val His Ile Glu Gln Ser	60
50	
AGC AGC GAT GTC GTG ATT CAC GGA AAA GGA ATC GAT GCC CTG AAA GAG	240
Ser Ser Asp Val Val Ile His Gly Lys Gly Ile Asp Ala Leu Lys Glu	80
65	
CCA GAA AGC CTT TTA GAT GTC GGA AAT TCA GGT ACA ACG ATT CGC CTG	288
Pro Glu Ser Leu Leu Asp Val Gly Asn Ser Gly Thr Thr Ile Arg Leu	95
85	
ATG CTC GGA ATA TTG GCG GGC CGT CCT TTT TAC AGC GCG GTA GCC GGA	336
Met Leu Gly Ile Leu Ala Gly Arg Pro Phe Tyr Ser Ala Val Ala Gly	110
100	

Figure 18A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 37 of 70

US RE39,247 E

GAT GAG AGC ATT GCG AAA CGC CCA ATG AAG CGT GTG ACT GAG CCT TTG Asp Glu Ser Ile Ala Lys Arg Pro Met Lys Arg Val Thr Glu Pro Leu	115 120 125 384
AAA AAA ATG GGG GCT AAA ATC GAC GGC AGA GCC GGC GAG TTT ACA Lys Lys Met Gly Ala Lys Ile Asp Gly Arg Ala Gly Glu Phe Thr	130 135 140 432
CCG CTG TCA GTG AGC GGC GCT TCA TTA AAA GGA ATT GAT TAT GTA TCA Pro Leu Ser Val Ser Gly Ala Ser Leu Lys Gly Ile Asp Tyr Val Ser	145 150 155 160 480
CCT GTT GCA AGC GCG CAA ATT AAA TCT GCT GTT TTG CTG GCC GGA TTA Pro Val Ala Ser Ala Gln Ile Lys Ser Ala Val Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu	165 170 175 528
CAG GCT GAG GGC ACA ACA ACT GTA ACA GAG CCC CAT AAA TCT CGG GAC Gln Ala Glu Gly Thr Thr Thr Val Thr Glu Pro His Lys Ser Arg Asp	180 185 190 576
CAC ACT GAG CGG ATG CTT TCT GCT TTT GGC GTT AAG CTT TCT GAA GAT His Thr Glu Arg Met Leu Ser Ala Phe Gly Val Lys Leu Ser Glu Asp	195 200 205 624
CAA ACG AGT GTT TCC ATT GCT GGT GGC CAG AAA CTG ACA GCT GCT GAT Gln Thr Ser Val Ser Ile Ala Gly Gln Lys Lys Leu Thr Ala Ala Asp	210 215 220 672

Figure 18B

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 38 of 70

US RE39,247 E

ATT TTT GTT CCT GGA GAC ATT TCT TCA GCC GCG TTT TTC CTT GCT GCT	720
Ile Phe Val Pro Gly Asp Ile Ser Ser Ala Ala Phe Phe Leu Ala Ala	240
225 230 235	
GGC GCG ATG GTT CCA AAC AGC AGA ATT GTA TTG AAA AAC GTA GGT TTA	768
Gly Ala Met Val Pro Asn Ser Arg Ile Val Leu Lys Asn Val Gly Leu	255
245 250	
AAT CCG ACT CGG ACA GGT ATT ATT GAT GTC CTT CAA AAC ATG GGG GCA	816
Asn Pro Thr Arg Thr Gly Ile Ile Asp Val Leu Gln Asn Met Gly Ala	270
260 265	
AAA CTT GAA ATC AAA CCA TCT GCT GAT AGC GGT GCA GAG CCT TAT GGA	864
Lys Leu Glu Ile Lys Pro Ser Ala Asp Ser Gly Ala Glu Pro Tyr Gly	280 285
275	
GAT TTG ATT ATA GAA ACG TCA TCT CTA AAG GCA GTT GAA ATC GGA GGA	912
Asp Leu Ile Ile Glu Thr Ser Ser Ser Leu Lys Ala Val Glu Ile Gly Gly	300
290 295	
GAT ATC ATT CCG CGT TTA ATT GAT GAG ATC CCT ATC ATC GCG CTT CTT	960
Asp Ile Ile Pro Arg Leu Ile Asp Glu Ile Pro Ile Ile Ala Leu Leu	310 315 320
305	
GCG ACT CAG GCG GAA GGA ACC ACC GTT ATT AAG GAC GCG GCA GAG CTA	1008
Ala Thr Gln Ala Glu Gly Thr Thr Val Ile Ile Lys Asp Ala Ala Glu Leu	325 330 335

Figure 18C

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 39 of 70

US RE39,247 E

AAA GTG AAA GAA ACA AAC CGT ATT GAT ACT GTT GTT TCT GAG CTT CGC	1056
Lys Val Lys Glu Thr Asn Arg Ile Asp Thr Val Val Ser Glu Leu Arg	
340 345 350	
AAG CTG GGT GCT GAA ATT GAA CCG ACA GCA GAT GGA ATG AAG GTT TAT	1104
Lys Leu Gly Ala Glu Ile Glu Pro Thr Ala Asp Gly Met Lys Val Tyr	
355 360 365	
GGC AAA CAA ACG TTG AAA GGC GCT GCA GTG TCC AGC CAC GGA GAT	1152
Gly Lys Gln Thr Leu Lys Gly Gly Ala Ala Val Ser Ser His Gly Asp	
370 375 380	
CAT CGA ATC GGA ATG ATG CTT GGT ATT GCT TCC TGT ATA ACG GAG GAG	1200
His Arg Ile Gly Met Met Leu Gly Ile Ala Ser Cys Ile Thr Glu Glu	
385 390 395 400	
CCG ATT GAA ATC GAG CAC ACG GAT GCC ATT CAC GGT TCT TAT CCA ACC	1248
Pro Ile Glu Ile Glu His Thr Asp Ala Ile His Val Ser Tyr Pro Thr	
405 410 415	
TTC TTC GAG CAT TTA AAT AAG CTT TCG AAA AAA TCC TGA	1287
Phe Phe Glu His Leu Asn Lys Lys Ser Lys Lys Ser	
420 425	

Figure 18D

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 40 of 70

US RE39,247 E

ATG GTA AAT GAA CAA ATC ATT GAT ATT TCA GGT CCG TTA AAG GGC GAA	48
Met Val Asn Glu Gln Ile Ile Asp Ile Ser Gly Pro Leu Lys Gly Glu	15
1	10
5	
ATA GAA GTG CCG GGC GAT AAG TCA ATG ACA CAC CGT GCA ATC ATG TTG	96
Ile Glu Val Pro Gly Asp Lys Ser Met Thr His Arg Ala Ile Met Leu	30
20	25
35	40
GGC TCG CTA GCT GAA GGT GTA TCT ACT ATA TAT AAG CCA CTA CTT GGC	144
Ala Ser Leu Ala Glu Gly Val Ser Thr Ile Tyr Lys Pro Leu Leu Gly	45
50	55
GAA GAT TGT CGT CGT ACG ATG GAC ATT TTC CGA CAC TTA GGT GTA GAA	192
Glu Asp Cys Arg Arg Thr Met Asp Ile Phe Arg His Leu Gly Val Glu	60
65	70
ATC AAA GAA GAT GAT GAA AAA TTA GTT GTG ACT TCC CCA GGA TAT CAA	240
Ile Lys Glu Asp Asp Glu Lys Leu Val Val Thr Ser Pro Gly Tyr Gln	80
85	90
GTT AAC ACG CCA CAT CAA GTA TTG TAT ACA GGT AAT TCT GGT ACG ACA	288
Val Asn Thr Pro His Gln Val Leu Tyr Thr Gly Asn Ser Gly Thr Thr	95
ACA CGA TTA TTG GCA GGT TTG TTA AGT GGT TTA GGT AAT GAA AGT GTT	336
Thr Arg Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu Leu Ser Gly Leu Gly Asn Glu Ser Val	110
100	105

Figure 19A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 41 of 70

US RE39,247 E

384	TTG TCT GGC GAT GTT TCA ATT GGT AAA AGG CCA ATG GAT CGT GTC TTG
	Leu Ser Gly Asp Val Ser Ile Gly Lys Arg Pro Met Asp Arg Val Leu
	115 120 125
432	AGA CCA TTG AAA CTT ATG GAT GCG AAT ATT GAA GGT ATT GAA GAT AAT
	Arg Pro Leu Lys Leu Met Asp Ala Asn Ile Glu Gly Ile Glu Asp Asn
	130 135 140
480	TAT ACA CCA TTA ATT ATT AAG CCA CCA TCT GTC ATA AAA GGT ATA AAT TAT
	Tyr Thr Pro Leu Ile Ile Lys Pro Ser Val Ile Lys Gly Ile Asn Tyr
	145 150 155 160
528	CAA ATG GAA GTT GCA AGT GCA CAA CAA GTA AAA AGT GCC ATT TTA TTT GCA
	Gln Met Glu Val Ala Ser Ala Gln Val Lys Ser Ala Ile Leu Phe Ala
	165 170 175
576	AGT TTG TTT TCT AAG GAA CCG ACC ATC ATT AAA GAA TTA GAT GTA AGT
	Ser Leu Phe Ser Lys Glu Pro Thr Ile Ile Lys Glu Leu Asp Val Ser
	180 185 190
624	CGA AAT CAT ACT GAG ACG ATG TTC AAA CAT TTT AAT ATT CCA ATT GAA
	Arg Asn His Thr Glu Thr Met Phe Lys His Phe Asn Ile Pro Ile Glu
	195 200 205
672	GCA GAA GGG TTA TCA ATT AAT ACA ACC CCT GAA GCA ATT CGA TAC ATT
	Ala Glu Gly Leu Ser Ile Asn Thr Thr Pro Glu Ala Ile Arg Tyr Ile
	210 215 220

Figure 19B

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 42 of 70

US RE39,247 E

AAA CCT GCA GAT TTT CAT GTT CCT GGC GAT ATT TCA TCT GCA GCG TTC	720
Lys Pro Ala Asp Phe His Val Pro Gly Asp Ile Ser Ser Ala Ala Phe	240
225 230 235	
TTT ATT GTT GCA GCA CTT ATC ACA CCA GGA AGT GAT GTA ACA ATT CAT	768
Phe Ile Val Ala Ala Leu Ile Thr Pro Gly Ser Asp Val Thr Ile His	255
245 250	
AAT GTT GGA ATC AAT CAA ACA CGT TCA GGT ATT ATT GAT ATT GTT GAA	816
Asn Val Gly Ile Asn Gln Thr Arg Ser Gly Ile Ile Asp Ile Val Glu	270
260 265	
AAA ATG GGC GGT AAT ATC CAA CTT TTC AAT CAA ACA ACT GGT GCT GAA	864
Lys Met Gly Gly Asn Ile Gln Leu Phe Asn Gln Thr Thr Gly Ala Glu	285
275 280	
CCT ACT GCT TCT ATT CGT ATT CAA TAC ACA CCA ATG CTT CAA CCA ATA	912
Pro Thr Ala Ser Ile Arg Ile Gln Tyr Thr Pro Met Leu Gln Pro Ile	300
290 295	
ACA ATC GAA GGA GAA TTA GTT CCA AAA GCA ATT GAT GAA CTG CCT GTA	960
Thr Ile Glu Gly Glu Leu Val Pro Lys Ala Ile Asp Glu Leu Pro Val	320
305 310 315	
ATA GCA TTA CTT TGT ACA CAA GCA GTT GGC ACG AGT ACA ATT AAA GAT	1008
Ile Ala Leu Leu Cys Thr Gln Ala Val Gly Thr Ser Thr Ile Lys Asp	335
325 330	

Figure 19C

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 43 of 70

US RE39,247 E

GCC GAG GAA TTA AAA GTA AAA GAA ACA AAT AGA ATT GAT ACA ACG GCT Ala Glu Glu Leu Lys Val Lys Glu Thr Asn Arg Ile Asp Thr Thr Ala 340 345 350	1056
GAT ATG TTA AAC TTG TTA GGG TTT GAA TTA CAA CCA ACT AAT GAT GGA Asp Met Leu Asn Leu Leu Leu Phe Gly Phe Glu Leu Gln Pro Thr Asn Asp Gly 355 360 365	1104
TTG ATT ATT CAT CCG TCA GAA TTT AAA ACA AAT GCA ACA GAT ATT TTA Leu Ile Ile His Pro Ser Glu Phe Lys Thr Asn Ala Thr Asp Ile Leu 370 375 380	1152
ACT GAT CAT CGA ATA GGA ATG ATG CTT GCA GTT GCT TGT GTA CTT TCA Thr Asp His Arg Ile Gly Met Met Leu Ala Val Ala Cys Val Leu Ser 385 390 395	1200
AGC GAG CCT GTC AAA ATC AAA CAA TTT GAT GCT GTA AAT GTA TCA TTT Ser Glu Pro Val Lys Ile Lys Gln Phe Asp Ala Val Asn Val Ser Phe 405 410 415	1248
CCA GGA TTT TTA CCA AAA CTA AAG CTT TTA CAA AAT GAG GGA TAA Pro Gly Phe Leu Pro Lys Leu Lys Leu Leu Gln Asn Glu Gly 420 425 430	1293

Figure 19D

Figure 20A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 45 of 70

US RE39,247 E

51	PG2982	100
	LBAA	EIRIPGDKSI SHRSFMFGGL ASGETRITGL LEGEDVINTG RAMQAM.GAK
Agrobacterium CP4		EIRIPGDKSI SHRSFMFGGL ASGETRITGL LEGEDVINTG RAMQAM.GAK
B. subtilis		TVRIPGDKSI SHRSFMFGGL ASGETRITGL LEGEDVINTG KAMQAM.GAR
S. aureus		EIHIPGDKSI SHRSVMFGAL AAGTTVKNF LPGADCLSTI DCFRKM.GVH
S. cerevisiae		EIEVPGDKSM THRAIMLASL AEGVSTIYKP LLGEDCRRTM DIFRHL.GVE
A. nidulans		VVIPGSKSI SNRALILAAL GEGQCKIKNL LHSDDTKHML TAVHELKGAT
B. napus		ICAPPGSKSI SNRALVLAAL GSGTCRIKNL LHSDDTDEVML NALERLGAAT
A. thaliana		LIKLPGSKSL SNRIILLAAAL SEGTTVVDNL LNSDDINYMML DALKKL.GLN
N. tabacum		LIKLPGSKSL SNRIILLAAAL SEGTTVVDNL LNSDDINYMML DALKRL.GLN
L. esculentum		TVKLPGSKSL SNRIILLAAAL SKGRTVVDNL LSSDDIHYML GALKTL.GLH
P. hybrida		TVKLPGSKSL SNRIILLAAAL SEGRTVVDNL LSSDDIHYML GALKTL.GLH
Z. mays		TVKLPGSKSL SNRIILLAAAL SEGTTVVDNL LSSDDIHYML GALKTL.GLH
S. gallinarum		TVKLPGSKSL SNRIILLAAAL SEGTTVVDNL LNSDDVHYML GALRTL.GLS
S. typhimurium		AINLPGSKSV SNRALLLAAL ACGKTVLTNL LDSDDVRHML NALSAL.GIN
S. typhi		AINLPGSKSV SNRALLLAAL PCGKTALTNL LDSDDVRHML NALSAL.GIN
E. coli		AINLPGSKSV SNRALLLAAL ACGKTVLTNL LDSDDVRHML NALSAL.GIN
K. pneumoniae		TINLPGSKTV SNRALLLAAL AHGKTVLTNL LDSDDVRHML NALTAL.GVS
Y. enterocolitica		TVNLPGSKSV SNRALLLAAL ARGTTVLTNL LDSDDVRHML NALSAL.GVH
H. influenzae		TVNLPGSKSV SNRALLLAAL AEGTTQLNNL LDSDDIRHML NALQAL.GVK
P. multocida		TINLPGSKSL SNRALLLAAL AKGTTKVTNL LDSDDIRHML NALKAL.GVR
A. salmonicida		EVRLPGSKSL SNRALLLSAL AKGTTTLTNL LDSDDVRHML NALKEL.GVT
B. pertussis		EVNLPGSKSV SNRALLLAAL ARGTTTLTNL LDSDDIRHML AALTQL.GVK
Consensus		EVALPGSKSI SNRVLLAAL AEGSTEITGL LDSDDTRVML AALRQL.GVS
		-----PG-K-- --R-----L --G-----L---D-----

Figure 20B

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 46 of 70

US RE39,247 E

PG2982	101	IRKEGDVWII	NGVNGCCLLQ	P.....EAA	LDFGNAGTGA	RLTMGLVGTY	150
LBAA		IRKEGDVWII	NGVNGCCLLQ	P.....EAA	LDFGNAGTGA	RLTMGLVGTY	
Agrobacterium CP4		IRKEGDTWII	DGVNGGGLLA	P.....EAP	LDFGNAATGC	RLTMGLVGTV	
B. subtilis		IEQSSSDVVI	HGKGIDALKE	P.....ESL	LDVGNSGTTI	RLMLGILAGR	
S. aureus		IKEDDEKLIV	TSPGYQ.VNT	P.....HOV	LYTGNSGTTT	RLLAGLLSGL	
S. cerevisiae		ISWEDNGETV	VVEGHGG...	.STLSACADP	LYLGNAGTAS	RFLTSLAALV	
A. nidulans		FSWEEEGEVL	VVNGKGG...	..NLQASSSP	LYLGNAGTAS	RFLTTVATLA	
B. napus		VERDSVNNRA	VVECGGGIFP	ASLDSKSDIE	LYLGNAGTAM	RPLTAAVTAA	
A. thaliana		VETDSENNRA	VVECGGGIFP	ASIDSKSDIE	LYLGNAGTAM	RPLTAAVTAA	
N. tabacum		VEDDENENQRA	IVEGCGGQFP	VGKKSEEEIQ	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLTAAVTVA	
L. esculentum		VEDDENENQRA	IVEGCGGQFP	VGKKSEEEIQ	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLTAAVTVA	
P. hybrida		VEEDSANQRA	VVEGCGGLFP	VGKESKEEIQ	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLTAAVTVA	
Z. mays		VEADKAAKRA	VVVGCGGKFP	VE.DAKEEVQ	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLTAAVTAA	
S. gallinarum		YTLSDRTRC	DITGNGGPLR	AP....GALE	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLAAALCL.	
S. typhimurium		YTLSDRTRC	DITGNGGALR	AP....GALE	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLAAALCL.	
S. typhi		YTLSDRTRC	DITGNGGPLR	AS....GTLE	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLAAALCL.	
E. coli		YTLSDRTRC	EIIGNGGPLH	AE....GALE	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLAAALCL.	
K. pneumoniae		YVLSSDRTRC	EVTGTGGPLQ	AG....SALE	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLAAALCL.	
Y. enterocolitica		YRLSADRTRC	EVDGLGGKLV	AE....QPLE	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLAAALCL.	
H. influenzae		YQLSDDKTIC	EIEGLGGAFN	IQ....DNLS	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLTAALCLK	
P. multocida		YQLSEDKSVC	EIEGLGRAFE	WQ....SGLA	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLTAALCLS	
A. salmonicida		YKLSADKTEC	TVHGLGRSFA	VS....APVN	LFLGNAGTAM	RPLCAALCL.	
B. pertussis		VGEVAD..GC	VTIEGVARFP	TE....QAE	LFLGNAGTAF	RPLTAALALM	
Consensus		-----	-----	-----	L--GN--T--	R-----	

Figure 20C

151	PG2982	DM.....KT	SFIGDASLSK	RPMGRVLNPL	REMGVQVEAA	DGDRMPLT..
	LBAA	DM.....KT	SFIGDASLSK	RPMGRVLNPL	REMGVQVEAA	DGDRMPLT..
	Agrobacterium CP4	DF.....DS	TFIGDASLTK	RPMGRVLNPL	REMGVQVKSE	DGDRLPVT..
	B. subtilis	PF.....YS	AVAGDESIK	RPMKRVTEPL	KMGAKIDGR	AGGEFTPL..
	S. aureus	GN.....ES	VLSGDVSIGK	RPMDRVLRL	KLMDANIEG.	IEDNYTPL..
	S. cerevisiae	NST.SSQKYI	VLGTGNRMQ	RPIAPLVDSL	RANGTKIEYL	NNEGSLPIKV
	A. nidulans	NS..STVDSS	VLGTGNRMQ	RPIGDLVDAL	TANVLPNTS	KGRASLPLKI
	B. napus	G....GNASY	VLDGVPRMRE	RPIGDLVGL	KQLGADVECT	LGTNCPPVRV
	A. thaliana	G....GNASY	VLDGVPRMRE	RPIGDLVGL	KQLGADVECT	LGTNCPPVRV
	N. tabacum	G....GHSRY	VLDGVPRMRE	RPIGDLVDGL	KQLGAEVDCF	LGTNCPPVRI
	L. esculentum	G....GHSRY	VLDGVPRMRE	RPIGDLVDGL	KQLGAEVDCS	LGTNCPPVRI
	P. hybrida	G....GNSRY	VLDGVPRMRE	RPIGDLVDGL	KQLGAEVDCF	LGTNCPPVRI
	Z. mays	G....GNATY	VLDGVPRMRE	RPIGDLVGL	KQLGADVDCF	LGTDCPPVRV
	S. gallinarum	.....GQNEI	VLTEPRMKE	RPIGHLVDL	RQGGANIDYL	EQENYPPPLRL
	S. typhimurium	.....GQNEI	VLTEPRMKE	RPIGHLVDL	RQGGANIDYL	EQENYPPPLRL
	S. typhi	.....GQNEI	VLTEPRMKE	RPIGHLVDL	RQGGANIDYL	EQENYPPPLRL
	E. coli	.....GSNDI	VLTEPRMKE	RPIGHLVDL	RLGGAKITYL	EQENYPPPLRL
	K. pneumoniae	.....GSNDI	VLTEPRMKE	RPIGHLVDL	RQGGAQIDYL	EQENYPPPLRL
	Y. enterocolitica	.....GKNDI	VLTEPRMKE	RPIGHLVDL	RQGGAQIDYL	EQENYRR.CI
	H. influenzae	G.NHEV..EI	ILTGEPRMKE	RPIHLVDL	RQAGADIRYL	ENEGYPPPLAI
	P. multocida	TPNREGKNEI	VLTEPRMKE	RPIQHLVDL	CQAGAEIQYL	EQEGYPPPIAI
	A. salmonicida	.....GSGEY	MLGGEPRMEE	RPIGHLVDCL	ALKGAHIQYL	KKDGYPPPLV
	B. pertussis	G.....GDY	RLSGVPRMHE	RPIGDLVDL	RQFGAGIEYL	GQAGYPPPLRI
	Consensus	-----G-----L	RP-----L	-----L	-----L	-----L

Figure 20D

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 48 of 70

US RE39,247 E

201	PG2982	LIGPK	TANPITYRVP	MASAOVKSAV	LLAGLN	250	TPGVTT
	LBAA	LIGPK	TANPITYRVP	MASAOVKSAV	LLAGLN		TPGVTT
	Agrobacterium CP4	LRGPK	TPPTITYRVP	MASAOVKSAV	LLAGLN		TPGITTT
	B. subtilis	SVSGA	SLKGIDYVSP	VASAOIKSAV	LLAGLQ		AEGTTT
	S. aureus	IIKPS	VIKGINYQME	VASAOVKSAI	LFASLF		SKEPTI
	S. cerevisiae	YTDVFKG	...GRIELAA	TVSSQYVSSI	LMCAPYAE		EPVTLALVG
	A. nidulans	AASGGFAG	...GNINLAA	KVSSQYVSSL	LMCAPYAK		EPVTLRLVG
	B. napus	NANGGLPG	...GKVKLSG	SISSQYLTAL	LMAAP.LA		LGDVEIEII
	A. thaliana	NANGGLPG	...GKVKLSG	SISSQYLTAL	LMSAP.LA		LGDVEIEIV
	N. tabacum	VSKGGLPG	...GKVKLSG	SISSQYLTAL	LMAAP.LA		LGDVEIEII
	L. esculentum	VSKGGLPG	...GKVKLSG	SISSQYLTAL	LMAAP.LA		LGDVEIEII
	P. hybrida	VSKGGLPG	...GKVKLSG	SISSQYLTAL	LMAAP.LA		LGDVEIEII
	Z. mays	NGIGGLPG	...GKVKLSG	SISSQYLSAL	LMAAP.LP		LGDVEIEII
	S. gallinarum	RG..GFIG	...GDIEVDG	SVSSQFLTAL	LMTAP.LA		PKDTIIRVK
	S. typhimurium	RG..GFTG	...GDIEVDG	SVSSQFLTAL	LMTAP.LA		PKDTIIRVK
	S. typhi	RG..GFIG	...GDIEVDG	SVSSQFLTAL	LMTAP.LA		PEDTIIRVK
	E. coli	QG..GFTG	...GNVDVDG	SVSSQFLTAL	LMTAP.LA		PEDTVIRIK
	K. pneumoniae	RG..GFTG	...GDVEVDG	SVSSQFLTAL	LMAAP.LA		PQDTVIAIK
	Y. enterocolitica	AG..GFRG	...GKLTVDG	SVSSQFLTAL	LMTAP.LA		EQDTEIQIQ
	H. influenzae	RNK.GIKG	...GKVKIDG	SISSQFLTAL	LMSAP.LA		ENDTEIEII
	P. multocida	RNT.GLKG	...GRIQIDG	SVSSQFLTAL	LMAAP.MA		EADTEIEII
	A. salmonicida	DAK.GLWG	...GDVHVDG	SVSSQFLTAF	LMAAPAMA		PVIPRIHIK
	B. pertussis	GGGSIRVD	...GPVRVEG	SVSSQFLTAL	LMAAPVLARR		SGQDITIEV
	Consensus	-----	-----	--S-Q----	L-----		-----

Figure 20E

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 49 of 70

US RE39,247 E

251	PG2982	300
	LBAA	VIEPVMTRDH TEKMLQGFGA DLTVETDKDG VRHIRTQGG KLVGQ.TIDV
Agrobacterium CP4		VIEPVMTRDH TEKMLQGFGA DLTVETDKDG VRHIRTQGG KLVGQ.TIDV
B. subtilis		VIEPIMTRDH TEKMLQGFGA NLTVETDADG VRTIRLEGRG KLTGQ.VIDV
		VTEPHKSRDH TERMLSAFGV KLSAQTS.. ..VSIAGGQ KLTAA.DIFV
S. aureus		IKELDVSRNH <u>TETMFKHFNI</u> PIEAEGLS.. ..INTTPEAI RYIKPADFHV
S. cerevisiae		GKPISKLYVD MTIKMMEKFG IN.VET.STT EPYTYIIPKG HYINPSEYVI
A. nidulans		GKPISQPYID MTTAMMRSFG ID..VQKSTT EEHTYHIPQG RYVNPAEYVI
B. napus		DKLISVPYVE MTLKLMERFG VS..AEHSDS WDRFFVKGGQ KYKSPGNAYV
A. thaliana		DKLISVPYVE MTLKLMERFG VS..VEHSDS WDRFFVKGGQ KYKSPGNAYV
N. tabacum		DKLISVPYVE MTLKLMERFG VS..VEHTSS WDKFLVRGGQ KYKSPGKAYV
L. esculentum		DKLISVPYVE MTLKLMERFG VF..VEHSSG WDRFLVKGGQ KYKSPGKAFV
P. hybrida		DKLISVPYVE MTLKLMERFG IS..VEHSSS WDRFFVRGGQ KYKSPGKAFV
Z. mays		DKLISIPYVE MTLRLMERFG VK..AEHSDS WDRFYIKGGQ KYKSPKNAYV
S. gallinarum		GELVSKPYID ITLNLTKTFG VE..IAN.HH YQFVVVKGGQ QYHSPGRYLV
S. typhimurium		GELVSKPYID ITLNLTKTFG VE..IAN.HH YQFVVVKGGQ QYHSPGRYLV
S. typhi		GELVSKPYID ITLNLTKTFG VE..IAN.HH YQFVVVKGGQ QYHSPGRYLV
E. coli		GDLVSKPYID ITLNLTKTFG VE..IEN.QH YQFVVVKGGQ SYQSPGTLYLV
K. pneumoniae		GELVSRPYID ITLHLMKTFG VE..VEN.QA YQRFIVRGNG QYQSPGDYLV
Y. enterocolitica		GELVSKPYID ITLHLMKAFG VD..VVH.EN YQIFHIKGGQ TYRSPGIYLV
H. influenzae		GELVSKPYID ITLAMMRDFFG VK..VEN.HH YQKFQVKGNQ SYISPNKYLV
P. multocida		GELVSKPYID ITLKMMTTFG VE..VEN.QA YQRFVVKGHQ QYQSPHRFLV
A. salmonicida		GELVSKPYID ITLHIMNSSG VV..IEH.DN YKLFYIKGNQ SIVSPGDFLV
B. pertussis		GELISKPYE ITLNLMARFG VS..V.RRDG WRAFTIARDA VYRGPGRMAI
Consensus		-----

Figure 20F

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 50 of 70

US RE39,247 E

301	PG2982	PGDPSSTAFP	LVAALLVEGS	DVTIRNVLMN	PTRTGL...	I	LTLQEMGADI	350
	LBAA	PGDPSSTAFP	LVAALLVEGS	DVTIRNVLMN	PTRTGL...	I	LTLQEMGADI	
	Agrobacterium CP4	PGDPSSTAFP	LVAALLVPGS	DVTILNVLMN	PTRTGL...	I	LTLQEMGADI	
	B. subtilis	PGDISSAAFF	LAAGAMPVNS	RIVLKNVGLN	PTRTGI...	I	DVLQNMGAKL	
	S. aureus	PGDISSAAFF	IVAALITPGS	DVTIHNVGIN	OTRSI...	I	DIVEKMGNI	
	S. cerevisiae	ESDASSATYP	LAFAA.MTGT	TVTVPNIGFE	SLQGDARFAR		DVLKPMGCKI	
	A. nidulans	ESDASCATYP	LAVAA.VTGT	TCTVPNIGSA	SLQGDARFAV		EVLREPMGCTV	
	B. napus	EGDASSASYF	LAGAA.ITGE	TVTVEGCGTT	SLQGDVKFA.		EVLEKMGCKV	
	A. thaliana	EGDASSASYF	LAGAA.ITGE	TVTVEGCGTT	SLQGDVKFA.		EVLEKMGCKV	
	N. tabacum	EGDASSASYF	LAGAA.VTGG	TVTVEGCGTS	SLQGDVKFA.		EVLEKMGAEV	
	L. esculentum	EGDASSASYF	LAGAA.VTGG	TVTVEGCGTS	SLQGDVKFA.		EVLEKMGAEV	
	P. hybrida	EGDASSASYF	LAGAA.VTGG	TITVEGCGTN	SLQGDVKFA.		EVLEKMGAEV	
	Z. mays	EGDASSASYF	LAGAA.ITGG	TVTVEGCGTT	SLQGDVKFA.		EVLEMMGAKV	
	S. gallinarum	EGDASSASYF	LAAGA.IKGG	TVKVTGIGRK	SMQDIRFA.		DVLEKMGATI	
	S. typhimurium	EGDASSASYF	LAAGA.IKGG	TVKVTGIGRK	SMQDIRFA.		DVLEKMGATI	
	S. typhi	EGDASSASYF	LAAGG.IKGG	TVKVTGIGGK	SMQDIRFA.		DVLHKMGATI	
	E. coli	EGDASSASYF	LAAA.IKGG	TVKVTGIGRN	SMQDIRFA.		DVLEKMGATI	
	K. pneumoniae	EGDASSASYF	LAAGA.IKGG	TVKVTGIGRN	SVQGDIRFA.		DVLEKMGATV	
	Y. enterocolitica	EGDASSASYF	LAAA.IKGG	TVRVGTGIGKQ	SVQGDTKFA.		DVLEKMGAKI	
	H. influenzae	EGDASSASYF	LAAGA.IK.G	KVKVTGIGKN	SIQDRLFA.		DVLEKMGAKI	
	P. multocida	EGDASSASYF	LAAA.IK.G	KVKVTGVGKN	SIQDRLFA.		DVLEKMGAKI	
	A. salmonicida	EGDASSASYF	LAAGA.IK.G	KVRVTGIGKH	SI.GDIHFA.		DVLERMGARI	
	B. pertussis	EGDASTASYF	LALGA.IGGG	PVRVTGVGED	SIQGDVAF.		ATLAAMGADV	
	Consensus	--D-S----	-----	-----	-----		-----MG----	

Figure 20G

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 51 of 70

US RE39,247 E

351	PG2982	EVLNARLAGG	EDVADLRVR.	ASKLKGVVVP	PERAPSMIDE	YPVLAIAASF
	LBAA	EVLNARLAGG	EDVADLRVR.	ASKLKGVVVP	PERAPSMIDE	YPVLAIAASF
	Agrobacterium CP4	EVINPRLAGG	EDVADLRVR.	SSTLKGVTVP	EDRAPSMIDE	YPILAVAAAF
	B. subtilis	EIKPSADSGA	EPYGDLIIE.	TSSLKAVEIG	GDIIPRLIDE	IPIIALLATQ
	S. aureus	QL.FNQTTGA	EPTASIRIQY	TPMLQPITIE	GELVPKAIDE	LPVIALLLCTQ
	S. cerevisiae	...TQTATS	TTVSGPPV..	...GTLKPLK	HVDMPEMTDA	FLTACVVAAI
	A. nidulans	...EQTETS	TTVTGPPSD..	...GILRATS	KRGYGT.NDR	CVPRCFTGS
	B. napus	...SWTENS	VTVTGPPSRDA	FGMRHLRAV.	DVNMNKMPPDV	AMTLAVVVALF
	A. thaliana	...SWTENS	VTVTGPPPRDA	FGMRHLRAI.	DVNMNKMPPDV	AMTLAVVVALF
	N. tabacum	...TWTENS	VTVKGPPRNS	SGMKHLRAV.	DVNMNKMPPDV	AMTLAVVVALF
	L. esculentum	...TWTENS	VTVKGPPRNS	SGMKHLRAI.	DVNMNKMPPDV	AMTLAVVVALF
	P. hybrida	...TWTENS	VTVKGPPRNS	SGRKHLRAI.	DVNMNKMPPDV	AMTLAVVVALY
	Z. mays	...TWTETS	VTVTGPPREP	FGRKHLKAI.	DVNMNKMPPDV	AMTLAVVVALF
	S. gallinarum	...TWGDDF	I.....A	CTRGELHAI.	DMDMNHIPDA	AMTIATTALF
	S. typhimurium	...TWGDDF	I.....A	CTRGELHAI.	DMDMNHIPDA	AMTIATTALF
	S. typhi	...TWGDDF	I.....A	CTRGELHAI.	DMDMNHIPDA	AMTIATTALF
	E. coli	...CWGDDY	I.....S	CTRGELNAI.	DMDMNHIPDA	AMTIATAALF
	K. pneumoniae	...TWGEDY	I.....A	CTRGELNAI.	DMDMNHIPDA	AMTIATAALF
	Y. enterocolitica	...SWGDDY	I.....E	CSRGELQGI.	DMDMNHIPDA	AMTIATTALF
	H. influenzae	...TWGEDF	I.....Q	AEHAELNGI.	DMDMNHIPDA	AMTIATTALF
	P. multocida	...TWGDDF	I.....Q	VEKGNLKGI.	DMDMNHIPDA	AMTIATTALF
	A. salmonicida	...TWGDDF	I.....E	AEQGPLHGV.	DMDMNHIPDV	GHDHSGQSHC
	B. pertussis	...RYGPGW	IETRGVRAE	GGR..LKAF.	DADFNLI	PDAAATAATLALY
	Consensus	-----	-----	-----	-----D-----	-----

Figure 20H

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 52 of 70

US RE39,247 E

401	PG2982	ETVMDGLDEL	RVKESDRLAA	VARGLEANGV	DCTEGEMSLT	450
	LBAA	ETVMDGLDEL	RVKESDRLAA	VARGLEANGV	DCTEGEMSLT	
	Agrobacterium CP4	ATVMNGLEEL	RVKESDRLSA	VANGLKLV	DCDEGETSLV	
	B. subtilis	TTVIKDAEEL	KVKETNRIDT	VVSELRLKGA	EIEPTADGMK	
	S. aureus	TSTIKDAEEL	KVKETNRIDT	TADMLNLLGF	ELQPTNDGLI	
	S. cerevisiae	TTTIEGIANQ	RVKECNRLA	MATELAKFGV	KTTELPDGIQ	
	A. nidulans	PPVSSGIANQ	RVKECNRIKA	MKDELAKFGV	ICREHDDGLE	
	B. napus	PTTIRDVASW	RVKETERMIA	ICTELRKLGA	TV.EEGSDYC	
	A. thaliana	PTTIRDVASW	RVKETERMIA	ICTELRKLGA	TV.EEGSDYC	
	N. tabacum	PTAIRDVASW	RVKETERMIA	ICTELRKLGA	TV.VEGSDYC	
	L. esculentum	PTTIRDVASW	RVKETERMIA	ICTELRKLGA	TV.VEGSDYC	
	P. hybrida	PTAIRDVASW	RVKETERMIA	ICTELRKLGA	TV.EEGPDYC	
	Z. mays	PTAIRDVASW	RVKETERMVA	IRTELTKLGA	SV.EEGPDYC	
	S. gallinarum	TTTLRNIYNW	RVKETDRLFA	MATELRKVGA	EV.EEGHDYI	
	S. typhimurium	TTTLRNIYNW	RVKETDRLFA	MATELRKVGA	EV.EEGHDYI	
	S. typhi	TTTLRNIYNW	RVKETDRLFA	MATELRKVGA	EV.EEGHDYI	
	E. coli	TTTLRNIYNW	RVKETDRLFA	MATELRKVGA	EV.EEGHDYI	
	K. pneumoniae	TTTLRNIYNW	RVKETDRLFA	MATELRKVGA	EV.EEGEDYI	
	Y. enterocolitica	PTVIRNIYNW	RVKETDRLSA	MATELRKVGA	EV.EEGQDYI	
	H. influenzae	ETVIRNIYNW	RVKETDRLTA	MATELRKVGA	EV.EEGEDFI	
	P. multocida	ETVIRNIYNW	RVKETDRLTA	MATELRKVGA	EV.EEGEDFI	
	A. salmonicida	VPPHSQHLQL	AVRD.DRCTP	CTHGHRRAQA	GVSEEGTTFI	
	B. pertussis	PCRLRNIGSW	RVKETDRIHA	MHTELEKLGA	GV.QSGADWL	
	Consensus	-----	-V-----R-	-----	-----	

Figure 20I

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 53 of 70

US RE39,247 E

PG2982	VRGRPDGKGL	G...	GG...	TVATHLDHRI	AMSFVLMGLA	.....	500
LBAA	VRGRPDGKGL	G...	GG...	TVATHLDHRI	AMSFVLMGLA	.....	A
Agrobacterium CP4	VRGRPDGKGL	GNASGA...		AVATHLDHRI	AMSFVLMGLV	.....	A
B. subtilis	VYGKQTLKG.	...	GA...	AVSSHGDHRI	GMMLGIASCI	.....	S
S. aureus	IHPSEFKTN.	...	AT...	DI..LTDHRI	GMMLAVACVL	.....	T
S. cerevisiae	VHGLNSIKDL	KVPSDSSGPV		GVCTYDDHRV	AMSFSLLAGM	.....	S
A. nidulans	IDGIDR.SNL	RQPVG....		GVFCYDDHRV	AFSFSVL.SL	VTPQ.....	VNSQNERDEV
B. napus	VITP..PAKV	KPA.....		EIDTYDDHRM	AMAFSLAAC.	.....	A
A. thaliana	VITP..PKKV	KTA.....		EIDTYDDHRM	AMAFSLAAC.	.....	A
N. tabacum	IITP..PEKL	NVT.....		EIDTYDDHRM	AMAFSLAAC.	.....	A
L. esculentum	IITP..PEKL	NVT.....		EIDTYDDHRM	AMAFSLAAC.	.....	A
P. hybrida	IITP..PEKL	NVT.....		DIDTYDDHRM	AMAFSLAAC.	.....	A
Z. mays	IITP..PEKL	NVT.....		AIDTYDDHRM	AMAFSLAAC.	.....	A
S. gallinarum	RITP..PAKL	QHA.....		DIGTYNDHRM	AMCFSLVAL.	.....	S
S. typhimurium	RITP..PAKL	QHA.....		DIGTYNDHRM	AMCFSLVAL.	.....	S
S. typhi	RITP..PAKL	QHA.....		DIGTYNDHRM	AMCFSLVAL.	.....	S
E. coli	RITP..PEKL	NFA.....		EIATYNDHRM	AMCFSLVAL.	.....	S
K. pneumoniae	RITP..PLTL	QFA.....		EIGTYNDHRM	AMCFSLVAL.	.....	S
Y. enterocolitica	RVVP..PAQL	IAA.....		EIGTYNDHRM	AMCFSLVAL.	.....	S
H. influenzae	RIQPLALNQF	KHA.....		NIETYNDHRM	AMCFSLIAL.	.....	S
P. multocida	RIQPLNLAQF	QHA.....		ELNI.HDHRM	AMCFALIAL.	.....	S
A. salmonicida	TRDAADPAQA	RRD.....		R..HLQRSRI	AMCFSLVAL.	.....	S
B. pertussis	EVAPPEPGW	RDA.....		HIGTWDDHRM	AMCFLLAAF.	.....	G
Consensus	-----	-----		-----R-----	-----	-----	

Figure 20J

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 54 of 70

US RE39,247 E

PG2982	501					538
LBAA	EKPVTVDSDN	MIATSFPEFM	DMPGLGAKI	ELSIL...		
Agrobacterium CP4	EKPVTVDSDN	MIATSFPEFM	DMPGLGAKI	ELSIL...		
B. subtilis	ENPVTVDSDN	MIATSFPEFM	DLMAGLGAKI	ELSDTKAA		
S. aureus	EEPIEIEHTD	AIHVSYPTEF	EHLNKLKSKS	.....	
S. cerevisiae	SEPVKIKQFD	AVNVSPFGFL	PKLKLQNEG	.....	
A. nidulans	ANPVRILERH	CTGKTWPGWW	DVLH.....	.....	
B. napus	..PTLILEKE	CVGKTWPGWW	DTLRQLFKV.	.....	
A. thaliana	DVPVTIKDPG	CTRKTFFPDYF	QVLESITKH.	.....	
N. tabacum	DVPITINDSG	CTRKTFFPDYF	QVLERITKH.	.....	
L. esculentum	DVPVTIKDPG	CTRKTFFPNYF	DVLQQYSKH.	.....	
P. hybrida	DVPVTIKNPG	CTRKTFFPDYF	EVLQKYSKH.	.....	
Z. mays	DVPVTINDPG	CTRKTFFPNYF	DVLQQYSKH.	.....	
S. gallinarum	EVFVTIRDPG	CTRKTFFPDYF	DVLSTFVKN.	.....	
S. typhimurium	DTPVTILDPK	CTAKTFFPDYF	EQLARMSTPA	.....	
S. typhi	DTPVTILDPK	CTAKTFFPDYF	EQLARMSTPA	.....	
E. coli	DTPVTILDPK	CTAKTFFPDYF	EQLARMSTPA	.....	
K. pneumoniae	DTPVTILDPK	CTAKTFFPDYF	EQLARISQAA	.....	
Y. enterocolitica	DTPVTILDPK	CTAKTFFPDYF	GQLARISTLA	.....	
H. influenzae	DTPVTILDPK	CTAKTFFPDYF	EQLARLSQIA	.....	
P. multocida	NTPVTILDPK	CTAKTFFTEFF	NEFE....KI	CLKN.....		
A. salmonicida	KTSVTILDPS	CTAKTFFTEFL	ILFTLNTREV	AYR.....		
B. pertussis	DIAVTINDPG	CTSKTFFPDYF	DKLASVSQAV	.....	
Consensus	PAAVRILDPG	CVSKTFFPDYF	DVYAGLLAAR	D.....		

Figure 20K

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 55 of 70

US RE39,247 E

ACGGGCTGTA	ACGGTAGTAG	GGGTCCCGAG	CACAAAAGCG	GTGCCGGCAA	GCAGAACTAA	60
TTTCCATGGG	GAATAATGGT	ATTTCATTGG	TTTGGCCTCT	GGTCTGGCAA	TGGTTGCTAG	120
GCGATCGCCT	GTGAAATTA	ACAAACTGTC	GCCCTTCCAC	TGACCATGGT	AACGATGTTT	180
TTTACTTCCT	TGACTAACCG	AGGAAAATT	GGCGGGGGC	AGAAATGCCA	ATACAATTTA	240
GCTTGGTCTT	CCCTGCCCTT	AATTGTCCC	CTCC	ATG	GCC TTG CTT TCC CTC	292
			Met	Ala	Leu Ser Leu	
			1		5	
AAC AAT CAT CAA	TCC CAT CAA	CGC TTA	ACT GTT	AAT CCC	CCT GCC CAA	340
Asn Asn His Gln	Ser His Gln	Arg Leu	Thr Val	Asn Pro	Pro Ala Gln	
			10		20	
GGG GTC GCT TTG	ACT GGC CGC	CTA AGG	GTG CCG	GGG GAT	AAA TCC ATT	388
Gly Val Ala Leu	Thr Gly Arg	Leu Arg	Val Pro	Gly Asp	Lys Ser Ile	
			25		35	
TCC CAT CGG GCC	TTG ATG TTG	GGG GCG	ATC GCC	ACC GGG	GAA ACC ATT	436
Ser His Arg Ala	Leu Met Leu	Gly Ala	Ile Ala	Thr Gly	Glu Thr Ile	
			40		50	
ATC GAA GGG CTA	CTG TTG GGG	GAA GAT	CCC CGT	AGT ACG	GCC CAT TGC	484
Ile Glu Gly Leu	Leu Leu Gly	Glu Asp	Pro Arg	Ser Thr	Ala His Cys	
			55		70	

Figure 21A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 56 of 70

US RE39,247 E

TTT CGG GCC ATG GGA GCA GAA ATC AGC GAA CTA AAT TCA GAA AAA ATC	532
Phe Arg Ala Met Gly Ala Glu Ile Ser Glu Leu Asn Ser Glu Lys Ile	
75 80 85	
ATC GTT CAG GGT CGG GGT CTG GGA CAG TTG CAG GAA CCC AGT ACC GTT	580
Ile Val Gln Gly Arg Gly Leu Gly Gln Leu Glu Pro Ser Thr Val	
90 95 100	
TTG GAT GCG GGG AAC TCT GGC ACC ACC ATG CGC TTA ATG TTG GGC TTG	628
Leu Asp Ala Gly Asn Ser Gly Thr Thr Met Arg Leu Met Leu Gly Leu	
105 110 115	
CTA GCC GCG CAA AAA GAT TGT TTA TTC ACC GTC ACC GGC GAT GAT TCC	676
Leu Ala Gly Gln Lys Asp Cys Leu Phe Thr Val Thr Gly Asp Asp Ser	
120 125 130	
CTC CGT CAC CGC CCC ATG TCC CGG GTA ATT CAA CCC TTG CAA CAA ATG	724
Leu Arg His Arg Pro Met Ser Arg Val Ile Gln Pro Leu Gln Gln Met	
135 140 145 150	
GGG GCA AAA ATT TGG GCC CGG AGT AAC GGC AAG TTT GCG CCG CTG GCA	772
Gly Ala Lys Ile Trp Ala Arg Ser Asn Gly Lys Phe Ala Pro Leu Ala	
155 160 165	
GTC CAG GGT AGC CAA TTA AAA CCG ATC CAT TAC CAT TCC CCC ATT GCT	820
Val Gln Gly Ser Gln Leu Lys Pro Ile His Tyr His Ser Pro Ile Ala	
170 175 180	

Figure 21B

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 57 of 70

US RE39,247 E

TCA GCC CAG GTA AAG TCC TGC CTG CTG TTA CTA GCG GGG TTA ACC ACC GAG	868
Ser Ala Gln Val Lys Ser Cys Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu Thr Thr Glu	
185	
GGG GAC ACC ACG GTT ACA GAA CCA GCT CTA TCC CGG GAT CAT AGC GAA	916
Gly Asp Thr Thr Val Thr Glu Pro Ala Leu Ser Arg Asp His Ser Glu	
200	
CGC ATG TTG CAG GCC TTT GGA GCC AAA TTA ACC ATT GAT CCA GTA ACC	964
Arg Met Leu Gln Ala Phe Gly Ala Lys Leu Thr Ile Asp Pro Val Thr	
215	
CAT AGC GTC ACT GTC CAT GGC CCG GCC CAT TTA ACG GGG CAA CGG GTG	1012
His Ser Val Thr Val His Gly Pro Ala His Leu Thr Gly Gln Arg Val	
235	
GTG GTG CCA GGG GAC ATC AGC TCG GCG GCC TTT TGG TTA GTG GCG GCA	1060
Val Val Pro Gly Asp Ile Ser Ser Ala Ala Phe Trp Leu Val Ala Ala	
250	
TCC ATT TTG CCT GGA TCA GAA TTG GTG GAA AAT GTA GGC ATT AAC	1108
Ser Ile Leu Pro Gly Ser Glu Leu Leu Val Glu Asn Val Gly Ile Asn	
265	
CCC ACC AGG ACA GGG GTG TTG GAA GTG TTG GCC CAG ATG GGG GCG GAC	1156
Pro Thr Arg Thr Gly Val Leu Glu Val Leu Ala Gln Met Gly Ala Asp	
280	

Figure 21C

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 58 of 70

US RE39,247 E

ATT ACC CCG GAG AAT GAA CGA TTG GTA ACG GGG GAA CCG GTA GCA GAT Ile Thr Pro Glu Asn Glu Arg Leu Val Thr Gly Glu Pro Val Ala Asp 295 300 305 310	1204
CTG CCG GTT AGG GCA AGC CAT CTC CAG GGT TGC ACC TTC GGC GGC GAA Leu Arg Val Arg Ala Ser His Leu Gln Gly Cys Thr Phe Gly Gly Glu 315 320 325	1252
ATT ATT CCC CGA CTG ATT GAT GAA ATT CCC ATT TTG GCA GTG GCG GCG Ile Ile Pro Arg Leu Ile Asp Glu Ile Pro Ile Leu Ala Val Ala Ala 330 335 340	1300
GCC TTT GCA GAG GGC ACT ACC CGC ATT GAA GAT GCC GCA GAA CTG AGG Ala Phe Ala Glu Gly Thr Thr Arg Ile Glu Asp Ala Ala Glu Leu Arg 345 350 355	1348
GTT AAA GAA AGC GAT CGC CTG CCG GCC ATT GCT TCG GAG TTG GGC AAA Val Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ala Ala Ile Ala Ser Glu Leu Gly Lys 360 365 370	1396
ATG GGG GCC AAA GTC ACC GAA TTT GAT GAT GGC CTG GAA ATT CAA GGG Met Gly Ala Lys Val Thr Glu Phe Asp Asp Gly Leu Glu Ile Gln Gly 375 380 385 390	1444
GGA AGC CCG TTA CAA GGG GCC GAG GTG GAT AGC TTG ACG GAT CAT CGC Gly Ser Pro Leu Gln Gly Ala Glu Val Asp Ser Leu Thr Asp His Arg 395 400 405	1492

Figure 21D

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 59 of 70

US RE39,247 E

ATT GCC ATG GCG TTG GCG ATC GCC GCT TTA GGT AGT GGG GGG CAA ACA	1540
Ile Ala Met Ala Leu Ala Ile Ala Ala Ala Leu Gly Ser Gly Gln Thr	
410 415 420	
ATT ATT AAC CGG GCG GAA GCG GCC GCG ATT TCC TAT CCA GAA TTT TTT	1588
Ile Ile Asn Arg Ala Glu Ala Ala Ala Ile Ser Tyr Pro Glu Phe Phe	
425 430 435	
GGC ACG CTA GGG CAA GTT GCC CAA GGA TAAAGTTAGA AAAACTCCTG	1635
Gly Thr Leu Gly Gln Val Ala Gln Gly	
440 445	
GGCGGTTTGT AAATGTTTTA CCAAGGTAGT TTGGGGGTAA GGGCCCAGCA AGTGCTGCCA	1695
GGGTAATTTA TCCGCAATTG ACCAATCGGC ATGGACCGTA TCGTTCAAAC TGGGTAATTC	1755
TCCCTTTAAT TCCTTAAAG CTCGCTTAAA ACTGCCCAAC GTATCTCCGT AATGGCGAGT	1815
GAGTAGAAGT AATGGGGCCA AACGGCGATC GCCACGGGAA ATTAAAGCCT GCATCACTGA	1875
CCACTTATAA CTTTCGGGA	1894

Figure 21E

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 60 of 70

US RE39,247 E

TTTAAAAACA	ATGAGTTAAA	AAATTATTTT	TCTGGCACAC	GCGCTTTT	TTT	TGCATTTT	60
CTCCCATTTT	TCCGGCACAA	TAACGTTGGT	TTTATAAAAG	GAAATG	ATG	ATG	115
					Met	Met	Thr
							1
AAT	ATA	TGG	CAC	ACC	GCG	CCC	GTC
Asn	Ile	Trp	His	Thr	Ala	Pro	Val
							10
							5
							15
							163
ATA	TGC	GGC	GAT	AAA	TCA	ATG	TCG
Ile	Cys	Gly	Asp	Lys	Ser	Met	Ser
							25
							30
							35
							211
TTA	GCA	GAA	GGA	CAA	ACG	GAA	ATC
Leu	Ala	Glu	Gly	Gln	Thr	Glu	Ile
							40
							45
							50
							259
TGT	TTG	GCG	ACG	CGG	CAA	GCA	TTG
Cys	Leu	Ala	Thr	Arg	Gln	Ala	Leu
							55
							60
							65
							307
AGA	GAA	AAA	GAA	ATA	GTG	ACG	ATT
Arg	Glu	Lys	Glu	Ile	Val	Thr	Ile
							70
							75
							80
							355

Figure 22A

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 61 of 70

US RE39,247 E

CAG CCG CCG AAA GCA CCG TTA AAT ATG CAA AAC AGT GGC ACT AGC ATG	403
Gln Pro Pro Lys Ala Pro Leu Asn Met Gln Asn Ser Gly Thr Ser Met	
85 90 95	
CGT TTA TTG GCA GGA ATT TTG GCA GCG CAG CGC TTT GAG AGC GTG TTA	451
Arg Leu Leu Ala Gly Ile Leu Ala Ala Gln Arg Phe Glu Ser Val Leu	
100 105 110 115	
TGC GGC GAT GAA TCA TTA GAA AAA CGT CCG ATG CAG CGC ATT ATT ACG	499
Cys Gly Asp Glu Ser Leu Glu Lys Arg Pro Met Gln Arg Ile Ile Thr	
120 125 130	
CCG CTT GTG CAA ATG GGG GCA AAA ATT GTC AGT CAC AGC AAT TTT ACG	547
Pro Leu Val Gln Met Gly Ala Lys Ile Val Ser His Ser Asn Phe Thr	
135 140 145	
GCG CCG TTA CAT ATT TCA GGA CCG CCG CTG ACC GGC ATT GAT TAC GCG	595
Ala Pro Leu His Ile Ser Gly Arg Pro Leu Thr Gly Ile Asp Tyr Ala	
150 155 160	
TTA CCG CTT CCC AGC GCG CAA TTA AAA AGT TGC CTT ATT TTG GCA GGA	643
Leu Pro Leu Pro Ser Ala Gln Leu Lys Ser Cys Leu Ile Leu Ala Gly	
165 170 175	
TTA TTG GCT GAC GGT ACC ACG CCG CTG CAT ACT TGC GGC ATC AGT CGC	691
Leu Leu Ala Asp Gly Thr Thr Arg Leu His Thr Cys Gly Ile Ser Arg	
180 185 190 195	

Figure 22B

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 62 of 70

US RE39,247 E

GAC CAC ACG GAA CGC ATG TTG CCG CTT TTT GGT GGC GCA CTT GAG ATC	739
ASP His Thr Glu Arg Met Leu Pro Leu Phe Gly Gly Ala Leu Glu Ile	200 205 210
AAG AAA GAG CAA ATA ATC GTC ACC GGT GGA CAA AAA TTG CAC GGT TGC	787
Lys Lys Glu Gln Ile Ile Val Thr Gly Gly Gln Lys Leu His Gly Cys	215 220 225
GTG CTT GAT ATT GTC GGC GAT TTG TCG GCG GCG TTT TTT ATG GTT	835
Val Leu Asp Ile Val Gly Asp Leu Ser Ala Ala Phe Phe Met Val	230 235 240
GCG GCT TTG ATT GCG CCG CGC GAA GTC GTT ATT CGT AAT GTC GGC	883
Ala Ala Leu Ile Ala Pro Arg Ala Glu Val Ile Arg Asn Val Gly	245 250 255
ATT AAT CCG ACG CGG GCG GCA ATC ATT ACT TTG CAA AAA ATG GGC	931
Ile Asn Pro Thr Arg Ala Ala Ile Ile Thr Leu Leu Lys Met Gly	260 265 270 275
GGA CGG ATT GAA TTG CAT CAT CAG CGC TTT TGG GGC GCC GAA CCG GTG	979
Gly Arg Ile Glu Leu His His Gln Arg Phe Trp Gly Ala Glu Pro Val	280 285 290
GCA GAT ATT GTT GTT TAT CAT TCA AAA TTG CGC GGC ATT ACG GTG GCG	1027
Ala Asp Ile Val Val Tyr His Ser Lys Leu Arg Gly Ile Thr Val Ala	295 300 305

Figure 22C

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 63 of 70

US RE39,247 E

CCG GAA TGG ATT GCC AAC GCG ATT GAT GAA TTG CCG ATT TTT TTT ATT	1075
Pro Glu Trp Ile Ala Asn Ala Ile Asp Glu Leu Pro Ile Phe Phe Ile	
310 315 320	
GCG GCA GCT TGC GCG GAA GGG ACG ACT TTT GTG GGC AAT TTG TCA GAA	1123
Ala Ala Cys Ala Glu Gly Thr Thr Phe Val Gly Asn Leu Ser Glu	
325 330 335	
TTG CGT GTG AAA GAA TCG GAT CGT TTA GCG GCG ATG GCG CAA AAT TTA	1171
Leu Arg Val Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ala Ala Met Ala Gln Asn Leu	
340 345 350 355	
CAA ACT TTG GGC GTG GCG TGC GAC GTT GGC GCC GAT TTT ATT CAT ATA	1219
Gln Thr Leu Gly Val Ala Cys Asp Val Gly Ala Asp Phe Ile His Ile	
360 365 370	
TAT GGA AGA AGC GAT CCG CAA TTT TTA CCG GCG GTG AAC AGT TTT	1267
Tyr Gly Arg Ser Asp Arg Gln Phe Leu Pro Ala Arg Val Asn Ser Phe	
375 380 385	
GCG GAT CAT CCG ATT GCG ATG AGT TTG GCG GTG GCA GGT GTG CGC GCG	1315
Gly Asp His Arg Ile Ala Met Ser Leu Ala Val Ala Gly Val Arg Ala	
390 395 400	
GCA GGT GAA TTA TTG ATT GAT GAC GGC GCG GTG GCG GGT TCT ATG	1363
Ala Gly Glu Leu Leu Ile Asp Asp Gly Ala Val Ala Ala Val Ser Met	
405 410 415	

Figure 22D

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 64 of 70

US RE39,247 E

CCG CAA TTT CGC GAT TTT GCC GCC GCA ATT GGT ATG AAT GTA GGA GAA	1411
Pro Gln Phe Arg Asp Phe Ala Ala Ala Ile Gly Met Asn Val Gly Glu	
420	430
AAA GAT GCG AAA AAT TGT CAC GAT TGATGGTCCT AGCGGTGTTG GAAAAGGCAC	1465
Lys Asp Ala Lys Asn Cys His Asp	
440	
GGTGGCGCAA GCTT	1479

Figure 22E

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 65 of 70

US RE39,247 E

1	PG2982	MS	HSASPKPATA	RRSEALTGEI	RIPGDKSISH	40
	LBAA	MS	HSASPKPATA	RRSEALTGEI	RIPGDKSISH	
	Agrobacterium CP4	MS	HGASSRPATA	RKSSGLSGTV	RIPGDKSISH	
	Synechocystis sp. PCC6803	MALLSLNNHQ	SHQRLTVNPP	AQGVALTGRL	RVPGDKSISH	
	B. subtilis	.....	.....MKR	DKVQTLHGEI	HIPGDKSISH	
	D. nodosus	.....	..MMTNIWHT	APVSALSGEI	TICGDKSMSH	
	S. aureus	.....	...MVNEQII	DISGPLKGEI	EVPGDKSMTH	
	Consensus	-----	-----	-----L-G--	-I-GDKS--H	
41	PG2982	RSFMFGGLAS	GETRITGLLE	GEDVINTGRA	MQAMGAKI.R	80
	LBAA	RSFMFGGLAS	GETRITGLLE	GEDVINTGRA	MQAMGAKI.R	
	Agrobacterium CP4	RSFMFGGLAS	GETRITGLLE	GEDVINTGKA	MQAMGARI.R	
	Synechocystis sp. PCC6803	RALMLGAIAT	GETIIEGLLL	GEDPRSTAHC	FRAMGAIESE	
	B. subtilis	RSVMFGALAA	GTTTVKNFLP	GADCLSTIDC	FRKMGVHI.E	
	D. nodosus	RALLLAALAE	GQTEIRGFLA	CADCLATRQA	LRALGVDI.Q	
	S. aureus	RAIMLASLAE	GVSTIYKPLL	GEDCRRTMDI	FRHLGVEI.K	
	Consensus	R--MF---A-	G---I---L-	--D---T---	---MG--I--	
81	PG2982	KEGDVWIING	VNGCCLLQPE	AALDFGNAGT	GARLTMGLVG	120
	LBAA	KEGDVWIING	VNGCCLLQPE	AALDFGNAGT	GARLTMGLVG	
	Agrobacterium CP4	KEGDTWIIDG	VNGGGLLAP	APLDFGNAAT	GCRLTMGLVG	
	Synechocystis sp. PCC6803	LNSEKIIIVQG	RGLGQLQEPS	TVLDAGNSGT	TMRLMLGLLA	
	B. subtilis	QSSSDVVIHG	KGIDALKEPE	SLLDVGNSTG	TIRLMGLILA	
	D. nodosus	REKEIVTIRG	VGFLGLQPPK	APLNMQNSGT	SMRLLAGILA	
	S. aureus	EDDEKLVVTS	PGYQ.VNTPH	QVLYTGNSTG	TTRLLAGLLS	
	Consensus	-----I--	-G-----P-	--L---N--T	--RL--G----	

Figure 23A

PG2982	121	TY.DMKTSFI	GDASLSKRPM	GRVLNPLREM	GVQVEAADGD	160
LBAA		TY.DMKTSFI	GDASLSKRPM	GRVLNPLREM	GVQVEAADGD	
Agrobacterium CP4		VY.DFDSTFI	GDASLTKRPM	GRVLNPLREM	GVQVKSEDDGD	
Synechocystis sp. PCC6803		GQKDCFLTFT	GDDSLRHRPM	SRVIQPLQQM	GAKIWARSNG	
B. subtilis		G.RPFYSAVA	GDESIKRPM	KRVTEPLKKM	GAKIDGRAGG	
D. nodosus		AQR.FESVLC	GDESLEKRPM	QRIITPLVQM	GAKIVSHSNF	
S. aureus		GLGN.ESVLS	GDVSIKRPM	DRVLRPLKLM	DANIEGIEDN	
Consensus		-----	GD-S---RPM	-RV--PL--M	---I-----	
PG2982	161	RMPLTLIGPK	TANPITYRVP	MASQVKS AV	LLAGLNTPGV	200
LBAA		RMPLTLIGPK	TANPITYRVP	MASQVKS AV	LLAGLNTPGV	
Agrobacterium CP4		RLPVTLRGPK	TPPTITYRVP	MASQVKS AV	LLAGLNTPGI	
Synechocystis sp. PCC6803		KFAPLAVQGS	QLKPIHYHSP	IASAQVKSCL	LLAGLTTEGD	
B. subtilis		EFTPLSVSGA	SLKGIDYVSP	VASQVKS AV	LLAGLQAEGT	
D. nodosus		T.APLHISGR	PLTGIDYALP	LPSAQLKSCL	ILAGLLADGT	
S. aureus		.YTPLIIKPS	VIKGINYQME	VASQVKS AI	LFASLFSKEP	
Consensus		-----	---I-Y---	--SAQ-KS--	-LA-L-----	
PG2982	201	TTVIEPVMTR	DHTEKMLQGF	.....GADLT	VETDKDGVRH	240
LBAA		TTVIEPVMTR	DHTEKMLQGF	.....GADLT	VETDKDGVRH	
Agrobacterium CP4		TTVIEPIMTR	DHTEKMLQGF	.....GANLT	VETDADGVRT	
Synechocystis sp. PCC6803		TTVTEPALSR	DHSERMLQAF	.....GAKLT	IDPVTHSV..	
B. subtilis		TTVTEPHKSR	DHTERMLSAF	.....GVKLS	EDQT..SV..	
D. nodosus		TRLHTCGISR	DHTERMPLPF	.....GGALE	IKK..EQI..	
S. aureus		TIKELDVSR	NHTEMTFKHF	NIPIEAEGLS	INTTPEAIRY	
Consensus		T-----R	-H-E-ML--F	-----L-	-----V--	

Figure 23B

PG2982	241	IRITGQGKLV	QQTIDVPGDP	SSTAFPLVAA	LLVEGSDVTI	280
LBAA		IRITGQGKLV	QQTIDVPGDP	SSTAFPLVAA	LLVEGSDVTI	
Agrobacterium CP4		IRLEGRGKLT	GQVIDVPGDP	SSTAFPLVAA	LLVPGSDVTI	
Synechocystis sp. PCC6803		.TVHGPALHT	GQRVVVPGDI	SSAAFWLVAA	SILPGSELV	
B. subtilis		.SIAGGQKLT	AADIFVPGDI	SSAAFFLAAG	AMVPNSRIVL	
D. nodosus		.IVTGGQKLH	GCVLDIVGDL	SAAAFFMVAA	LIAPRAEVVI	
S. aureus		IKPAD.....	...FHVPGDI	SSAAFFIVAA	LITPGSDVTI	
Consensus		-----	-----V-GD-	S--AF----	-----	
PG2982	281	RNVLMNPTRT	GLILTLQEMG	ADIEVLNARL	AGGEDVADLR	320
LBAA		RNVLMNPTRT	GLILTLQEMG	ADIEVLNARL	AGGEDVADLR	
Agrobacterium CP4		LNVLMNPTRT	GLILTLQEMG	ADIEVINPRL	AGGEDVADLR	
Synechocystis sp. PCC6803		ENVGINPTRT	GVLEVLAQMG	ADITPENERL	VTGEPVADLR	
B. subtilis		KNVGLNPTRT	GIIDVLQNMG	AKLEIKPSAD	SGAEPYGDLI	
D. nodosus		RNVGINPTRA	AIITLLQKMG	GRIELHHQRF	WGAEPVADIV	
S. aureus		HNVGINQTRS	GIIDIVEKMG	GNIQLFNQT.	TGAEPTASIR	
Consensus		-NV--N-TR-	-----MG	-----	---E-----	
PG2982	321	VR.ASKLKGV	VVPPERAPSM	IDEYPVLAIA	ASFAEGETVM	360
LBAA		VR.ASKLKGV	VVPPERAPSM	IDEYPVLAIA	ASFAEGETVM	
Agrobacterium CP4		VR.SSTLKGV	TVPEDRAPSM	IDEYPILAVA	AAFAEGATVM	
Synechocystis sp. PCC6803		VR.ASHLQGC	TFGGEIIPRL	IDEIPILAVA	AAFAEGTTRI	
B. subtilis		IE.TSSLKAV	EIGGDIIPRL	IDEIPIIALL	ATQAEGETTVI	
D. nodosus		VY.HSKLRGI	TVAPEWIANA	IDELPIFFIA	AACAEGTTFV	
S. aureus		IQYTPMLQPI	TIEGELVPKA	IDELPVIAL	CTQAVGTSTI	
Consensus		V-----L---	-----E-----	IDE-PI----	---A-G----	

Figure 23C

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 68 of 70

US RE39,247 E

361		DGLDELRVKE	SDRLAAVARG	LEANGVDCTE	GEMSLTVRGR	400
	PG2982	DGLDELRVKE	SDRLAAVARG	LEANGVDCTE	GEMSLTVRGR	
	LBAA	NGLEELRVKE	SDRLSAVANG	LKLVGVDCDE	GETSLVVRGR	
	Agrobacterium CP4	EDAAELRVKE	SDRLAAIASE	LKMGAKVTE	FDDGLEIQGG	
	Synechocystis sp. PCC6803	KDAAELRVKE	TNRIDTVVSE	LRKLGAIEEP	TADGMKVYVK	
	B. subtilis	GNLSELRVKE	SDRLAAMAQN	LQTLGVACDV	GADFIHIYGR	
	D. nodosus	KDAEELRVKE	TNRIDTTADM	LNLGFEFELQ	TNDGLIIHPS	
	S. aureus	---	EL-VKE	---	L---	V---
	Consensus	401				440
	PG2982	PDGKGLG...	GGTVATHLDH	RIAMSFVVG	LAAEKPVTVD	
	LBAA	PDGKGLG...	GGTVATHLDH	RIAMSFVVG	LAAEKPVTVD	
	Agrobacterium CP4	PDGKGLGNAS	GAAVATHLDH	RIAMSFVVG	LVSENPVTVD	
	Synechocystis sp. PCC6803	SPLQ.....	GAEVDSLTDH	RIAMALAIAS	LGSGGQTIIN	
	B. subtilis	QTLK.G....	GAAVSSHGDH	RIGMMLGIAS	CITEEPIEIE	
	D. nodosus	SDRQFL....	PARVNSFGDH	RIAMSLAVAG	VRAAGELLID	
	S. aureus	E.....FK	TNATDILTLDH	RIGMMLAVAC	VLSSEPVKIK	
	Consensus	---	---	DH RI-M-L-V-	---	I-
	PG2982	DSNMIATSFP	EFMDMMPGLG	AKIELSIL..	...	473
	LBAA	DSNMIATSFP	EFMDMMPGLG	AKIELSIL..	...	
	Agrobacterium CP4	DATMIATSFP	EFMDLMAGLG	AKIELSDTKA	A..	
	Synechocystis sp. PCC6803	RAEAAAISYP	EFFGTGQVA	QG*.....	...	
	B. subtilis	HTDAIHVSYP	TFFEHLNKLK	KKS.....	...	
	D. nodosus	DGAVAAVSMP	QFRDFAAAIG	MNVGEKDAKN	CHD	
	S. aureus	QFDVAVNSFP	GFLPKLKLQ	NEG.....	...	
	Consensus	---	S-P -F-	---	---	

Figure 23D

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 69 of 70

US RE39,247 E

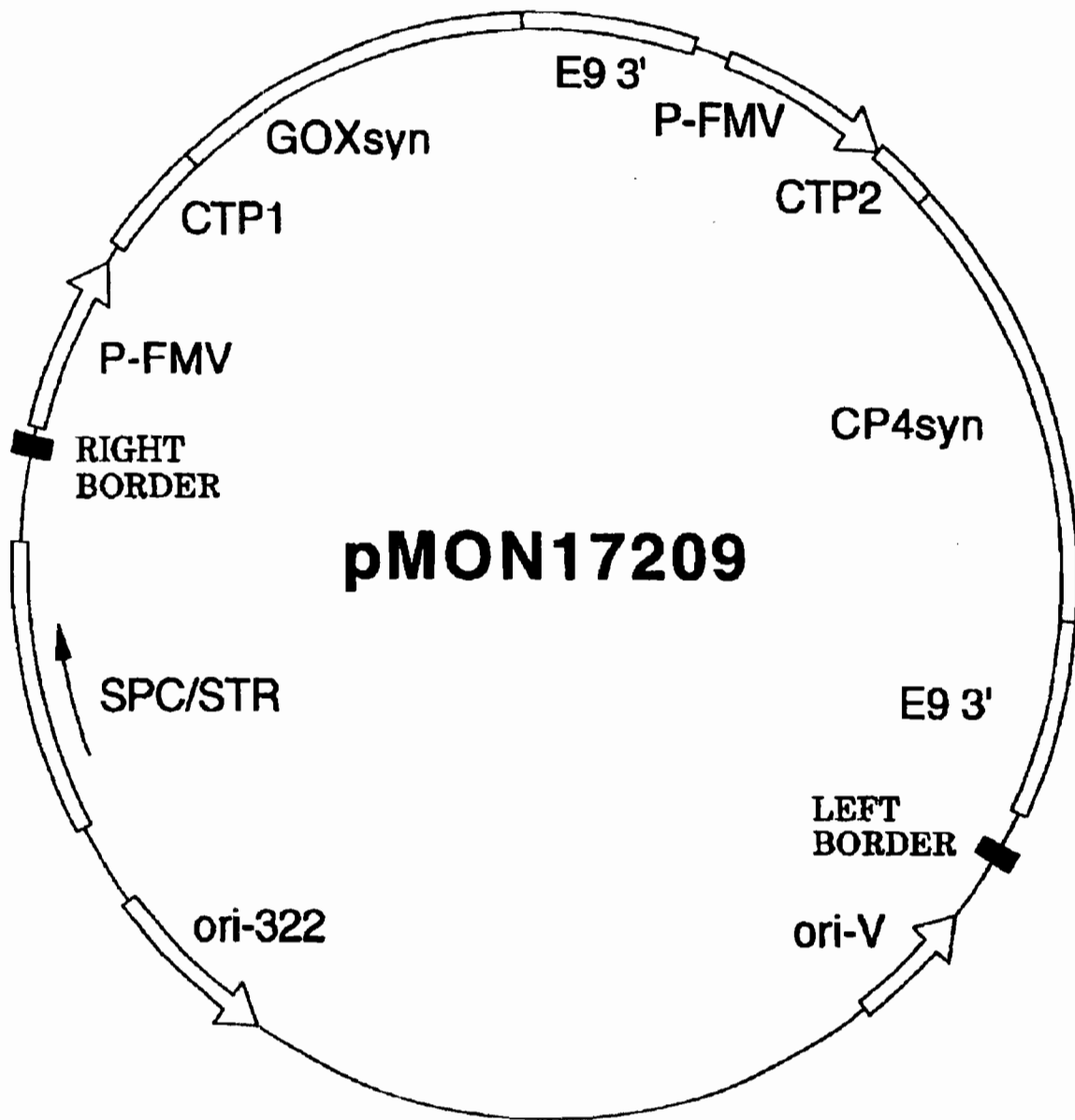


Figure 24

U.S. Patent

Aug. 22, 2006

Sheet 70 of 70

US RE39,247 E

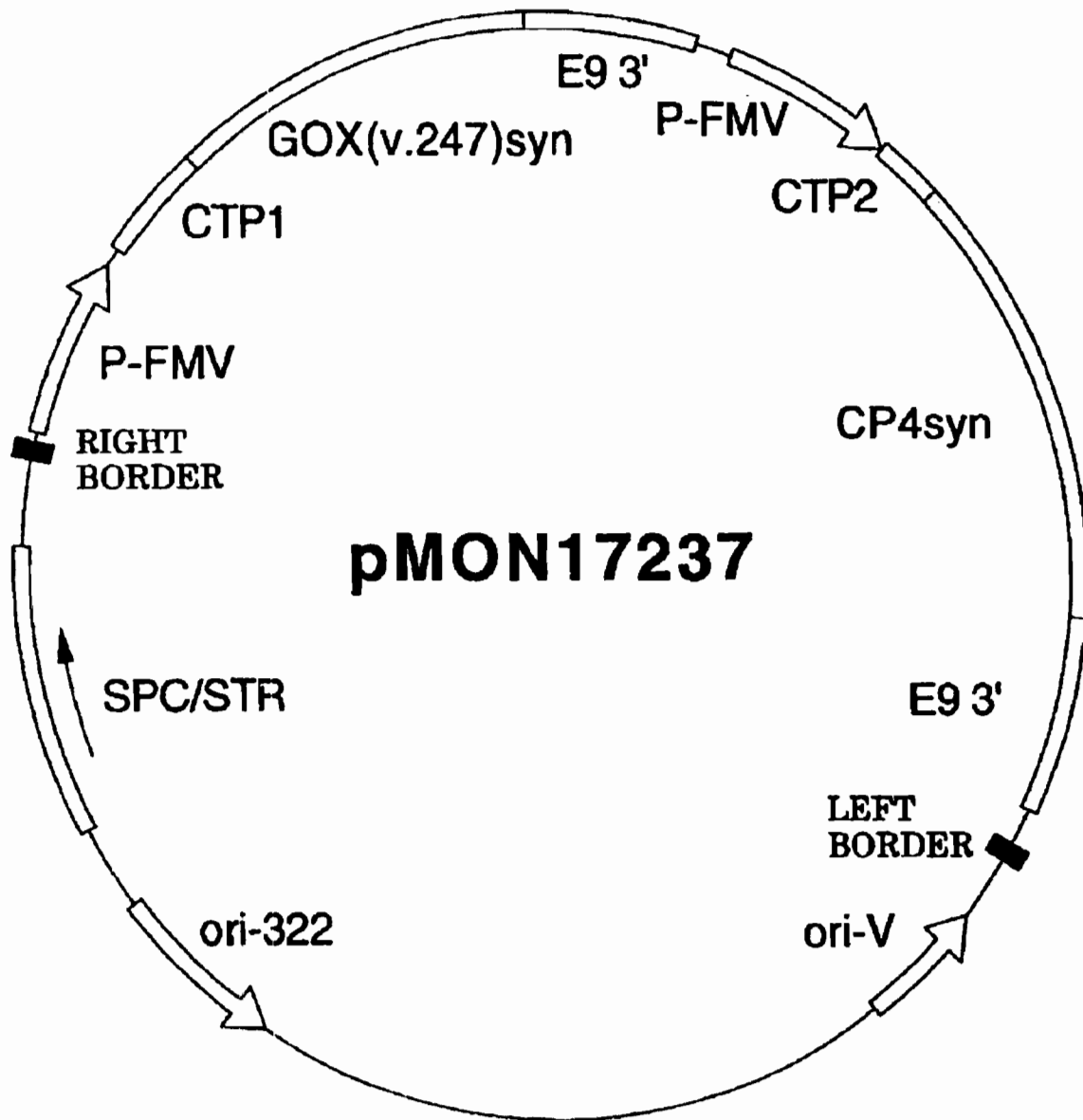


Figure 25

US RE39,247 E

1

GLYPHOSATE-TOLERANT 5- ENOLPYRUVYLSHIKIMATE-3-PHOSPHATE SYNTHASES

Matter enclosed in heavy brackets [] appears in the original patent but forms no part of this reissue specification; matter printed in italics indicates the additions made by reissue.

This is a continuation-in-part of a U.S. patent application Ser. No. 07/749,611, filed Aug. 28, 1991 now abandoned, which is a continuation-in-part of U.S. patent application Ser. No. 07/576,537, filed Aug. 31, 1990, now abandoned.

BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

This invention relates in general to plant molecular biology and, more particularly, to a new class of glyphosate-tolerant 5-enolpyruvylshikimate-3-phosphate synthases.

Recent advances in genetic engineering have provided the requisite tools to transform plants to contain foreign genes. It is now possible to produce plants which have unique characteristics of agronomic importance. Certainly, one such advantageous trait is more cost effective, environmentally compatible weed control via herbicide tolerance. Herbicide-tolerant plants may reduce the need for tillage to control weeds thereby effectively reducing soil erosion.

One herbicide which is the subject of much investigation in this regard is N-phosphonomethylglycine commonly referred to as glyphosate. Glyphosate inhibits the shikimic acid pathway which leads to the biosynthesis of aromatic compounds including amino acids, plant hormones and vitamins. Specifically, glyphosate curbs the conversion of phosphoenolpyruvic acid (PEP) and 3-phosphoshikimic acid to 5-enolpyruvyl-3-phosphoshikimic acid by inhibiting the enzyme 5-enolpyruvylshikimate-3-phosphate synthase (hereinafter referred to as EPSP synthase or EPSPS). For purposes of the present invention, the term "glyphosate" should be considered to include any herbicidally effective form of N-phosphonomethylglycine (including any salt thereof) and other forms which result in the production of the glyphosate anion in plants.

It has been shown that glyphosate-tolerant plants can be produced by inserting into the genome of the plant the capacity to produce a higher level of EPSP synthase in the chloroplast of the cell (Shah et al., 1986) which enzyme is preferably glyphosate-tolerant (Kishore et al. 1988). Variants of the wild-type EPSPS enzyme have been isolated which are glyphosate-tolerant as a result of alterations in the EPSPS amino acid coding sequence (Kishore and Shah, 1988; Schulz et al., 1984; Sost et al., 1984; Kishore et al., 1986). These variants typically have a higher K_i for glyphosate than the wild-type EPSPS enzyme which confers the glyphosate-tolerant phenotype, but these variants are also characterized by a high K_m for PEP which makes the enzyme kinetically less efficient (Kishore and Shah, 1988; Sost et al., 1984; Schulz et al., 1984; Kishore et al., 1986; Sost and Amrhein, 1990). For example, the apparent K_m for PEP and the apparent K_i for glyphosate for the native EPSPS from *E. coli* are 10 μ M and 0.5 μ M while for a glyphosate-tolerant isolate having a single amino acid substitution of an alanine for the glycine at position 96 these values are 220 μ M and 4.0 mM, respectively. A number of glyphosate-tolerant plant variant EPSPS genes have been constructed by mutagenesis. Again, the glyphosate-tolerant EPSPS was impaired due to an increase in the K_m for PEP and a slight reduction of the V_{max} of the native plant enzyme (Kishore and Shah, 1988) thereby lowering the catalytic efficiency

2

(V_{max}/K_m) of the enzyme. Since the kinetic constants of the variant enzymes are impaired with respect to PEP, it has been proposed that high levels of overproduction of the variant enzyme, 40–80 fold, would be required to maintain normal catalytic activity in plants in the presence of glyphosate (Kishore et al., 1988).

While such variant EPSP synthases have proved useful in obtaining transgenic plants tolerant to glyphosate, it would be increasingly beneficial to obtain an EPSP synthase that is highly glyphosate-tolerant while still kinetically efficient such that the amount of the glyphosate-tolerant EPSPS needed to be produced to maintain normal catalytic activity in the plant is reduced or that improved tolerance be obtained with the same expression level.

Previous studies have shown that EPSPS enzymes from different sources vary widely with respect to their degree of sensitivity to inhibition by glyphosate. A study of plant and bacterial EPSPS enzyme activity as a function of glyphosate concentration showed that there was a very wide range in the degree of sensitivity to glyphosate. The degree of sensitivity showed no correlation with any genus or species tested (Schulz et al., 1985). Insensitivity to glyphosate inhibition of the activity of the EPSPS from the *Pseudomonas* sp. PG2982 has also been reported but with no details of the studies (Fitzgibbon, 1988). In general, while such natural tolerance has been reported, there is no report suggesting the kinetic superiority of the naturally occurring bacterial phosphosate-tolerant EPSPS enzymes over those of mutated EPSPS enzymes nor have any of the genes been characterized. Similarly, there are no reports on the expression of naturally glyphosate-tolerant EPSPS enzymes in plants to confer glyphosate tolerance.

For purposes of the present invention the term "mature EPSP synthase" relates to the EPSPS polypeptide without the N-terminal chloroplast transit peptide. It is now known that the precursor form of the EPSP synthase in plants (with the transit peptide) is expressed and upon delivery to the chloroplast, the transit peptide is cleaved yielding the mature EPSP synthase. All numbering of amino acid positions are given with respect to the mature EPSP synthase (without chloroplast transit peptide leader) to facilitate comparison of EPSPS sequences from sources which have chloroplast transit peptides (i.e., plants and fungi) to sources which do not utilize a chloroplast targeting signal (i.e., bacteria).

In the amino acid sequences which follow, the standard single letter or three letter nomenclature are used. All peptide structures represented in the following description are shown in conventional format in which the amino group at the N-terminus appears to the left and the carboxyl group at the C-terminus at the right. Likewise, amino acid nomenclature for the naturally occurring amino acids found in protein is as follows: alanine (Ala:A), asparagine (Asn:N), aspartic acid (Asp:D), arginine (Arg:R), cysteine (Cys:C), glutamic acid (Glu:E), glutamine (Gln:Q), glycine (Gly:G), histidine (His:H), isoleucine (Ile:I), leucine (Leu:L), lysine (Lys:k), methionine (Met:M), phenylalanine (Phe:F), proline (Pro:P), serine (Ser:S), threonine (Thr:T), tryptophan (Trp:W), tyrosine (Tyr:Y), and valine (Val:V). An "X" is used when the amino acid residue is unknown and parentheses designate that an unambiguous assignment is not possible and the amino acid designation within the parentheses is the most probable estimate based on known information.

The term "nonpolar" amino acids include alanine, valine, leucine, isoleucine, proline, phenylalanine, tryptophan, and methionine. The term "uncharged polar" amino acids

US RE39,247 E

3

include glycine, serine, threonine, cysteine, tyrosine, asparagine and glutamine. The term "charged polar" amino acids includes the "acidic" and "basic" amino acids. The term "acidic" amino acids includes aspartic acid and glutamic acid. The term "basic" amino acid includes lysine, arginine and histidine. The term "polar" amino acids includes both "charged polar" and "uncharged polar" amino acids.

Deoxyribonucleic acid (DNA) is a polymer comprising four mononucleotide units, dAMP (2'-Deoxyadenosine-5-monophosphate), dGMP (2'-Deoxyguanosine-5-monophosphate), dCMP (2'-Deoxycytosine-5-monophosphate) and dTMP (2'-Deoxythymosine-5-monophosphate) linked in various sequences by 3',5'-phosphodiester bridges. The structural DNA consists of multiple nucleotide triplets called "codons" which code for the amino acids. The codons correspond to the various amino acids as follows: Arg (CGA, CGC, CGG, CGT, AGA, AGG); Leu (CTA, CTC, CTG, CTT, TTA, TTG); Ser (TCA, TCC, TCG, TCT, AGC, AGT); Thr (ACA, ACC, ACG, ACT); Pro (CCA, CCC, CCG, CCT); Ala (GCA, GCC, GCG, GCT); Gly (GGA, GGC, GGG, GGT); Ile (ATA, ATC, ATT); Val (GTA, GTC, GTG, GTT); Lys (AAA, AAG); Asn (AAC, AAT); Gln (CAA, CAG); His (CAC, CAT); Glu (GAA, GAG); Asp (GAC, GAT); Tyr (TAC, TAT); Cys (TGC, TGT); Phe (TTC, TTT); Met (ATG); and Trp (UGG). Moreover, due to the redundancy of the genetic code (i.e., more than one codon for all but two amino acids), there are many possible DNA sequences which may code for a particular amino acid sequence.

SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

DNA molecules comprising DNA encoding kinetically efficient, glyphosate-tolerant EPSP synthases are disclosed. The EPSP synthases of the present invention reduce the amount of overproduction of the EPSPS enzyme in a transgenic plant necessary for the enzyme to maintain catalytic activity while still conferring glyphosate tolerance. The EPSP synthases described herein represent a new class of EPSPS enzymes, referred to hereinafter as Class II EPSPS enzymes. Class II EPSPS enzymes of the present invention usually share only between about 47% and 55% amino acid similarity or between about 22% and 30% amino acid identity to other known bacterial or plant EPSPS enzymes and exhibit tolerance to glyphosate while maintaining suitable K_m (PEP) ranges. Suitable ranges of K_m (PEP) for EPSPS for enzymes of the present invention are between 1–150 μ M, with a more preferred range of between 1–35 μ M, and a most preferred range between 2–25 μ M. These kinetic constants are determined under the assay conditions specified hereinafter. An EPSPS of the present invention preferably has a K_i for glyphosate range of between 15–10000 μ M. The K_i/K_m ratio should be between about 2–500, and more preferably between 25–500. The V_{max} of the purified enzyme should preferably be in the range of 2–100 units/mg (μ moles/minute.mg at 25° C.) and the K_m for shikimate-3-phosphate should preferably be in the range of 0.1 to 50 μ M.

Genes coding for Class II EPSPS enzymes have been isolated from five (5) different bacteria: *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* sp. strain CP4, *Achromobacter* sp. strain LBAA, *Pseudomonas* sp. strain PG2982, *Bacillus subtilis*, and *Staphylococcus aureus*. The LBAA and PG2982 Class II EPSPS genes have been determined to be identical and the proteins encoded by these two genes are very similar to the CP4 protein and share approximately 84% amino acid identity with it. Class II EPSPS enzymes often may be distinguished from Class I EPSPS's by their inability to

4

react with polyclonal antibodies prepared from Class I EPSPS enzymes under conditions where other Class I EPSPS enzymes would readily react with the Class I antibodies as well as the presence of certain unique regions of amino acid homology which are conserved in Class II EPSP synthases as discussed hereinafter.

Other Class II EPSPS enzymes can be readily isolated and identified by utilizing a nucleic acid probe from one of the Class II EPSPS genes disclosed herein using standard hybridization techniques. Such a probe from the CP4 strain has been prepared and utilized to isolate the Class II EPSPS genes from strains LBAA and PG2982. These genes may also optionally be adapted for enhanced expression in plants by known methodology. Such a probe has also been used to identify homologous genes in bacteria isolated de novo from soil.

The Class II EPSPS enzymes are preferably fused to a chloroplast transit peptide (CTP) to target the protein to the chloroplasts of the plant into which it may be introduced. Chimeric genes encoding this CTP-Class II EPSPS fusion protein may be prepared with an appropriate promoter and 3' polyadenylation site for introduction into a desired plant by standard methods.

To obtain the maximal tolerance to glyphosate herbicide it is preferable to transform the desired plant with a plant-expressible Class II EPSPS gene in conjunction with another plant-expressible gene which expresses a protein capable of degrading glyphosate such as a plant-expressible gene encoding a glyphosate oxidoreductase enzyme as described in PCT Application No. WO 92/00377, the disclosure of which is hereby incorporated by reference.

Therefore, in one aspect, the present invention provides a new class of EPSP synthases that exhibit a low K_m for phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP), a high V_{max}/K_m ratio, and a high K_i for glyphosate such that when introduced into a plant, the plant is made glyphosate-tolerant such that the catalytic activity of the enzyme and plant metabolism are maintained in a substantially normal state. For purposes of this discussion, a highly efficient EPSPS refers to its efficiency in the presence of glyphosate.

More particularly, the present invention provides EPSPS enzymes having a K_m for phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP) between 1–150 μ M and a K_i (glyphosate)/ K_m (PEP) ratio between 3–500, said enzymes having the sequence domains:

-R-X₁-H-X₂-E-(SEQ ID NO:37), in which

X₁ is an uncharged polar or acidic amino acid,

X₂ is serine or threonine; and

-G-D-K-X₃-(SEQ ID NO:38), in which

X₃ is serine or threonine; and

-S-A-Q-X₄-K-(SEQ ID NO:39), in which

X₄ is any amino acid; and

-N-X₅-T-R-(SEQ ID NO:40), in which

X₅ is any amino acid.

Exemplary Class II EPSPS enzyme sequences are disclosed from seven sources: *Agrobacterium* sp. strain designated CP4, *Achromobacter* sp. strain LBAA, *Pseudomonas* sp. strain PG2982, *Bacillus subtilis* 1A2, *Staphylococcus aureus* (ATCC 35556), *Synechocystis* sp. PCC6803 and *Dichelobacter nodosus*.

In another aspect of the present invention, a double-stranded DNA molecule comprising DNA encoding a Class II EPSPS enzyme is disclosed. Exemplary Class II EPSPS enzyme DNA sequences are disclosed from seven sources: *Agrobacterium* sp. strain designated CP4, *Achromobacter* sp. strain LBAA, *Pseudomonas* sp. strain PG2982, *Bacillus subtilis* 1A2, *Staphylococcus aureus* (ATCC 35556), *Synechocystis* sp. PCC6803 and *Dichelobacter nodosus*.

US RE39,247 E

5

In a further aspect of the present invention, nucleic acid probes from EPSPS Class II genes are presented that are suitable for use in screening for Class II EPSPS genes in other sources by assaying for the ability of a DNA sequence from the other source to hybridize to the probe.

In yet another aspect of the present invention, a recombinant, double-stranded DNA molecule comprising in sequence:

- a) a promoter which functions in plant cells to cause the production of an RNA sequence;
- b) a structural DNA sequence that causes the production of an RNA sequence which encodes a Class II EPSPS enzyme having the sequence domains:
 - R-X₁-H-X₂-E-(SEQ ID NO:37), in which
 - X₁ is an uncharged polar or acidic amino acid,
 - X₂ is serine or threonine; and
 - G-D-K-X₃-(SEQ ID NO:38), in which
 - X₃ is serine or threonine; and
 - S-A-Q-X₄-K-(SEQ ID NO:39), in which
 - X₄ is any amino acid; and
 - N-X₅-T-R-(SEQ ID NO:40), in which
 - X₅ is any amino acid; and
- c) a 3' nontranslated region which functions in plant cells to cause the addition of a stretch of polyadenyl nucleotides to the 3' end of the RNA sequence

where the promoter is heterologous with respect to the structural DNA sequence and adapted to cause sufficient expression of the EPSP synthase polypeptide to enhance the glyphosate tolerance of a plant cell transformed with said DNA molecule.

In still yet another aspect of the present invention, transgenic plants and transformed plant cells are disclosed that are made glyphosate-tolerant by the introduction of the above-described plant-expressible Class II EPSPS DNA molecule into the plant's genome.

In still another aspect of the present invention, a method for selectively controlling weeds in a crop field is presented by planting crop seeds or crop plants transformed with a plant-expressible Class II EPSPS DNA molecule to confer glyphosate tolerance to the plants which allows for glyphosate containing herbicides to be applied to the crop to selectively kill the glyphosate sensitive weeds, but not the crops.

Other and further objects, advantages and aspects of the invention will become apparent from the accompanying drawing figures and the description of the invention.

BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

FIGS. 1A, 1B, show the DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:1) for the full-length promoter of figwort mosaic virus (FMV35S).

FIG. 2 shows the cosmid cloning vector pMON17020.

FIG. 3A, 3B, 3C, 3D and 3E show the structural DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:2) for the Class II EPSPS gene from bacterial isolate *Agrobacterium* sp. strain CP4 and the deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:3).

FIG. 4A, 4B, 4C, 4D and 4E show the structural DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:4) for the Class II EPSPS gene from the bacterial isolate *Achromobacter* sp. strain LBAA and the deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:5).

FIG. 5A, 5B, 5C, 5D and 5E show the structural DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:6) for the Class II EPSPS gene from the bacterial isolate *Pseudomonas* sp. strain PG2982 and the deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:7).

FIG. 6A and 6B show the Bestfit comparison of the CP4 EPSPS amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:3) with that for the *E. coli* EPSPS (SEQ ID NO:8).

6

FIG. 7A and 7B show the Bestfit comparison of the CP4 EPSPS amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:3) with that for the LBAA EPSPS (SEQ ID NO:5).

FIG. 8A and 8B show the structural DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:9) for the synthetic CP4 Class II EPSPS gene.

FIG. 9 shows the DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:10) of the chloroplast transit peptide (CTP) and encoded amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:11) derived from the *Arabidopsis thaliana* EPSPS CTP and containing a *SphI* restriction site at the chloroplast processing site, hereinafter referred to as CTP2.

FIG. 10A and 10B show the DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:12) of the chloroplast transit peptide and encoded amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:13) derived from the *Arabidopsis thaliana* EPSPS gene and containing an *EcoRI* restriction site within the mature region of the EPSPS, hereinafter referred to as CTP3.

FIG. 11 shows the DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:14) of the chloroplast transit peptide and encoded amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:15) derived from the *Petunia hybrida* EPSPS CTP and containing a *SphI* restriction site at the chloroplast processing site and in which the amino acids at the processing site are changed to -Cys-Met-, hereinafter referred to as CTP4.

FIG. 12A and 12B show the DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:16) of the chloroplast transit peptide and encoded amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:17) derived from the *Petunia hybrida* EPSPS gene with the naturally occurring *EcoRI* site in the mature region of the EPSPS gene, hereinafter referred to as CTP5.

FIG. 13 shows a plasmid map of CP4 plant transformation/expression vector pMON17110.

FIG. 14 shows a plasmid map of CP4 synthetic EPSPS gene plant transformation/expression vector pMON17131.

FIG. 15 shows a plasmid map of CP4 EPSPS free DNA plant transformation expression vector pMON13640.

FIG. 16 shows a plasmid map of CP4 plant transformation/direct selection vector pMON17227.

FIG. 17 shows a plasmid map of CP4 plant transformation/expression vector pMON19653.

FIG. 18A, 18B, 18C and 18D show the structural DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:41) for the Class II EPSPS gene from the bacterial isolate *Bacillus subtilis* and the deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:42).

FIG. 19A, 19B, 19C and 19D show the structural DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:43) for the Class II EPSPS gene from the bacterial isolate *Staphylococcus aureus* and the deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:44).

FIG. 20A, 20B, 20C, 20D, 20E, 20F, 20G, 20H, 20I, 20J and 20K show the Bestfit comparison of the representative Class II EPSPS amino acid sequences *Pseudomonas* sp. strain PG2982 (SEQ ID NO:7), *Achromobacter* sp. strain LBAA (SEQ ID NO:5), *Agrobacterium* sp. strain designated CP4 (SEQ ID NO:3), *Bacillus subtilis* (SEQ ID NO:42), and *Staphylococcus aureus* (SEQ ID NO:44) with that for representative Class I EPSPS amino acid sequences [*Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (SEQ ID NO:49), *Aspergillus nidulans* (SEQ ID NO:50), *Brassica napus* (SEQ ID NO:51), *Arabidopsis thaliana* (SEQ ID NO:52), *Nicotina tabacum* (SEQ ID NO:53), *L. esculentum* (SEQ ID NO:54), *Petunia hybrida* (SEQ ID NO:55), *Zea mays* (SEQ ID NO:56), *Solmenella gallinarum* (SEQ ID NO:57), *Solmenella typhimurium* (SEQ ID NO:58), *Solmenella typhi* (SEQ ID NO:65), *E. coli* (SEQ ID NO:8), *K. pneumoniae* (SEQ ID NO:59), *Y. enterocolitica* (SEQ ID NO:60), *H. influenzae*

US RE39,247 E

7

(SEQ ID NO:61), *P. multocida* (SEQ ID NO:62), *Aeromonas salmonicida* (SEQ ID NO:63), *Bacillus pertussis* (SEQ ID NO:64)] and illustrates the conserved regions among Class II EPSPS sequences which are unique to Class II EPSPS sequences. To aid in a comparison of the EPSPS sequences, only mature EPSPS sequences were compared. That is, the sequence corresponding to the chloroplast transit peptide, if present in a subject EPSPS, was removed prior to making the sequence alignment.

FIG. 21A, 21B, 21C, 21D and 21E show the structural DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:66) for the Class II EPSPS gene from the bacterial isolate *Synechocystis* sp. PCC6803 and the deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:67).

FIG. 22A, 22B, 22C, 22D and 22E show the structural DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:68) for the Class II EPSPS gene from the bacterial isolate *Dichelobacter nodosus* and the deduced amino acid sequence (SEQ ID NO:69).

FIG. 23A, 23B, 23C and 23D show the Bestfit comparison of the representative Class II EPSPS amino acid sequences *Pseudomonas* sp. strain PG2982 (SEQ ID NO:7), *Achromobacter* sp. strain LBAA (SEQ ID NO:5), *Agrobacterium* sp. strain designated CP4 (SEQ ID NO:3), *Synechocystis* sp. PCC6803 (SEQ ID NO:67), *Bacillus subtilis* (SEQ ID NO:42), *Dichelobacter nodosus* (SEQ ID NO:69) and *Staphylococcus aureus* (SEQ ID NO:44).

FIG. 24 a plasmid map of canola plant transformation/expression vector pMON17209.

FIG. 25 a plasmid map of canola plant transformation/expression vector pMON17237.

STATEMENT OF THE INVENTION

The expression of a plant gene which exists in double-stranded DNA form involves synthesis of messenger RNA (mRNA) from one strand of the DNA by RNA polymerase enzyme, and the subsequent processing of the mRNA primary transcript inside the nucleus. This processing involves a 3' non-translated region which adds polyadenylate nucleotides to the 3' end of the RNA.

Transcription of DNA into mRNA is regulated by a region of DNA usually referred to as the "promoter." The promoter region contains a sequence of bases that signals RNA polymerase to associate with the DNA, and to initiate the transcription into mRNA using one of the DNA strands as a template to make a corresponding complementary strand of RNA. A number of promoters which are active in plant cells have been described in the literature. These include the nopaline synthase (NOS) and octopine synthase (OCS) promoters (which are carried on tumor-inducing plasmids of *Agrobacterium tumefaciens*), the cauliflower mosaic virus (CaMV) 19S and 35S promoters, the light-inducible promoter from the small subunit of ribulose bis-phosphate carboxylase (ssRUBISCO, a very abundant plant polypeptide) and the full-length transcript promoter from the figwort mosaic virus (FMV35S), promoters from the maize ubiquitin and rice actin genes. All of these promoters have been used to create various types of DNA constructs which have been expressed in plants; see, e.g., PCT publication WO 84/02913 (Rogers et al., Monsanto).

Promoters which are known or found to cause transcription of DNA in plant cells can be used in the present invention. Such promoters may be obtained from a variety of sources such as plants and plant DNA viruses and include, but are not limited to, the CaMV35A and FMV35S promoters and promoters isolated from plant genes such as ssRUBISCO genes and the maize ubiquitin and rice actin genes. As described below, it is preferred that the particular

8

promoter selected should be capable of causing sufficient expression to result in the production of an effective amount of a Class II EPSPS to render the plant substantially tolerant to glyphosate herbicides. The amount of Class II EPSPS needed to induce the desired tolerance may vary with the plant species. It is preferred that the promoters utilized have relatively high expression in all meristematic tissues in addition to other tissues inasmuch as it is now known that glyphosate is translocated and accumulated in this type of plant tissue. Alternatively, a combination of chimeric genes can be used to cumulatively result in the necessary overall expression level of the selected Class II EPSPS enzyme to result in the glyphosate-tolerant phenotype.

The mRNA produced by a DNA construct of the present invention also contains a 5' non-translated leader sequence. This sequence can be derived from the promoter selected to express the gene, and can be specifically modified so as to increase translation of the mRNA. The 5' non-translated regions can also be obtained from viral RNAs, from suitable eukaryotic genes, or from a synthetic gene sequence. The present invention is not limited to constructs, as presented in the following examples, wherein the non-translated region is derived from both the 5' non-translated sequence that accompanies the promoter sequence and part of the 5' non-translated region of the virus coat protein gene. Rather, the non-translated leader sequence can be derived from an unrelated promoter or coding sequence as discussed above.

Preferred promoters for use in the present invention the full-length transcript (SEQ ID NO:1) promoter from the figwort mosaic virus (FMV35S) and the full-length transcript (35S) promoter from cauliflower mosaic virus (CaMV), including the enhanced CaMV35S promoter (Kay et al. 1987). The FMV35S promoter functions as strong and uniform promoter with particularly good expression in meristematic tissue for chimeric genes inserted into plants, particularly dicotyledons. The resulting transgenic plant in general expresses the protein encoded by the inserted gene at a higher and more uniform level throughout the tissues and cells of the transformed plant than the same gene driven by an enhanced CaMV35S promoter. Referring to FIG. 1, the DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:1) of the FMV35S promoter is located between nucleotides 6368 and 6930 of the FMV genome. A 5' non-translated leader sequence is preferably coupled with the promoter. The leader sequence can be from the FMV35S genome itself or can be from a source other than FMV35S.

For expression of heterologous genes in monocotyledonous plants the use of an intron has been found to enhance expression of the heterologous gene. While one may use any of a number of introns which have been isolated from plant genes, the use of the first intron from the maize heat shock 70 gene is preferred.

The 3' non-translated region of the chimeric plant gene contains a polyadenylation signal which functions in plants to cause the addition of polyadenylate nucleotides to the 3' end of the viral RNA. Examples of suitable 3' regions are (1) the 3' transcribed, non-translated regions containing the polyadenylated signal of *Agrobacterium* tumor-inducing (Ti) plasmid genes, such as the nopaline synthase (NOS) gene, and (2) plant genes like the soybean storage protein genes and the small subunit of the ribulose-1,5-biphosphate carboxylase (ssRUBISCO) gene. An example of a preferred 3' region is that from the ssRUBISCO gene from pea (E9), described in greater detail below.

The DNA constructs of the present invention also contain a structural coding sequence in double-stranded DNA form

US RE39,247 E

9

which encodes a glyphosate-tolerant, highly efficient Class II EPSPS enzyme.

Identification of glyphosate-tolerant, highly efficient EPSPS enzymes

In an attempt to identify and isolate glyphosate-tolerant, highly efficient EPSPS enzymes, kinetic analysis of the EPSPS enzymes from a number of bacteria exhibiting tolerance to glyphosate or that had been isolated from suitable sources was undertaken. It was discovered that in some cases the EPSPS enzymes showed no tolerance to inhibition by glyphosate and it was concluded that the tolerance phenotype of the bacterium was due to an impermeability to glyphosate or other factors. In a number of cases, however, microorganisms were identified whose EPSPS enzyme showed a greater degree of tolerance to inhibition by glyphosate and that displayed a low K_m for PEP when compared to that previously reported for other microbial and plant sources. The EPSPS enzymes from these microorganisms were then subjected to further study and analysis.

Table I displays the data obtained for the EPSPS enzymes identified and isolated as a result of the above described analysis. Table I includes data for three identified Class II EPSPS enzymes that were observed to have a high tolerance to inhibition to glyphosate and a low K_m for PEP as well as data for the native Petunia EPSPS and a glyphosate-tolerant variant of the Petunia EPSPS referred to as GA101. The GA101 variant is so named because it exhibits the substitution of an alanine residue for a glycine residue at position 101 (with respect to Petunia). When the change introduced into the Petunia EPSPS (GA101) was introduced into a number of other EPSPS enzymes, similar changes in a kinetics were observed, an elevation of the K_i for glyphosate and of the K_m for PEP.

TABLE I

Kinetic characterization of EPSPS enzymes			
ENZYME SOURCE	K_m PEP (μ M)	K_i Glyphosate (μ M)	K_i/K_m
Petunia	5	0.4	0.08
Petunia GA101	200	2000	10
PG2982	2.1–3.1 ¹	25–82	~8–40
LBAA	~7.3–8 ²	60 (est) ⁷	~7.9
CP4	12 ³	2720	227
<i>B. subtilis</i> 1A2	13 ⁴	440	33.8
<i>S. aureus</i>	5 ⁵	200	40

¹Range of PEP tested = 1–40 μ M

²Range of PEP tested = 5–80 μ M

³Range of PEP tested = 1.5–40 μ M

⁴Range of PEP tested = 1–60 μ M

⁵Range of PEP tested = 1–50 μ M

⁷(est) = estimated

The *Agrobacterium* sp. strain CP4 was initially identified by its ability to grow on glyphosate as a carbon source (10 mM) in the presence of 1 mM phosphate. The strain CP4 was identified from a collection obtained from a fixed-bed immobilized cell column that employed Mannville R-635 diatomaceous earth beads. The column had been run for three months on a waste-water feed from a glyphosate production plant. The column contained 50 mg/ml glyphosate and NH_3 as NH_4Cl . Total organic carbon was 300 mg/ml and BOD's (Biological Oxygen Demand—a measure of "soft" carbon availability) were less than 30 mg/ml. This treatment column has been described (Heitkamp et al., 1990). Dworkin-Foster minimal salts medium containing glyphosate at 10 mM and with phosphate at 1 mM was used

10

to select for microbes from a wash of this column that were capable of growing on glyphosate as sole carbon source. Dworkin-Foster minimal medium was made up by combining in 1 liter (with autoclaved H_2O), 1 ml each of A, B and C and 10 ml of D (as per below) and thiamine HCl (5 mg).

A.	D-F Salts (1000X stock; per 100 ml; autoclaved):	
	H_2BO_3	1 mg
	$\text{MnSO}_4 \cdot 7 \text{H}_2\text{O}$	1 mg
	$\text{ZnSO}_4 \cdot 7 \text{H}_2\text{O}$	12.5 mg
	$\text{CuSO}_4 \cdot 5 \text{H}_2\text{O}$	8 mg
	$\text{NaMoO}_3 \cdot 3 \text{H}_2\text{O}$	1.7 mg
B.	$\text{FeSO}_4 \cdot 7 \text{H}_2\text{O}$ (1000X Stock; per 100 ml; autoclaved)	0.1 g
C.	$\text{MgSO}_4 \cdot 7 \text{H}_2\text{O}$ (1000X Stock; per 100 ml; autoclaved)	20 g
D.	$(\text{NH}_4)_2\text{SO}_4$ (100X stock; per 100 ml; autoclaved)	20 g

Yeast Extract (YE; Difco) was added to a final concentration of 0.01 or 0.001%. The strain CP4 was also grown on media composed of D-F salts, amended as described above, containing glucose, gluconate and citrate (each at 0.1%) as carbon sources and with inorganic phosphate (0.2–1.0 mM) as the phosphorous source.

Other Class II EPSPS containing microorganisms were identified as *Achromobacter* sp. strain LBAA (Hallas et al., 1988), *Pseudomonas* sp. strain PG2982 (Moore et al., 1983; Fitzgibbon 1988), *Bacillus subtilis* 1A2 (Henner et al., 1984) and *Staphylococcus aureus* (O'Connell et al., 1993). It had been reported previously, from measurements in crude lysates, that the EPSPS enzyme from strain PG2982 was less sensitive to inhibition to glyphosate than that of *E. coli*, but there has been no report of the details of this lack of sensitivity and there has been no report on the K_m for PEP for this enzyme or of the DNA sequence for the gene for this enzyme (Fitzgibbon, 1988; Fitzgibbon and Braymer, 1990). Relationship of the Class II EPSPS to those previously studied.

All EPSPS proteins studied to date have shown a remarkable degree of homology. For example, bacterial and plant EPSPS's are about 54% identical and with similarity as high as 80%. Within bacterial EPSPS's and plant EPSPS's themselves the degree of identity and similarity is much greater (see Table II).

TABLE II

Comparison between exemplary Class I EPSPS protein sequences¹

	similarity	identity
<i>E. coli</i> vs. <i>S. typhaurium</i>	93	88
<i>P. hybrids</i> vs. <i>E. coli</i>	72	55
<i>P. hybrids</i> vs. <i>L. escaulentum</i>	93	88

¹The EPSPS sequences compared here were obtained from the following reference: *E. coli*, Rogers et al., 1983; *S. typhourium*, Smetzer et al., 1985; *Petanic hybrids*, Shah et al., 1986; and tomato (*L. escaulentum*), Gasper et al., 1988.

When crude extracts of CP4 and LBAA bacteria (50 μ g protein) were probed using rabbit anti-EPSPS antibody (Padgett et al., 1987) to the Petunia EPSPS protein in a Western analysis, no positive signal could be detected, even with extended exposure times (Protein A—¹²⁵I development system) and under conditions where the control EPSPS (Petunia EPSPS, 20 ng; a Class I EPSPS) was readily detected. The presence of EPSPS activity in these extracts was confirmed by enzyme assay. This surprising result, indicating a lack of similarity between the EPSPS's from

US RE39,247 E

11

these bacterial isolates and those previously studied, coupled with the combination of a low K_m for PEP and a high K_i for glyphosate, illustrates that these new EPSPS enzymes are different from known EPSPS enzymes (now referred to as Class I EPSPS).

Glyphosate-tolerant Enzymes is Microbial Isolates

For clarity and brevity of disclosure, the following description of the isolation of genes encoding Class II EPSPS enzymes is directed to the isolation of such a gene from a bacterial isolate. Those skilled in the art will recognize that the same or similar strategy can be utilized to isolate such genes from other microbial isolates, plant or fungal sources.

Cloning of the *Agrobacterium* sp. strain CP4 EPSPS Gene(s) in *E. coli*

Having established the existence of a suitable EPSPS in *Agrobacterium* sp. strain CP4, two parallel approaches were undertaken to clone the gene: cloning based on the expected phenotype for a glyphosate-tolerant EPSPS; and purification of the enzyme to provide material to raise antibodies and to obtain amino acid sequences from the protein to facilitate the verification of clones. Cloning and genetic techniques, unless otherwise indicated, are generally those described in Maniatis et al., 1982 or Sambrook et al., 1987. The cloning strategy was as follows: introduction of a cosmid bank of strain *Agrobacterium* sp. strain CP4 into *E. coli* and selection for the EPSPS gene by selection for growth on inhibitory concentrations of glyphosate.

Chromosomal DNA was prepared from strain *Agrobacterium* sp. strain CP4 as follows: The cell pellet from a 200 ml L-Broth (Miller, 1972), late log phase culture of *Agrobacterium* sp. strain CP4 was resuspended in 10 ml of Solution I; 50 mM Glucose, 10 mM EDTA, 25 mM Tris-CL, pH 8.0 (Birnboim and Doly, 1979). SDS was added to a final concentration of 1% and the suspension was subjected to three freeze-thaw cycles, each consisting of immersion in dry ice for 15 minutes and in water at 70° C. for 10 minutes. The lysate was then extracted four times with equal volumes of phenol:chloroform (1:1; phenol saturated with TE; TE=10 mM Tris pH8.0; 1.0 mM EDTA) and the phases separated by centrifugation (15000 g; 10 minutes). The ethanol-precipitable material was pelleted from the supernatant by brief centrifugation (8000 g; 5 minutes) following addition of two volumes of ethanol. The pellet was resuspended in 5 ml TE and dialyzed for 16 hours at 4° C. against 2 liters TE. This preparation yielded a 5 ml DNA solution of 552 µg/ml.

Partially-restricted DNA was prepared as follows. Three 100 µg aliquot samples of CP4 DNA were treated for 1 hour at 37° C. with restriction endonuclease HindIII at rates of 4, 2 and 1 enzyme unit/µg DNA, respectively. The DNA samples were pooled, made 0.25 mM with EDTA and extracted with an equal volume of phenol:chloroform. Following the addition of sodium acetate and ethanol, the DNA was precipitated with two volumes of ethanol and pelleted by centrifugation (12000 g; 10 minutes). The dried DNA pellet was resuspended in 500 µl TE and layered on a 10–40% Sucrose gradient (in 5% increments of 5.5 ml each) in 0.5M NaCl, 50 mM Tris pH8.0, 5 mM EDTA. Following centrifugation for 20 hours at 26,000 rpm in a SW28 rotor, the tubes were punctured and ~1.5 ml fractions collected. Samples (20 µl) of each second fraction were run on 0.7% agarose gel and the size of the DNA determined by comparison with linearized lambda DNA and HindIII-digested lambda DNA standards. Fractions containing DNA of 25–35 kb fragments were pooled, desalted on AMICON10 columns (7000 rpm; 20° C.; 45 minutes) and concentrated by precipitation. This procedure yielded 15 µg of CP4 DNA of the

12

required size. A cosmid bank was constructed using the vector pMON17020. This vector, a map of which is presented in FIG. 2, is based on the pBR327 replicon and contains the spectinomycin/streptomycin (Sp^r : spc) resistance gene from Tn7 (Fling et al., 1985), the chloramphenicol resistance gene (Cm^r : cat) from Tn9 (Alton et al., 1979), the gene10 promoter region from phage T7 (Dunn et al., 1983), and the 1.6 kb BglIII phage lambda cos fragment from pHC79 (Hohn and Collins, 1980). A number of cloning sites are located downstream of the cat gene. Since the predominant block to the expression of genes from other microbial sources in *E. coli* appears to be at the level of transcription, the use of the T7 promoter and supplying the T7 polymerase in trans from the pGP1-2 plasmid (Tabor and Richardson, 1985), enables the expression of large DNA segments of foreign DNA, even those containing RNA polymerase transcription termination sequences. The expression of the spc gene is impaired by transcription from the T7 promoter such that only Cm^r can be selected in strains containing pGP1-2. The use of antibiotic resistances such as Cm resistance which do not employ a membrane component is preferred due to the observation that high level expression of resistance genes that involve a membrane component, i.e. β -lactamase and Amp resistance, give rise to a glyphosate-tolerant phenotype. Presumably, this is due to the exclusion of glyphosate from the cell by the membrane localized resistance protein. It is also preferred that the selectable marker be oriented in the same direction as the T7 promoter.

The vector was then cut with HindIII and treated with calf alkaline phosphatase (CAP) in preparation for cloning. Vector and target sequences were ligated by combining the following:

Vector DNA (HindIII/CAP)	3 µg
Size fractionated CP4 HindIII fragments	1.5 µg
10X ligation buffer	2.2 µl
T4 DNA ligase (New England Biolabs) (400 U/µl)	1.0 µl

and adding H₂O to 22.0 µl. This mixture was incubated for 18 hours at 16° C. 10X ligation buffer is 250 mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0; 100 mM MgCl₂; 100 mM Dithiothreitol; 2 mM Spermidine. The ligated DNA (5 µl) was packaged into lambda phage particles (Stratagene; Gigapack Gold) using the manufacturer's procedure.

A sample (200 µl) of *E. coli* HB101 (Boyer and Rolland-Dussoix, 1973) containing the T7 polymerase expression plasmid pGP1-2 (Tabor and Richardson, 1985) and grown overnight in L-Broth (with maltose at 0.2% and kanamycin at 50 µg/ml) was infected with 50 µl of the packaged DNA. Transformants were selected at 30° C. on M9 (Miller, 1972) agar containing kanamycin (50 µg/ml), chloramphenicol (25 µg/ml), L-proline (50 µg/ml), L-leucine (50 µg/ml) and B1 (5 µg/ml), and with glyphosate at 3.0 mM. Aliquot samples were also plated on the same media lacking glyphosate to titer the packaged cosmids. Cosmid transformants were isolated on this latter medium at a rate of ~5×10⁵ per µg CP4 HindIII DNA after 3 days at 30° C. Colonies arose on the glyphosate agar from day 3 until day 15 with a final rate of ~1 per 200 cosmids. DNA was prepared from 14 glyphosate-tolerant clones and, following verification of this phenotype, was transformed into *E. coli* GB100/pGP1-2 (*E. coli* GB100 is an *aroA* derivative of MM294 [Talmadge and Gilbert, 1980]) and tested for complementation for growth in the absence of added aromatic amino acids and aminobenzoic acids. Other *aroA* strains such as SR481 (Bachman et al., 1980; Padgett et al., 1987), could be used and would be

US RE39,247 E

13

suitable for this experiment. The use of GB100 is merely exemplary and should not be viewed in a limiting sense. This *aroA* strain usually requires that growth media be supplemented with L-phenylalanine, L-tyrosine and L-tryptophan each at 100 µg/ml and with para-hydroxybenzoic acid, 2,3-dihydroxybenzoic acid and para-aminobenzoic acid each at 5 µg/ml for growth in minimal media. Of the fourteen cosmids tested only one showed complementation of the *aroA*- phenotype. Transformants of this cosmid, pMON17076, showed weak but uniform growth on the unsupplemented minimal media after 10 days.

The proteins encoded by the cosmids were determined in vivo using a T7 expression system (Tabor and Richardson, 1985). Cultures of *E. coli* containing pGP1-2 (Tabor and Richardson, 1985) and test and control cosmids were grown at 30° C. in L-broth (2 ml) with chloramphenicol and kanamycin (25 and 50 µg/ml, respectively) to a Klett reading of ~50. An aliquot was removed and the cells collected by centrifugation, washed with M9 salts (Miller, 1972) and resuspended in 1 ml M9 medium containing glucose at 0.2%, thiamine at 20 µg/ml and containing the 18 amino acids at 0.01% (minus cysteine and methionine). Following incubation at 30° C. for 90 minutes, the cultures were transferred to a 42° C. water bath and held there for 15 minutes. Rifampicin (Sigma) was added to 200 µg/ml and the cultures held at 42° C. for 10 additional minutes and then transferred to 30° C. for 20 minutes. Samples were pulsed with 10 µCi of ³⁵S-methionine for 5 minutes at 30° C. The cells were collected by centrifugation and suspended in 60–120 µl cracking buffer (60 mM Tris-HCl 6.8, 1% SDS, 1% 2-mercaptoethanol, 10% glycerol, 0.01% bromophenol blue). Aliquot samples were electrophoresed on 12.5% SDS-PAGE and following soaking for 60 minutes in 10 volumes of Acetic Acid-Methanol-water (10:30:60), the gel was soaked in ENLIGHTNING™ (DUPONT) following manufacturer's directions, dried, and exposed at -70° C. to X-Ray film. Proteins of about 45 kd in size, labeled with ³⁵S-methionine, were detected in number of the cosmids, including pMON17076.

Purification of EPSPS from *Agrobacterium* sp. strain CP4

All protein purification procedures were carried out at 3°–5° C. EPSPS enzyme assays were performed using either the phosphate release or radioactive HPLC method, as previously described in Padgett et al., 1987, using 1 mM phosphoenol pyruvate (PEP, Boehringer) and 2 mM shikimate-3-phosphate (S3P) substrate concentrations. For radioactive HPLC assays, ¹⁴C-PEP (Amersham) was utilized. S3P was synthesized as previously described in Wibbenmeyer et al. 1988. N-terminal amino acid sequencing was performed by loading samples onto a Polybrene precycled filter in aliquots while drying. Automated Edman degradation chemistry was used to determine the N-terminal protein sequence, using an Applied Biosystems Model 470A gas phase sequencer (Hunkapiller et al., 1983) with an Applied Biosystems 120A PTH analyzer.

Five 10-liter fermentations were carried out on a spontaneous "smooth" isolate of strain CP4 that displayed less clumping when grown in liquid culture. This reduced clumping and smooth colony morphology may be due to reduced polysaccharide production by this isolate. In the following section dealing with the purification of the EPSPS enzyme, CP4 refers to the "smooth" isolate—CP4-S1. The cells from the three batches showing the highest specific activities were pooled. Cell paste of *Agrobacterium* sp. CP4 (300 g) was washed twice with 0.5 L of 0.9% saline and collected by centrifugation (30 minutes, 8000 rpm in a GS3 Sorvall rotor). The cell pellet was suspended in 0.9 L extraction

14

buffer (100 mM TrisCl, 1 mM EDTA, 1 mM BAM (Benzamidine), 5 mM DTT, 10% glycerol, pH 7.5) and lysed by 2 passes through a Manton Gaulin cell. The resulting solution was centrifuged (30 minutes, 8000 rpm) and the supernatant was treated with 0.21 L of 1.5% protamine sulfate (in 100 mM TrisCl, pH 7.5, 0.2% w/v final protamine sulfate concentration). After stirring for 1 hour, the mixture was centrifuged (50 minutes, 8000 rpm) and the resulting supernatant treated with solid ammonium sulfate to 40% saturation and stirred for 1 hour. After centrifugation (50 minutes, 8000 rpm), the resulting supernatant was treated with solid ammonium sulfate to 70% saturation, stirred for 50 minutes, and the insoluble protein was collected by centrifugation (1 hour, 8000 rpm). This 40–70% ammonium sulfate fraction was then dissolved in extraction buffer to give a final volume of 0.2 L, and dialyzed twice (Spectrum 10,000 MW cutoff dialysis tubing) against 2 L of extraction buffer for a total of 12 hours.

To the resulting dialyzed 40–70% ammonium sulfate fraction (0.29 L) was added solid ammonium sulfate to give a final concentration of 1M. This material was loaded (2 ml/min) onto a column (5 cm×15 cm, 295 ml) packed with phenyl Sepharose CL-4B (Pharmacia) resin equilibrated with extraction buffer containing 1M ammonium sulfate, and washed with the same buffer (1.5 L, 2 ml/min). EPSPS was eluted with a linear gradient of extraction buffer going from 1M to 0.00M ammonium sulfate (total volume of 1.5 L, 2 ml/min). Fractions were collected (20 ml) and assayed for EPSPS activity by the phosphate release assay. The fractions with the highest EPSPS activity (fractions 36–50) were pooled and dialyzed against 3×2 L (18 hours) of 10 mM TrisCl, 25 mM KCl, 1 mM EDTA, 5 mM DTT, 10% glycerol, pH 7.8.

The dialyzed EPSPS extract (350 ml) was loaded (5 ml/min) onto a column (2.4 cm×30 cm, 136 ml) packed with Q-Sepharose Fast Flow (Pharmacia) resin equilibrated with 10 mM TrisCl, 25 mM KCl, 5 mM DTT, 10% glycerol, pH 7.8 (Q Sepharose buffer), and washed with 1 L of the same buffer. EPSPS was eluted with a linear gradient of Q Sepharose buffer going from 0.025M to 0.40M KCl (total volume of 1.4 L, 5 ml/min). Fractions were collected (15 ml) and assayed for EPSPS activity by the phosphate release assay. The fractions with the highest EPSPS activity (fractions 47–60) were pooled and the protein was precipitated by adding solid ammonium sulfate to 80% saturation and stirring for 1 hour. The precipitated protein was collected by centrifugation (20 minutes, 12000 rpm in a GSA Sorvall rotor), dissolved in Q Sepharose buffer (total volume of 14 ml), and dialyzed against the same buffer (2×1 L, 18 hours).

The resulting dialyzed partially purified EPSPS extract (19 ml) was loaded (1.7 ml/min) onto a Mono Q 10/10 column (Pharmacia) equilibrated with Q Sepharose buffer, and washed with the same buffer (35 ml). EPSPS was eluted with a linear gradient of 0.025M to 0.35M KCl (total volume of 119 ml, 1.7 ml/min). Fractions were collected (1.7 ml) and assayed for EPSPS activity by the phosphate release assay. The fractions with the highest EPSPS activity (fractions 30–37) were pooled (6 ml).

The Mono Q pool was made 1M in ammonium sulfate by the addition of solid ammonium sulfate and 2 ml aliquots were chromatographed on a Phenyl Superose 5/5 column (Pharmacia) equilibrated with 100 mM TrisCl, 5 mM DTT, 1M ammonium sulfate, 10% glycerol, pH 7.5 (Phenyl Superose buffer). Samples were loaded (1 ml/min), washed with Phenyl Superose buffer (10 ml), and eluted with a linear gradient of Phenyl Superose buffer going from 1M to 0.00M

US RE39,247 E

15

ammonium sulfate (total volume of 60 ml, 1 ml/min). Fractions were collected (1 ml) and assayed for EPSPS activity by the phosphate release assay. The fractions from each run with the highest EPSPS activity (fractions ~36-40) were pooled together (10 ml, 2.5 mg protein). For N-terminal amino acid sequence determination, a portion of one fraction (#39 from run 1) was dialyzed against 50 mM NaHCO₃ (2x1 L). The resulting pure EPSPS sample (0.9 ml, 77 µg protein) was found to exhibit a single N-terminal amino acid sequence of:

XH(G)ASSRPATARKSS(G)LX(G)(T)V(R)IPG(D)(K)(M) (SEQ ID NO:18).

The remaining Phenyl Superose EPSPS pool was dialyzed against 50 mM TrisCl, 2 mM DTT, 10 mM KCl, 10% glycerol, pH 7.5 (2x1 L). An aliquot (0.55 ml, 0.61 mg protein) was loaded (1 ml/min) onto a Mono Q 5/5 column (Pharmacia) equilibrated with Q Sepharose buffer, washed with the same buffer (5 ml), and eluted with a linear gradient of Q Sepharose buffer going from 0-0.14M KCl in 10 minutes, then holding at 0.14M KCl (1 ml/min). Fractions were collected (1 ml) and assayed for EPSPS activity by the phosphate release assay and were subjected to SDS-PAGE (10-15%, Phast System, Pharmacia, with silver staining) to determine protein purity. Fractions exhibiting a single band of protein by SDS-PAGE (22-25, 222 µg) were pooled and dialyzed against 100 mM ammonium bicarbonate, pH 8.1 (2x1 L, 9 hours).

Trypsinolysis and peptide sequencing of *Agrobacterium* sp strain CP4 EPSPS

To the resulting pure *Agrobacterium* sp. strain CP4 EPSPS (111 µg) was added 3 µg of trypsin (Calbiochem), and the trypsinolysis reaction was allowed to proceed for 16 hours at 37° C. The tryptic digest was then chromatographed (1 ml/min) on a C18 reverse phase HPLC column (Vydac) as previously described in Padgett et al., 1988 for *E. coli* EPSPS. For all peptide purifications, 0.1% trifluoroacetic acid (TFA, Pierce) was designated buffer "RP-A" and 0.1% TFA in acetonitrile was buffer "RP-B". The gradient used for elution of the trypsinized *Agrobacterium* sp. CP4 EPSPS was: 0-8 minutes, 0% RP-B; 8-28 minutes, 0-15% RP-B; 28-40 minutes, 15-21% RP-B; 40-68 minutes, 21-49% RP-B; 68-72 minutes, 49-75% RP-B; 72-74 minutes, 75-100% RP-B. Fractions were collected (1 ml) and, based on the elution profile at 210 nm, at least 70 distinct peptides were produced from the trypsinized EPSPS. Fractions 40-70 were evaporated to dryness and redissolved in 150 µl each of 10% acetonitrile, 0.1% trifluoroacetic acid.

The fraction 61 peptide was further purified on the C18 column by the gradient: 0-5 minutes, 0% RP-B; 5-10 minutes, 0-38% RP-B; 10-30 minutes, 38-45% B. Fractions were collected based on the UV signal at 210 nm. A large peptide peak in fraction 24 eluted at 42% RP-B and was dried down, resuspended as described above, and rechromatographed on the C18 column with the gradient: 0-5 minutes, 0% RP-B; 5-12 min, 0-38% RP-B; 12-15 min, 38-39% RP-B; 15-18 minutes, 39% RP-B; 18-20 minutes, 39-41% RP-B; 20-24 minutes, 41% RP-B; 24-28 minutes, 42% RP-B. The peptide in fraction 25, eluting at 41% RP-B and designated peptide 61-24-25, was subjected to N-terminal amino acid sequencing, and the following sequence was determined:

APSM(I)(D)EYPILAV (SEQ ID NO:19)

The CP4 EPSPS fraction 53 tryptic peptide was further purified by C18 HPLC by the gradient 0% B (5 minutes).

16

0-30% B (5-17 minutes), 30-40% B (17-37 minutes). The peptide in fraction 28, eluting at 34% B and designated peptide 53-28, was subjected to N-terminal amino acid sequencing, and the following sequence was determined:

ITGLLEGEDVINTGK (SEQ ID NO:20).

In order to verify the CP4 EPSPS cosmid clone, a number of oligonucleotide probes were designed on the basis of the sequence of two of the tryptic sequences from the CP4 enzyme (Table III). The probe identified as MID was very low degeneracy and was used for initial screening. The probes identified as EDV-C and EDV-T were based on the same amino acid sequences and differ in one position (underlined in Table III below) and were used as confirmatory probes, with a positive to be expected only from one of these two probes. In the oligonucleotides below, alternate acceptable nucleotides at a particular position are designated by a "v" such as A/C/T.

TABLE III

Selected CP4 EPSPS peptide sequences and DNA probes

PEPTIDE 61-24-25 APSM(I)(D)EYPILAV	(SEQ ID NO:19)
Probe MID; 17-mer; mixed probe; 24-fold degenerate	(SEQ ID NO:21)
ATGATA/C/TGAC/TGAG/ATAC/TCC	
PEPTIDE 53-28 ITGLLEGEDVINTGK	(SEQ ID NO:20)
Probe EDV-C; 17-mer; mixed probe; 48-fold degenerate	(SEQ ID NO:22)
GAA/GGAC/TGTA/C/G/TATA/C/TAACAC	
Probe EDV-T; 17-mer; mixed probe; 48-fold degenerate	(SEQ ID NO:23)
GAA/GGAC/TGTA/C/G/TATA/C/TAATAC	

The probes were labeled using gamma-³²P-ATP and polynucleotide kinase. DNA from fourteen of the cosmids described above was restricted with EcoRI, transferred to membrane and probed with the oligonucleotide probes. The conditions used were as follows: prehybridization was carried out in 6x SSC, 10x Denhardt's for 2-18 hour periods at 60° C., and hybridization was for 48-72 hours in 6x SSC, 10x Denhardt's, 100 µg/ml tRNA at 10° C. below the T_d for the probe. The T_d of the probe was approximated by the formula 2° Cx(A+T)+4° Cx(G+C). The filters were then washed three times with 6x SSC for ten minutes each at room temperature, dried and autoradiographed. Using the MID probe, an ~9.9 kb fragment in the pMON17076 cosmid gave the only positive signal. This cosmid DNA was then probed with the EDV-C (SEQ ID NO:22) and EDV-T (SEQ ID NO:23) probes separately and again this ~9.9 kb band gave a signal and only with the EDV-T probe.

The combined data on the glyphosate-tolerant phenotype, the complementation of the *E. coli* aroA- phenotype, the expression of a ~45 Kd protein, and the hybridization to two probes derived from the CP4 EPSPS amino acid sequence strongly suggested that the pMON17076 cosmid contained the EPSPS gene.

Localization and subcloning of the CP4 EPSPS gene

The CP4 EPSPS gene was further localized as follows: a number of additional Southern analyses were carried out on different restriction digests of pMON17076 using the MID (SEQ ID NO:21) and EDV-T (SEQ ID NO:23) probes separately. Based on these analyses and on subsequent detailed restriction mapping of the pBlueScript (Stratagene) subclones of the ~9.9 kb fragment from pMON17076, a 3.8 kb EcoRI-Sall fragment was identified to which both probes hybridized. This analysis also showed that MID (SEQ ID NO:21) and EDV-T (SEQ ID NO:23) probes hybridized to

US RE39,247 E

17

different sides of BamHI, ClaI, and SacII sites. This 3.8 kb fragment was cloned in both orientations in pBlueScript to form pMON17081 and pMON17082. The phenotypes imparted to *E. coli* by these clones were then determined. Glyphosate tolerance was determined following transformation into *E. coli* MM294 containing pGP1-2 (pBlueScript also contains a T7 promoter) on M9 agar media containing glyphosate at 3 mM. Both pMON17081 and pMON17082 showed glyphosate-tolerant colonies at three days at 30° C. at about half the size of the controls on the same media lacking glyphosate. This result suggested that the 3.8 kb fragment contained an intact EPSPS gene. The apparent lack of orientation-dependence of this phenotype could be explained by the presence of the T7 promoter at one side of the cloning sites and the lac promoter at the other. The *aroA* phenotype was determined in transformants of *E. coli* GB100 on M9 agar media lacking aromatic supplements. In this experiment, carried out with and without the Plac inducer IPTG, pMON17082 showed much greater growth than pMON17081, suggesting that the EPSPS gene was expressed from the Sall site towards the EcoRI site.

Nucleotide sequencing was begun from a number of restriction site ends, including the BamHI site discussed above. Sequences encoding protein sequences that closely matched the N-terminus protein sequence and that for the tryptic fragment 53-28 (SEQ ID NO:20) (the basis of the EDV-T probe) (SEQ ID NO:23) were localized to the Sall side of this BamHI site. These data provided conclusive evidence for the cloning of the CP4 EPSPS gene and for the direction of transcription of this gene. These data coupled with the restriction mapping data also indicated that the complete gene was located on an ~2.3 kb XhoI fragment and this fragment was subcloned into pBlueScript. The nucleotide sequence of almost 2 kb of this fragment was determined by a combination of sequencing from cloned restriction fragments and by the use of specific primers to extend the sequence. The nucleotide sequence of the CP4 EPSPS gene and flanking regions is shown in FIG. 3 (SEQ ID NO:2). The sequence corresponding to peptide 61-24-25 (SEQ ID NO:19) was also located. The sequence was determined using both the SEQUENASE™ kit from IBI (International Biotechnologies Inc.) and the T7 sequencing/Deaza Kit from Pharmacia.

That the cloned gene encoded the EPSPS activity purified from the *Agrobacterium* sp. strain CP4 was verified in the following manner: By a series of site directed mutageneses, BglII and NcoI sites were placed at the N-terminus with the fMet contained within the NcoI recognition sequence, the first internal NcoI site was removed (the second internal NcoI site was removed later), and a SacI site was placed after the stop codons. At a later stage the internal NotI site was also removed by site-directed mutagenesis. The following list includes the primers for the site-directed mutagenesis (addition or removal of restriction sites) of the CP4 EPSPS gene. Mutagenesis was carried out by the procedures of Kunkel et al. (1987), essentially as described in Sambrook et al. (1989).

PRIMER BgNc
(addition of BglII and NcoI sites to N-terminus)
CGTGGATAGATCTAGGAAGACACCATGGCTCAGGTC
(SEQ ID NO:24)

18

-continued

PRIMER Sph2
(addition of SphI site to N-terminus)
GGATAGATTAAGGAAGACGCGCATGCTCAGGTGCAAGCAGCC
(SEQ ID NO:25)

PRIMER S1 (addition of SacI site immediately after stop codons)
GGCTGCCTGATGAGCTCCACAATCGCCATCGATGG
(SEQ ID NO:26)

PRIMER N1
(removal of internal NotI recognition site)
CGTCGCTCGTCGTCGCTGGCCGCCCTGACGGC
(SEQ ID NO:27)

PRIMER NcoI
(removal of first internal NcoI recognition site)
CGGGCAAGGCCATGCAGGCTATGGGCGCC
(SEQ ID NO:28)

PRIMER Nco2
(removal of second internal NcoI recognition site)
CGGGCTGCGCGCTGACTATGGGCTCGTCGG
(SEQ ID NO:29)

This CP4 EPSPS gene was then cloned as a NcoI-BamHI N-terminal fragment plus a BamHI-SacI C-terminal fragment into a PrecA-gene10L expression vector similar to those described (Wong et al., 1988; Olins et al., 1988) to form pMON17101. The K_m for PEP and the K_i for glyphosate were determined for the EPSPS activity in crude lysates of pMON17101/GB100 transformants following induction with nalidixic acid (Wong et al., 1988) and found to be the same as that determined for the purified and crude enzyme preparations from *Agrobacterium* sp. strain CP4. Characterization of the EPSPS gene from *Achromobacter* sp. strain LBAA and from *Pseudomonas* sp. strain PG2982

A cosmid bank of partially HindIII-restricted LBAA DNA was constructed in *E. coli* MM294 in the vector pHC79 (Hohn and Collins, 1980). This bank was probed with a full length CP4 EPSPS gene probe by colony hybridization and positive clones were identified at a rate of ~1 per 400 cosmids. The LBAA EPSPS gene was further localized in these cosmids by Southern analysis. The gene was located on an ~2.8 kb XhoI fragment and by a series of sequencing steps, both from restriction fragment ends and by using the oligonucleotide primers from the sequencing of the CP4 EPSPS gene, the nucleotide sequence of the LBAA EPSPS gene was completed and is presented in FIG. 4 (SEQ ID NO:4).

The EPSPS gene from PG2982 was also cloned. The EPSPS protein was purified, essentially as described for the CP4 enzyme, with the following differences: Following the Sepharose CL-4B column, the fractions with the highest EPSPS activity were pooled and the protein precipitated by adding solid ammonium sulfate to 85% saturation and stirring for 1 hour. The precipitated protein was collected by centrifugation, resuspended in Q Sepharose buffer and following dialysis against the same buffer was loaded onto the column (as for the CP4 enzyme). After purification on the Q Sepharose column, ~40 mg of protein in 100 mM Tris pH 7.8, 10% glycerol, 1 mM EDTA, 1 mM DTT, and 1M ammonium sulfate, was loaded onto a Phenyl Superose (Pharmacia) column. The column was eluted at 1.0 ml/minutes with a 40 ml gradient from 1.0M to 0.00M ammonium sulfate in the above buffer.

Approximately 1.0 mg of protein from the active fractions of the Phenyl Superose 10/10 column was loaded onto a Pharmacia Mono P 5/10 Chromatofocusing column with a flow rate of 0.75 ml/minutes. The starting buffer was 25 mM

US RE39,247 E

19

bis-Tris at pH 6.3, and the column was eluted with 39 ml of Polybuffer 74, pH 4.0. Approximately 50 µg of the peak fraction from the Chromatofocusing column was dialyzed into 25 mM ammonium bicarbonate. This sample was then used to determine the N-terminal amino acid sequence.

The N-terminal sequence obtained was:

XHSASPKPATARRSE (where X=an unidentified residue) (SEQ ID NO:30)

A number of degenerate oligonucleotide probes were designed based on this sequence and used to probe a library of PG2982 partial-HindIII DNA in the cosmid pH C79 (Hohn and Collins, 1980) by colony hybridization under nonstringent conditions. Final washing conditions were 15 minutes with 1× SSC, 0.1% SDS at 55° C. One probe with the sequence GCGGTBGCSSGGYTTSGG (where B=C, G, or T; S=C or G, and Y=C or T) (SEQ ID NO:31) identified a set of cosmid clones.

The cosmid set identified in this way was made up of cosmids of diverse HindIII fragments. However, when this set was probed with the CP4 EPSPS gene probe, a cosmid containing the PG2982 EPSPS gene was identified (designated as cosmid 9C1 originally and later as pMON20107). By a series of restriction mappings and Southern analysis this gene was localized to a ~2.8 kb XhoI fragment and the nucleotide sequence of this gene was determined. This DNA sequence (SEQ ID NO:6) is shown in FIG. 5. There are no nucleotide differences between the EPSPS gene sequences from LBAA (SEQ ID NO:4) and PG2982 (SEQ ID NO:6). The kinetic parameters of the two enzymes are within the range of experimental error.

A gene from PG2982 that imparts glyphosate tolerance in *E. coli* has been sequenced (Fitzgibbon, 1988; Fitzgibbon and Brayner, 1990). The sequence of the PG2982 EPSPS Class II gene shows no homology to the previously reported sequence suggesting that the glyphosate-tolerant phenotype of the previous work is not related to EPSPS.

Characterization of the EPSPS from *Bacillus subtilis*

Bacillus subtilis 1A2 (prototroph) was obtained from the *Bacillus* Genetic Stock Center at Ohio State University. Standard EPSPS assay reactions contained crude bacterial extract with, 1 mM phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP), 2 mM shikimate-3-phosphate (S3P), 0.1 mM ammonium molybdate, 5 mM potassium fluoride, and 50 mM HEPES, pH 7.0 at 25° C. One unit (U) of EPSPS activity is defined as one µmol EPSP formed per minute under these conditions. For kinetic determinations, reactions contained crude bacterial, 2 mM S3P, varying concentrations of PEP, and 50 mM HEPES, pH 7.0 at 25° C. The EPSPS specific activity was found to be 0.003 U/mg. When the assays were performed in the presence of 1 mM glyphosphate, 100% of the EPSPS activity was retained. The $appK_m$ (PEP) of the *B. subtilis* EPSPS was determined by measuring the reaction velocity at varying concentrations of PEP. The results were analyzed graphically by the hyperbolic, Lineweaver-Burk and Eadie-Hofstee plots, which yielded $appK_m$ (PEP) values of 15.3 µM, 10.8 µM and 12.2 µM, respectively. These three data treatments are in good agreement, and yield an average value for $appK_m$ (PEP) of 13 µM. The $appK_i$ (glyphosate) was estimated by determining the reaction rates of *B. subtilis* 1A2 EPSPS in the presence of several concentrations of glyphosphate, at a PEP concentration of 2 µM. These results were compared to the calculated V_{max} of the EPSPS, and making the assumption that glyphosate is a competitive inhibitor versus PEP for *B. subtilis* EPSPS, as it is for all other characterized EPSPSs, an $appK_i$ (glyphosate) was determined graphically. The $appK_i$ (glyphosate) was found to be 0.44 mM.

20

The EPSPS expressed from the *B. subtilis* *aroE* gene described by Henner et al. (1986) was also studied. The source of the *B. subtilis* *aroE* (EPSPS) gene was the *E. coli* plasmid-bearing strain ECE13 (original code=MM294[p trp100]; Henner, et al., 1984; obtained from the *Bacillus* Genetic Stock Center at Ohio State University; the culture genotype is [pBR322 trp100] Ap [in MM294] [pBR322::6 kb insert with trpFBA-hisH]). Two strategies were taken to express the enzyme in *E. coli* GB100 (*aroA*-): 1) the gene was isolated by PCR and cloned into an overexpression vector, and 2) the gene was subcloned into an overexpression vector. For the PCR cloning of the *B. subtilis* *aroE* from ECE13, two oligonucleotides were synthesized which incorporated two restriction enzyme recognition sites (NdeI and EcoRI) to the sequences of the following oligonucleotides:

GGAACATATGAAACGAGATAAGGTGCAG (SEQ ID NO:45)

GGAATTCAAACCTTCAGGATCTTGAGATAGAAAATG (SEQ ID NO:46)

The other approach to the isolation of the *B. subtilis* *aroE* gene, subcloning from ECE13 into pUC118, was performed as follows:

- (i) Cut ECE13 and pUC with XmaI and SphI.
- (ii) Isolate 1700bp *aroE* fragment and 2600bp pUC118 vector fragment.
- (iii) Ligate fragments and transform into GB100.

The subclone was designated pMON21133 and the PCR-derived clone was named pMON21132. Clones from both approaches were first confirmed for complementation of the *aroA* mutation in *E. coli* GB100. The cultures exhibited EPSPS specific activities of 0.044 U/mg and 0.71 U/mg for the subclone (pMON21133) and PCR-derived clone (pMON21132) enzymes, respectively. These specific activities reflect the expected types of expression levels of the two vectors. The *B. subtilis* EPSPS was found to be 88% and 100% resistant to inhibition by 1 mM glyphosate under these conditions for the subcloned (pMON21133) and PCR-derived (pMON21132) enzymes, respectively. The $appK_m$ (PEP) and the $appK_i$ (glyphosate) of the subcloned *B. subtilis* EPSPS (pMON21133) were determined as described above. The data were analyzed graphically by the same methods used for the 1A2 isolate, and the results obtained were comparable to those reported above for *B. subtilis* 1A2 culture.

Characterization of the EPSPS gene from *Staphylococcus aureus*

The kinetic properties of the *S. aureus* EPSPS expressed in *E. coli* were determined, including the specific activity, the $appK_m$ (PEP), and the $appK_i$ (glyphosate). The *S. aureus* EPSPS gene has been previously described (O'Connell et al., 1993)

The strategy taken for the cloning of the *S. aureus* EPSPS was polymerase chain reaction (PCR), utilizing the known nucleotide sequence of the *S. aureus* *aroA* gene encoding EPSPS (O'Cormell et al., 1993). The *S. aureus* culture (ATCC 35556) was fermented in an M2 facility in three 250 mL shake flasks containing 55 mL of TYE (tryptone 5 g/L, yeast extract 3 g/L, pH 6.8). The three flasks were inoculated with 1.5 mL each of a suspension made from freeze dried ATCC 35556 *S. aureus* cells in 90 mL of PBS (phosphate-buffered saline) buffer. Flasks were incubated at 30° C. for 5 days while shaking at 250 rpm. The resulting cells were lysed (boiled in TE [tris/EDTA] buffer for 8 minutes) and the DNA utilized for PCR reactions. The EPSPS gene was

US RE39,247 E

21

amplified using PCR and engineered into an *E. coli* expression vector as follows:

- (i) two oligonucleotides were synthesized which incorporated two restriction enzyme recognition sites (NcoI and SacI) to the sequences of the oligonucleotides:

(SEQ ID NO:47)

GGGGCCATGGTAAATGAACAAATCATTTG

(SEQ ID NO:48)

GGGGGAGCTCATTATCCCTCATTTTGTAAGC

- (ii) The purified, PCR-amplified *aroA* gene from *S. aureus* was digested using NcoI and SacI enzymes.
 (iii) DNA of pMON 5723, which contains a pRecA bacterial promoter and Gene10 leader sequence (Olins et al., 1988) was digested NcoI and SacI and the 3.5 kb digestion product was purified.
 (iv) The *S. aureus* PCR product and the NcoI/SacI pMON 5723 fragment were ligated and transformed into *E. coli* JM101 competent cells.
 (v) Two spectinomycin-resistant *E. coli* JM101 clones from above (SA#2 and SA#3) were purified and transformed into a competent *aroA* *E. coli* strain, GB100

For complementation experiments SAGB#2 and SAGB#3 were utilized, which correspond to SA#2 and SA#3, respectively, transformed into *E. coli* GB100. In addition, *E. coli* GB100 (negative control) and pMON 9563 (wt *petunia* EPSPS, positive control) were tested for *AroA* complementation. The organisms were grown in minimal media plus and minus aromatic amino acids. Later analyses showed that the SA#2 and SA#3 clones were identical, and they were assigned the plasmid identifier pMON21139.

SAGB#2 in *E. coli* GB100 (pMON21139) was also grown in M9 minimal media and induced with nalidixic acid. A negative control, *E. coli* GB100, was grown under identical conditions except the media was supplemented with aromatic amino acids. The cells were harvested, washed with 0.9% NaCl, and frozen at -80°C ., for extraction and EPSPS analysis.

The frozen pMON21139 *E. coli* GB100 cell pellet from above was extracted and assayed for EPSPS activity as previously described. EPSPS assays were performed using 1 mM phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP), 2 mM shikimate-3-phosphate (S3P), 0.1 mM ammonium molybdate, 5 mM potassium fluoride, pH 7.0, 25°C . The total assay volume was 50 μL , which contained 10 μL of the undiluted desalted extract.

The results indicate that the two clones contain a functional *aroA*/EPSPS gene since they were able to grow in minimal media which contained no aromatic amino acids. As expected, the GB100 culture did not grow on minimal medium without aromatic amino acids (since no functional EPSPS is present), and the pMON9563 did confer growth in minimal media. These results demonstrated the successful cloning of a functional EPSPS gene from *S. aureus*. Both clones tested were identical, and the *E. coli* expression vector was designated pMON21139.

The plasmid pMON21139 in *E. coli* GB100 was grown in M9 minimal media and was induced with nalidixic acid to induce EPSPS expression driven from the RecA promoter. A desalted extract of the intracellular protein was analyzed for EPSPS activity, yielding an EPSPS specific activity of 0.005 $\mu\text{mol}/\text{min mg}$. Under these assay conditions, the *S. aureus* EPSPS activity was completely resistant to inhibition by 1 mM glyphosate. Previous analysis had shown that *E. coli* GB100 is devoid of EPSPS activity.

22

The $\text{appK}_m(\text{PEP})$ of the *S. aureus* EPSPS was determined by measuring the reaction velocity of the enzyme (in crude bacterial extracts) at varying concentrations of PEP. The results were analyzed graphically using several standard kinetic plotting methods. Data analysis using the hyperbolic, Lineweaver-Burke, and Eadie-Hofstee methods yielded $\text{appK}_m(\text{PEP})$ constants of 7.5, 4.8, and 4.0 μM , respectively. These three data treatments are in good agreement, and yield an average value for $\text{appK}_m(\text{PEP})$ of 5 μM .

Further information of the glyphosate tolerance of *S. aureus* EPSPS was obtained by determining the reaction rates of the enzyme in the presence of several concentrations of glyphosate, at a PEP concentration of 2 μM . These results were compared to the calculated maximal velocity of the EPSPS, and making the assumption that glyphosate is a competitive inhibitor versus PEP for *S. aureus* EPSPS, as it is for all other characterized EPSPSs, an $\text{appK}_i(\text{glyphosate})$ was determined graphically. The $\text{appK}_i(\text{glyphosate})$ for *S. aureus* EPSPS estimated using this method was found to be 0.20 mM.

The EPSPS from *S. aureus* was found to be glyphosate-tolerant, with an $\text{appK}_i(\text{glyphosate})$ of approximately 0.2 mM. In addition, the $\text{appK}_m(\text{PEP})$ for the enzyme is approximately 5 μM , yielding a $\text{appK}_i(\text{glyphosate})/\text{appK}_m(\text{PEP})$ of 40.

Alternative Isolation Protocols for Other Class II EPSPS Structural Genes

A number of Class II genes have been isolated and described here. While the cloning of the gene from CP4 was difficult due to the low degree of similarity between the Class I and Class II enzymes and genes, the identification of the other genes were greatly facilitated by the use of this first gene as a probe. In the cloning of the LBAA EPSPS gene, the CP4 gene probe allowed the rapid identification of cosmid clones and the localization of the intact gene to a small restriction fragment and some of the CP4 sequencing primers were also used to sequence the LBAA (and PG2982) EPSPS gene(s). The CP4 gene probe was also used to confirm the PG2982 gene clone. The high degree of similarity of the Class II EPSPS genes may be used to identify and clone additional genes in much the same way that Class I EPSPS gene probes have been used to clone other Class I genes. An example of the latter was in the cloning of the *A. thaliana* EPSPS gene using the *P. hybrida* gene as a probe (Klee et al., 1987).

Glyphosate-tolerant EPSPS activity has been reported previously for EPSP synthases from a number of sources. These enzymes have not been characterized to any extent in most cases. The use of Class I and Class II EPSPS gene probes or antibody probes provide a rapid means of initially screening for the nature of the EPSPS and provide tools for the rapid cloning and characterization of the genes for such enzymes.

Two of the three genes described were isolated from bacteria that were isolated from a glyphosate treatment facility (Strains CP4 and LBAA). The third (PG2982) was from a bacterium that had been isolated from a culture collection strain. This latter isolation confirms that exposure to glyphosate is not a prerequisite for the isolation of high glyphosate-tolerant EPSPS enzymes and that the screening of collections of bacteria could yield additional isolates. It is possible to enrich for glyphosate degrading or glyphosate resistant microbial populations (Quinn et al., 1988; Talbot et al., 1984) in cases where it was felt that enrichment for such microorganisms would enhance the isolation frequency of Class II EPSPS microorganisms. Additional bacteria containing class II EPSPS gene have also been identified. A

US RE39,247 E

25

TABLE IVA^{1,2}-continued

<i>S. typhi</i> vs. CP4	51	25
<i>K. pneumoniae</i> vs. CP4	56	28
<i>Y. enterocolitica</i> vs. CP4	53	25
<i>H. influenzae</i> vs. CP4	53	27
<i>P. multocida</i> vs. CP4	55	30
<i>A. salmonicida</i> vs. CP4	53	23
<i>B. pertussis</i> vs. CP4	53	27
<i>E. coli</i> vs. CP4	52	26
<i>E. coli</i> vs. LBAA	52	26
<i>E. coli</i> vs. <i>B. subtilis</i>	55	29
<i>E. coli</i> vs. <i>D. nodosus</i>	55	32
<i>E. coli</i> vs. <i>S. aureus</i>	55	29
<i>E. coli</i> vs. <i>Synechocystis</i> sp. PCC6803	53	30

Comparison between Class I EPSPS protein sequences

	similarity	identity
<i>E. coli</i> vs. <i>S. typhimurium</i>	93	88
<i>P. hybrids</i> vs. <i>E. coli</i>	72	55

Comparison between Class II EPSPS protein sequences

	similarity	identity
<i>D. nodosus</i> vs. CP4	62	43
LBAA vs. CP4	90	83
PG2892 vs. CP4	90	83
<i>S. aureus</i> vs. CP4	58	34
<i>B. subtilis</i> vs. CP4	59	41
<i>Synechocystis</i> sp. PCC6803 vs. CP4	62	45

¹The EPSPS sequences compared here were obtained from the following references: *E. coli*, Rogers et al., 1983; *S. typhimurium*, Stalker et al., 1985; *Petunia hybrids*, Shah et al., 1986; *B. pertussis*, Maskell et al., 1988; *S. cerevisiae*, Duncan et al., 1987; *Synechocystis* sp. PCC6803, Dalla Chiesa et al., 1994 and *D. nodosus*, Alm et al., 1994.

²"GAP" Program, Genetics Computer Group, (1991), Program Manual for the GCG Package, Version 7, April 1991, 575 Science Drive, Madison, Wisconsin, USA 53711

The relative locations of the major conserved sequences among Class II EPSP synthase which distinguishes this group from the Class I EPSP synthases is listed below in Table IVB.

TABLE IVB

Location of Conserved Sequences in Class II EPSP Synthases				
Source	Seq. 1 ¹	Seq. 2 ²	Seq. 3 ³	Seq. 4 ⁴
<u>CP4</u>				
start	200	26	173	271
end	204	29	177	274
<u>LBAA</u>				
start	200	26	173	271
end	204	29	177	274
<u>PG2982</u>				
start	200	26	173	273
end	204	29	177	276
<u><i>B. subtilis</i></u>				
start	190	17	164	257
end	194	20	168	260
<u><i>S. aureus</i></u>				
start	193	21	166	261
end	197	24	170	264
<u><i>Synechocystis</i> sp. PCC6803</u>				
start	210	34	183	278
end	214	38	187	281

26

TABLE IVB-continued

Location of Conserved Sequences in Class II EPSP Synthases				
Source	Seq. 1 ¹	Seq. 2 ²	Seq. 3 ³	Seq. 4 ⁴
<u><i>D. nodosus</i></u>				
start	195	22	168	261
end	199	25	172	264
min. start	190	17	164	257
max. end	214	38	187	281

¹-R-X₁-H-X₂-E (SEQ ID NO:37)

²-G-D-K-X₃ (SEQ ID NO:38)

³-S-A-Q-X₄-K (SEQ ID NO:39)

⁴-N-X₅-T-E (SEQ ID NO:40)

The domains of EPSP synthase sequence identified in this application were determined to be those important for maintenance of glyphosate resistance and productive binding of PEP. The information used in indentifying these domains included sequence alignments of numerous glyphosate-sensitive EPSPS molecules and the three-dimensional x-ray structures of *E. coli* EPSPS (Stallings, et al. 1991) and CP4 EPSPS. The structures are representative of a glyphosate-sensitive (i.e., Class I) enzyme, and a naturally-occurring glyphosate-tolerant (i.e., Class II) enzyme of the present invention. These exemplary molecules were superposed three-dimensionally and the results displayed on a computer graphics terminal. Inspection of the display allowed for structure-based fine-tuning of the sequence alignments of glyphosate-sensitive and glyphosate-resistant EPSPS molecules. The new sequence alignments were examined to determine differences between Class I and Class II EPSPS enzymes. Seven regions were identified and these regions were located in the x-ray structure of CP4 EPSPS which also contained a bound analog of the intermediate which forms catalytically between PEP and S3P.

The structure of the CP4 EPSPS with the bound intermediate analog was displayed on a computer graphics terminal and the seven sequence segments were examined. Important residues for glyphosate binding were identified as well as those residues which stabilized the conformations of those important residues; adjoining residues were considered necessary for maintenance of correct three-dimensional structural motifs in the context of glyphosate-sensitive EPSPS molecules. Three of the seven domains were determined not to be important for glyphosate tolerance and maintenance of productive PEP binding. The following four primary domains were determined to be characteristic of Class II EPSPS enzymes of the present invention:

-R-XrH-X₂-E (SEQ ID NO:37), in which
X₁ is an uncharged polar or acidic amino acid,
X₂ is serine or threonine,
The Arginine (R) residue at position 1 is important because the positive charge of its guanidium group destabilizes the binding of glyphosate. The Histidine (H) residue at position 3 stabilizes the Arginine (R) residue at position 4 of SEQ ID NO:40. The Glutamic Acid (E) residue at position 5 stabilizes the Lysine (K) residue at position 5 of SEQ ID NO:39.

-G-D-K-X₃ (SEQ ID NO:38), in which
X₃ is serine or threonine,
The Aspartic acid (D) residue at position 2 stabilizes the Arginine (R) residue at position 4 of SEQ ID

US RE39,247 E

29

in the chloroplast. Many chloroplast-localized proteins, including EPSPS, are expressed from nuclear genes as precursors and are targeted to the chloroplast by a chloroplast transit peptide (CTP) that is removed during the import steps. Examples of other such chloroplast proteins include the small subunit (SSU) of Ribulose-1,5-bisphosphate carboxylase (RUBISCO), Ferredoxia, Ferredoxin oxidoreductase, the Light-harvesting-complex protein I and protein II, and Thioredoxin F. It has been demonstrated in vivo and in vitro that non-chloroplast proteins may be targeted to the chloroplast by use of protein fusions with a CTP and that a CTP sequence is sufficient to target a protein to the chloroplast.

A CTP-CP4 EPSPS fusion was constructed between the *Arabidopsis thaliana* EPSPS CTP (Klee et al., 1987) and the CP4 EPSPS coding sequences. The *Arabidopsis* CTP was engineered by site-directed mutagenesis to place a SphI restriction site at the CTP processing site. This mutagenesis replaced the Glu-Lys at this location with Cys-Met. The sequence of this CTP, designated as CTP2 (SEQ ID NO:10), is shown in FIG. 9. The N-terminus of the CP4 EPSPS gene was modified to place a SphI site that spans the Met codon. The second codon was converted to one for leucine in this step also. This change had no apparent effect on the in vivo activity of CP4 EPSPS in *E. coli* as judged by rate of complementation of the *aroA* allele. This modified N-terminus was then combined with the SacI C-terminus and cloned downstream of the CTP2 sequences. The CTP2-CP4 EPSPS fusion was cloned into pBlueScript KS(+). This vector may be transcribed in vitro using the T7 polymerase and the RNA translated with ³⁵S-Methionine to provide material that may be evaluated for import into chloroplasts isolated from *Lactuca sativa* using the methods described hereinafter (della-Cioppa et al., 1986, 1987). This template was transcribed in vitro using T7 polymerase and the ³⁵S-methionine-labeled CTP2-CP4 EPSPS material was shown to import into chloroplasts with an efficiency comparable to that for the control *Petunia* EPSPS (control=³⁵S labeled PreEPSPS [pMON6140; della-Cioppa et al., 1986]).

In another example the *Arabidopsis* EPSPS CTP, designated as CTP3, was fused to the CP4 EPSPS through an EcoRI site. The sequence of this CTP3 (SEQ ID NO:12) is shown in FIG. 10. An EcoRI site was introduced into the *Arabidopsis* EPSPS mature region around amino acid 27, replacing the sequence -Arg-Ala-Leu-Leu- with -Arg-Ile-Leu-Leu- in the process. The primer of the following sequence was used to modify the N-terminus of the CP4 EPSPS gene to add an EcoRI site to effect the fusion to the

CTG3: GGAAGACGCCAGATTCACGGTGCAAGCAGCCGG
(the EcoRI site is underlined) (SEQ ID NO:36)

This CTP3-CP4 EPSPS fusion was also cloned into the pBlueScript vector and the T7 expressed fusion was found to also import into chloroplasts with an efficiency comparable to that for the control *Petunia* EPSPS (pMON6140).

A related series of CTPs, designated as CTP4 (SphI) and CTP5 (EcoRI), based on the *Petunia* EPSPS CTP and gene were also fused to the SphI- and EcoRI-modified CP4 EPSPS gene sequences. The SphI site was added by site-directed mutagenesis to place this restriction site (and change the amino acid sequence to -Cys-Met-) at the chloroplast processing site. All of the CTP-CP4 EPSPS fusions were shown to import into chloroplasts with approximately equal efficiency. The CTP4 (SEQ ID NO:14) and CTP5 (SEQ ID NO:16) sequences are shown in FIGS. 11 and 12.

A CTP2-LBAA EPSPS fusion was also constructed following the modification of the N-terminus of the LBAA

30

EPSPS gene by the addition of a SphI site. This fusion was also found to be imported efficiently into chloroplasts.

By similar approaches, the CTP2-CP4 EPSPS and the CTP4-CP4 EPSPS fusion have also been shown to import efficiently into chloroplasts prepared from the leaf sheaths of corn. These results indicate that these CTP-CP4 fusions could also provide useful genes to impart glyphosate tolerance in monocot species.

The use of CTP2 or CTP4 is preferred because these transit peptide constructions yield mature EPSPS enzymes upon import into the chloroplast which are closer in composition to the native EPSPSs not containing a transit peptide signal. Those skilled in the art will recognize that various chimeric constructs can be made which utilize the functionality of a particular CTP to import a Class II EPSPS enzyme into the plant cell chloroplast. The chloroplast import of the Class II EPSPS can be determined using the following assay.

Chloroplast Uptake Assay

Intact chloroplasts are isolated from lettuce (*Lactuca sativa*, var. *longifolia*) by centrifugation in Percoll/ficoll gradients as modified from Bartlett et al., (1982). The final pellet of intact chloroplasts is suspended in 0.5 ml of sterile 330 mM sorbitol in 50 mM Hepes-KOH, pH 7.7, assayed for chlorophyll (Arnon, 1949), and adjusted to the final chlorophyll concentration of 4 mg/ml (using sorbitol/Hepes). The yield of intact chloroplasts from a single head of lettuce is 3-6 mg chlorophyll.

A typical 300 μ l uptake experiment contained 5 mM ATP, 8.3 mM unlabeled methionine, 322 mM sorbitol, 58.3 mM Hepes-KOH (pH 8.0), 50 μ l reticulocyte lysate translation products, and intact chloroplasts from *L. sativa* (200 μ g chlorophyll). The uptake mixture is gently rocked at room temperature (in 10x75 mm glass tubes) directly in front of a fiber optic illuminator set at maximum light intensity (150 Watt bulb). Aliquot samples of the uptake mix (about 50 μ l) are removed at various times and fractionated over 100 μ l silicone-oil gradients (in 150 μ l polyethylene tubes) by centrifugation at 11,000x g for 30 seconds. Under these conditions, the intact chloroplasts form a pellet under the silicone-oil layer and the incubation medium (containing the reticulocyte lysate) floats on the surface. After centrifugation, the silicone-oil gradients are immediately frozen in dry ice. The chloroplast pellet is then resuspended in 50-100 μ l of lysis buffer (10 mM Hepes-KOH pH 7.5, 1 mM PMSF, 1 mM benzamidine, 5 mM ϵ -amino-n-caproic acid, and 30 μ g/ml aprotinin) and centrifuged at 15,000x g for 20 minutes to pellet the thylakoid membranes. The clear supernatant (stromal proteins) from this spin, and an aliquot of the reticulocyte lysate incubation medium from each uptake experiment, are mixed with an equal volume of 2xSDS-PAGE sample buffer for electrophoresis (Laemmli, 1970).

SDS-PAGE is carried out according to Laemmli (1970) in 3-17% (w/v) acrylamide slab gels (60 mmx1.5 mm) with 3% (w/v) acrylamide stacking gels (5 mmx1.5 mm). The gel is fixed for 20-30 min in a solution with 40% methanol and 10% acetic acid. Then, the gel is soaked in EN³HANCE™ (DuPont) for 20-30 minutes, followed by drying the gel on a gel dryer. The gel is imaged by autoradiography, using an intensifying screen and an overnight exposure to determine whether the CP4 EPSPS is imported into the isolated chloroplasts.

Plant Transformation

Plants which can be made glyphosate-tolerant by practice of the present invention include, but are not limited to, soybean, cotton, corn, canola, oil seed rape, flax, sugarbeet,

sunflower, potato, tobacco, tomato, wheat, rice, alfalfa and lettuce as well as various tree, nut and vine species.

A double-stranded DNA molecule of the present invention ("chimeric gene") can be inserted into the genome of a plant by any suitable method. Suitable plant transformation vectors include those derived from a Ti plasmid of *Agrobacterium tumefaciens*, as well as those disclosed, e.g., by Herrera-Estrella (1983), Beyart (1984), Klee (1985) and EPO publication 120,516 (Schilperoort et al.). In addition to plant transformation vectors derived from the Ti or root-inducing (Ri) plasmids of *Agrobacterium*, alternative methods can be used to insert the DNA constructs of this invention into plant cells. Such methods may involve, for example, the use of liposomes, electroporation, chemicals that increase free DNA uptake, free DNA delivery via microprojectile bombardment, and transformation using viruses or pollen.

Class II EPSPS Plant transformation vectors

Class II EPSPS DNA sequences may be engineered into vectors capable of transforming plants by using known techniques. The following description is meant to be illustrative and not to be read in a limiting sense. One of ordinary skill in the art would know that other plasmids, vectors, markers, promoters, etc. would be used with suitable results. The CTP2-CP4 EPSPS fusion was cloned as a BglII-EcoRI fragment into the plant vector pMON979 (described below) to form pMON17110, a map of which is presented in FIG. 13. In this vector the CP4 gene is expressed from the enhanced CaMV35S promoter (E35S; Kay et al. 1987). A FMV35S promoter construct (pMON17116) was completed in the following way: The Sall-NotI and the NotI-BglII fragments from pMON979 containing the Spc/AAC(3)-III/oriV and the pBR322/Right Border/NOS 3'/CP4 EPSPS gene segment from pMON17110 were ligated with the XhoI-BglII FMV35S promoter fragment from pMON981. These vectors were introduced into tobacco, cotton and canola.

A series of vectors was also completed in the vector pMON977 in which the CP4 EPSPS gene, the CTP2-CP4 EPSPS fusion, and the CTP3-CP4 fusion were cloned as BglII-SacI fragments to form pMON17124, pMON17119, and pMON17120, respectively. These plasmids were introduced into tobacco. A pMON977 derivative containing the CTP2-LBAA EPSPS gene was also completed (pMON17206) and introduced into tobacco.

The pMON979 plant transformation/expression vector was derived from pMON886 (described below) by replacing the neomycin phosphotransferase type I (KAN) gene in pMON886 with the 0.89 kb fragment containing the bacterial gentamicin-3-N-acetyltransferase type III (AAC(3)-III) gene (Hayford et al., 1988). The chimeric P-35S/AA(3)-III/NOS 3' gene encodes gentamicin resistance which permits selection of transformed plant cells. pMON979 also contains a 0.95 kb expression cassette consisting of the enhanced CaMV 35S promoter (Kay et al., 1987), several unique restriction sites, and the NOS 3' end (P-En-CaMV35SfNOS 3'). The rest of the pMON979 DNA segments are exactly the same as in pMON886.

Plasmid pMON886 is made up of the following segments of DNA. The first is a 0.93 kb Aval to engineered-EcoRV fragment isolated from transposon Tn7 that encodes bacterial spectinomycin/streptomycin resistance (Spc/Str), which is a determinant for selection in *E. coli* and *Agrobacterium tumefaciens*. This is joined to the 1.61 kb segment of DNA encoding a chimeric kanamycin resistance which permits selection of transformed plant cells. The chimeric gene (P-35S/KANfNOS 3') consists of the cauliflower mosaic

virus (CaMV) 35S promoter, the neomycin phosphotransferase type I (KAN) gene, and the 3'-nontranslated region of the nopaline synthase gene (NOS 3') (Fraley et al., 1983). The next segment is the 0.75 kb oriV containing the origin of replication from the RK2 plasmid. It is joined to the 3.1 kb Sall to PvuI segment of pBR322 (ori322) which provides the origin of replication for maintenance in *E. coli* and the bom site for the conjugational transfer into the *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* cells. The next segment is the 0.36 kb PvuI to BclI from pTiT37 that carries the nopaline-type T-DNA right border (Fraley et al., 1985).

The pMON977 vector is the same as pMON981 except for the presence of the P-En-CaMV35S promoter in place of the FMV35S promoter (see below).

The pMON981 plasmid contains the following DNA segments: the 0.93 kb fragment isolated from transposon Tn7 encoding bacterial spectinomycin/streptomycin resistance [Spc/Str; a determinant for selection in *E. coli* and *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* (Fling et al., 1985)]; the chimeric kanamycin resistance gene engineered for plant expression to allow selection of the transformed tissue, consisting of the 0.35 kb cauliflower mosaic virus 35S promoter (P-35S) (Odell et al., 1985), the 0.83 kb neomycin phosphotransferase type I gene (KAN), and the 0.26 kb 3'-nontranslated region of the nopaline synthase gene (NOS 3') (Fraley et al., 1983); the 0.75 kb origin of replication from the RK2 plasmid (oriV) (Stalker et al., 1981); the 3.1 kb Sall to PvuI segment of pBR322 which provides the origin of replication for maintenance in *E. coli* (ori-322) and the bom site for the conjugational transfer into the *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* cells, and the 0.36 kb PvuI to BclI fragment from the pTiT37 plasmid containing the nopaline-type T-DNA right border region (Fraley et al., 1985). The expression cassette consists of the 0.6 kb 35S promoter from the figwort mosaic virus (P-FMV35S) (Gowda et al., 1989) and the 0.7 kb 3' non-translated region of the pea *rbcS-E9* gene (E9 3') (Coruzzi et al., 1984, and Morelli et al., 1985). The 0.6 kb SspI fragment containing the FMV35S promoter (FIG. 1) was engineered to place suitable cloning sites downstream of the transcriptional start site. The CTP2-CP4syn gene fusion was introduced into plant expression vectors (including pMON981, to form pMON17131; FIG. 14) and transformed into tobacco, canola, potato, tomato, sugarbeet, cotton, lettuce, cucumber, oil seed rape, poplar, and *Arabidopsis*.

The plant vector containing the Class II EPSPS gene may be mobilized into any suitable *Agrobacterium* strain for transformation of the desired plant species. The plant vector may be mobilized into an ABI *Agrobacterium* strain. A suitable ABI strain is the A208 *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* carrying the disarmed Ti plasmid pTiC58 (pMP90RK) (Koncz and Schell, 1986). The Ti plasmid does not carry the T-DNA phytohormone genes and the strain is therefore unable to cause the crown gall disease. Mating of the plant vector into ABI was done by the triparental conjugation system using the helper plasmid pRK2013 (Ditta et al., 1980). When the plant tissue is incubated with the ABI:plant vector conjugate, the vector is transferred to the plant cells by the vir functions encoded by the disarmed pTiC58 plasmid. The vector opens at the T-DNA right border region, and the entire plant vector sequence may be inserted into the host plant chromosome. The pTiC58 Ti plasmid does not transfer to the plant cells but remains in the *Agrobacterium*. Class II EPSPS free DNA vectors

Class II EPSPS genes may also be introduced into plants through direct delivery methods. A number of direct delivery vectors were completed for the CP4 EPSPS gene. The vector

US RE39,247 E

33

pMON13640, a map of which is presented in FIG. 15, is described here. The plasmid vector is based on a pUC plasmid (Vieira and Messing, 1987) containing, in this case, the nptII gene (kanamycin resistance; KAN) from Tn903 to provide a selectable marker in *E. coli*. The CTP4-EPSPS gene fusion is expressed from the P-FMV35S promoter and contains the NOS 3' polyadenylation sequence fragment and from a second cassette consisting of the E35S promoter, the CTP4-CP4 gene fusion and the NOS 3' sequences. The scoreable GUS marker gene (Jefferson et al., 1987) is expressed from the innanopine synthase promoter (P-MAS; Velten et al., 1984) and the soybean 7S storage protein gene 3' sequences (Schuler et al., 1982). Similar plasmids could also be made in which CTP-CP4 EPSPS fusions are expressed from the enhanced CaMV35S promoter or other plant promoters. Other vectors could be made that are suitable for free DNA delivery into plants and such are within the skill of the art and contemplated to be within the scope of this disclosure.

Plastid transformation:

While transformation of the nuclear genome of plants is much more developed at this time, a rapidly advancing alternative is the transformation of plant organelles. The transformation of plastids of land plants and the regeneration of stable transformants has been demonstrated (Svab et al., 1990; Maliga et al., 1993). Transformants are selected, following double cross-over events into the plastid genome, on the basis of resistance to spectinomycin conferred through rRNA changes or through the introduction of an aminoglycoside 3"-adenylyltransferase gene (Svab et al., 1990; Svab and Maliga, 1993), or resistance to kanamycin through the neomycin phosphotransferase NptII (Carrer et al., 1993). DNA is introduced by biolistic means (Svab et al., 1990; Maliga et al., 1993) or by using polyethylene glycol (O'Neill et al., 1993). This transformation route results in the production of 500-10,000 copies of the introduced sequence per cell and high levels of expression of the introduced gene have been reported (Carrer et al., 1993; Maliga et al., 1993). The use of plastid transformation offers the advantages of not requiring the chloroplast transit peptide signal sequence to result in the localization of the heterologous Class II EPSPS in the chloroplast and the potential to have many copies of the heterologous plant-expressible Class II EPSPS gene in each plant cell since at least one copy of the gene would be in each plastid of the cell.

Plant Regeneration

When expression of the Class II EPSPS gene is achieved in transformed cells (or protoplasts), the cells (or protoplasts) are regenerated into whole plants. Choice of methodology for the generation step is not critical, with suitable protocols being available for hosts from Leguminosae (alfalfa, soybean, clover, etc.), Umbelliferae (carrot, celery, parsnip), Cruciferae (cabbage, radish, rapeseed, etc.), Cucurbitaceae (melons and cucumber), Gramineae (wheat, rice, corn, etc.), Solanaceae (potato, tobacco, tomato, peppers), various floral crops as well as various trees such as poplar or apple, nut crops or vine plants such as grapes. See, e.g., Ammirato, 1984; Shimamoto, 1989; Fromm, 1990; Vasil, 1990.

The following examples are provided to better elucidate the practice of the present invention and should not be interpreted in any way to limit the scope of the present invention. Those skilled in the art will recognize that various modifications, truncations, etc. can be made to the methods and genes described herein while not departing from the spirit and scope of the present invention.

34

In the examples that follow, EPSPS activity in plants is assayed by the following method. Tissue samples were collected and immediately frozen in liquid nitrogen. One gram of young leaf tissue was frozen in a mortar with liquid nitrogen and ground to a fine powder with a pestle. The powder was then transferred to a second mortar, extraction buffer was added (1 ml/gram), and the sample was ground for an additional 45 seconds. The extraction buffer for canola consists of 100 mM Tris, 1 mM EDTA, 10% glycerol, 5 mM DTT, 1 mM BAM, 5 mM ascorbate, 1.0 mg/ml BSA, pH 7.5 (4° C.). The extraction buffer for tobacco consists of 100 mM Tris, 10 mM EDTA, 35 mM KCl, 20% glycerol, 5 mM DTT, 1 mM BAM, 5 mM ascorbate, 1.0 mg/ml BSA, pH 7.5 (4° C.). The mixture was transferred to a microfuge tube and centrifuged for 5 minutes. The resulting supernatants were desalted on spin G-50 (Pharmacia) columns, previously equilibrated with extraction buffer (without BSA), in 0.25 ml aliquots. The desalted extracts were assayed for EPSP synthase activity by radioactive HPLC assay. Protein concentrations in samples were determined by the BioRad microprotein assay with BSA as the standard.

Protein concentrations were determined using the BioRad Microprotein method, BSA was used to generate a standard curve ranging from 2-24 µg. Either 800 µl of standard or diluted sample was mixed with 200 µl of concentrated BioRad Bradford reagent. The samples were vortexed and read at A(595) after ~5 minutes and compared to the standard curve.

EPSPS enzyme assays contained HEPES (50 mM), shikimate-3-phosphate (2 mM), NH₄ molybdate (0.1 mM) and KF (5 mM), with or without glyphosate (0.5 or 1.0 mM). The assay mix (30 µl) and plant extract (10 µl) were preincubated for 1 minute at 25° C. and the reactions were initiated by adding ¹⁴C-PEP (1 mM). The reactions were quenched after 3 minutes with 50 µl of 90% EtOH/0.1M HOAc, pH 4.5. The samples were spun at 6000 rpm and the resulting supernatants were analyzed for ¹⁴C-EPSP production by HPLC. Percent resistant EPSPS is calculated from the EPSPS activities with and without glyphosate.

The percent conversion of ¹⁴C labeled PEP to ¹⁴C EPSP was determined by HPLC radioassay using a C18 guard column (Brownlee) and an AX₁₀₀ HPLC column (0.4x25 cm, Synchronpak) with 0.28M isocratic potassium phosphate eluant, pH 6.5, at 1 ml/min. Initial velocities were calculated by multiplying fractional turnover per unit time by the initial concentration of the labeled substrate (1 mM). The assay was linear with time up to ~3 minutes and 30% turnover to EPSPS. Samples were diluted with 10 mM Tris, 10% glycerol, 10 mM DTT, pH 7.5 (4° C.) if necessary to obtain results within the linear range.

In these assays DL-dithiothietol (DTT), benzamidine (BAM), and bovine serum albumin (BSA, essentially globulin free) were obtained from Sigma. Phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP) was from Boehringer Mannheim and phosphoenol[¹⁴C]pyruvate (28 mCi/mmol) was from Amersham.

EXAMPLES

Example 1

Transformed tobacco plants have been generated with a number of the Class II EPSPS gene vectors containing the CP4 EPSPS DNA sequence as described above with suitable expression of the EPSPS. These transformed plants exhibit glyphosate tolerance imparted by the Class II CP4 EPSPS.

Transformation of tobacco employs the tobacco leaf disc transformation protocol which utilizes healthy leaf tissue about 1 month old. After a 15-20 minutes surface steriliza-

US RE39,247 E

35

tion with 10% Clorox plus a surfactant, the leaves are rinsed 3 times in sterile water. Using a sterile paper punch, leaf discs are punched and placed upside down on MS104 media (MS salts 4.3 g/l, sucrose 30 g/l, B5 vitamins 500×2 ml/l, NAA 0.1 mg/l, and BA 1.0 mg/l) for a 1 day preculture.

The discs are then inoculated with an overnight culture of a disarmed *Agrobacterium* ABI strain containing the subject vector that had been diluted 1/5 (i.e.: about 0.6 OD). The inoculation is done by placing the discs in centrifuge tubes with the culture. After 30 to 60 seconds, the liquid is drained off and the discs were blotted between sterile filter paper. The discs are then placed upside down on MS104 feeder plates with a filter disc to co-culture.

After 2–3 days of co-culture, the discs are transferred, still upside down, to selection plates with MS104 media. After 2–3 weeks, callus tissue formed, and individual clumps are separated from the leaf discs. Shoots are cleanly cut from the callus when they are large enough to be distinguished from stems. The shoots are placed on hormone-free rooting media (MSO: MS salts 4.3 g/l, sucrose 30 g/l, and B5 vitamins 500×2 ml/l) with selection for the appropriate antibiotic resistance. Root formation occurred in 1–2 weeks. Any leaf callus assays are preferably done on rooted shoots while still sterile. Rooted shoots are then placed in soil and kept in a high humidity environment (i.e.: plastic containers or bags). The shoots are hardened off by gradually exposing them to ambient humidity conditions.

Expression of CP4 EPSPS protein in transformed plants

Tobacco cells were transformed with a number of plant vectors containing the native CP4 EPSPS gene, and using different promoters and/or CTP's. Preliminary evidence for expression of the gene was given by the ability of the leaf tissue from antibiotic selected transformed shoots to recallus on glyphosate. In some cases, glyphosate-tolerant callus was selected directly following transformation. The level of expression of the CP4 EPSPS was determined by the level of glyphosate-tolerant EPSPS activity (assayed in the presence of 0.5 mM glyphosate) or by Western blot analysis using a goat anti-CP4 EPSPS antibody. The Western blots were quantitated by densitometer tracing and comparison to a standard curve established using purified CP4 EPSPS. These data are presented as % soluble leaf protein. The data from a number of transformed plant lines and transformation vectors are presented in Table VI below.

TABLE VI

Expression of CP4 EPSPS in transformed tobacco tissue		
Vector	Plant #	CP4 EPSPS** (% leaf protein)
pMON17110	25313	0.02
pMON17110	25329	0.04
pMON17116	25095	0.02
pMON17119	25106	0.09
pMON17119	25762	0.09
pMON17119	25767	0.03

**Glyphosate-tolerant EPSPS activity was also demonstrated in leaf extracts for these plants.

Glyphosate tolerance has also been demonstrated at the whole plant level in transformed tobacco plants. In tobacco, R_0 transformants of CTP2-CP4 EPSPS were sprayed at 0.4 lb/acre (0.448 kg/hectare), a rate sufficient to kill control non-transformed tobacco plants corresponding to a rating of 3, 1 and 0 at days 7, 14 and 28, respectively, and were analyzed vegetatively and reproductively (Table VII).

36

TABLE VII

Glyphosate tolerance in R_0 tobacco CP4 transformants*				
Vector/Plant #	Score**			
	Vegetative			Fertile
	day 7	day 14	day 28	
10 pMON17110/25313	6	4	2	no
pMON17110/25329	9	10	10	yes
pMON17119/25106	9	9	10	yes

*Spray rate = 0.4 lb/acre (0.448 kg/hectare)

**Plants are evaluated on a numerical scoring system of 0–10 where a vegetative score of 10 represents no damage relative to nonsprayed controls and 0 represents a dead plant. Reproductive scores (Fertile) are determined at 28 days after spraying and are evaluated as to whether or not the plant is fertile.

Example 2A

Canola plants were transformed with the pMON17110, pMON17116, and pMON17131 vectors and a number of plant lines of the transformed canola were obtained which exhibit glyphosate tolerance.

Plant Material

Seedlings of *Brassica napus* cv Westar were established in 2 inch (~5 cm) pots containing Metro Mix 350. They were grown in a growth chamber at 24° C., 16/8 hour photoperiod, light intensity of 400 $\mu\text{Em}^{-2}\text{sec}^{-1}$ (HID lamps). They were fertilized with Peters 20-10-20 General Purpose Special. After 2½ weeks they were transplanted to 6 inch (~15 cm) pots and grown in a growth chamber at 15°/10° C. day/night temperature, 16/8 hour photoperiod, light intensity of 800 $\mu\text{Em}^{-2}\text{sec}^{-1}$ (HID lamps). They were fertilized with Peters 15-30-15 Hi-Phos Special.

Transformation/Selection/Regeneration

Four terminal internodes from plants just prior to bolting or in the process of bolting but before flowering were removed and surfaced sterilized in 70% v/v ethanol for 1 minute, 2% w/v sodium hypochlorite for 20 minutes and rinsed 3 times with sterile deionized water. Stems with leaves attached could be refrigerated in moist plastic bags for up to 72 hours prior to sterilization. Six to seven stem segments were cut into 5 mm discs with a Redco Vegetable Slicer 200 maintaining orientation of basal end.

The *Agrobacterium* was grown overnight on a rotator at 24° C. in 2 mls of Luria Broth containing 50 mg/l kanamycin, 24 mg/l chloramphenicol and 100 mg/l spectinomycin. A 1:10 dilution was made in MS (Murashige and Skoog) media giving approximately 9×10^8 cells per ml. This was confirmed with optical density readings at 660 mu. The stem discs (explants) were inoculated with 1.0 ml of *Agrobacterium* and the excess was aspirated from the explants.

The explants were placed basal side down in petri plates containing 1/10× standard MS salts, B5 vitamins, 3% sucrose, 0.8% agar, pH 5.7, 1.0 mg/l 6-benzyladenine (BA). The plates were layered with 1.5 ml of media containing MS salts, B5 vitamins, 3% sucrose, pH 5.7, 4.0 mg/l p-chlorophenoxyacetic acid, 0.005 mg/l kinetin and covered with sterile filter paper.

Following a 2 to 3 day co-culture, the explants were transferred to deep dish petri plates containing MS salts, B5 vitamins, 3% sucrose, 0.8% agar, pH 5.7, 1 mg/l BA, 500 mg/l carbenicillin, 50 mg/l cefotaxime, 200 mg/l kanamycin or 175 mg/l gentamicin for selection. Seven explants were placed on each plate. After 3 weeks they were transferred to fresh media, 5 explants per plate. The explants were cultured in a growth room at 25° C., continuous light (Cool White).

US RE39,247 E

37

Expression Assay

After 3 weeks shoots were excised from the explants. Leaf recallusing assays were initiated to confirm modification of R_0 shoots. Three tiny pieces of leaf tissue were placed on recallusing media containing MS salts, B5 vitamins, 3% sucrose, 0.8% agar, pH 5.7, 5.0 mg/l BA, 0.5 mg/l naphthalene acetic acid (NAA), 500 mg/l carbenicillin, 50 mg/l cefotaxime and 200 mg/l kanamycin or gentamicin or 0.5 mM glyphosate. The leaf assays were incubated in a growth room under the same conditions as explant culture. After 3 weeks the leaf recallusing assays were scored for herbicide tolerance (callus or green leaf tissue) or sensitivity (bleaching).

Transplantation

At the time of excision, the shoot stems were dipped in Rootone® and placed in 2 inch (~5 cm) pots containing Metro-Mix 350 and placed in a closed humid environment. They were placed in a growth chamber at 24° C., 16/8 hour photoperiod, 400 $\mu\text{Em}^{-1}\text{sec}^{-2}$ (HID lamps) for a hardening-off period of approximately 3 weeks.

The seed harvested from R_0 plants is R_1 seed which gives rise to R_1 plants. To evaluate the glyphosate tolerance of an R_0 plant, its progeny are evaluated. Because an R_0 plant is assumed to be hemizygous at each insert location, selfing results in maximum genotypic segregation in the R_1 . Because each insert acts as a dominant allele, in the absence of linkage and assuming only one hemizygous insert is required for tolerance expression, one insert would segregate 3:1, two inserts, 15:1, three inserts 63:1, etc. Therefore, relatively few R_1 plants need be grown to find at least one resistant phenotype.

Seed from an R_0 plant is harvested, threshed, and dried before planting in a glyphosate spray test. Various techniques have been used to grow the plants for R_1 spray evaluations. Tests are conducted in both greenhouses and growth chambers. Two planting systems are used; ~10 cm pots or plant trays containing 32 or 36 cells. Soil used for planting is either Metro 350 plus three types of slow release fertilizer or plant Metro 350. Irrigation is either overhead in greenhouses or sub-irrigation in growth chambers. Fertilizer is applied as required in irrigation water. Temperature regimes appropriate for canola were maintained. A sixteen hour photoperiod was maintained. At the onset of flowering, plants are transplanted to ~15 cm pots for seed production.

A spray "batch" consists of several sets of R_1 progenies all sprayed on the same date. Some batches may also include evaluations of other than R_1 plants. Each batch also includes sprayed and unsprayed non-transgenic genotypes representing the genotypes in the particular batch which were putatively transformed. Also included in a batch is one or more non-segregating transformed genotypes previously identified as having some resistance.

Two-six plants from each individual R_0 progeny are not sprayed and serve as controls to compare and measure the glyphosate tolerance, as well as to assess any variability not induced by the glyphosate. When the other plants reach the 2-4 leaf stage, usually 10 to 20 days after planting, glyphosate is applied at rates varying from 0.28 to 1.12 kg/ha, depending on objectives of the study. Low rate technology using low volumes has been adopted. A laboratory track sprayer has been calibrated to deliver a rate equivalent to field conditions.

A scale of 0 to 10 is used to rate the sprayed plants for vegetative resistance. The scale is relative to the unsprayed plants from the same R_0 plant. A 0 is death, while a 10 represents no visible difference from the unsprayed plant. A higher number between 0 and 10 represents progressively

38

less damage as compared to the unsprayed plant. Plants are scored at 7, 14, and 28 days after treatment (DAT), or until bolting, and a line is given the average score of the sprayed plants within an R_0 plant family.

Six integers are used to qualitatively describe the degree of reproductive damage from glyphosate:

0: No floral bud development

2: Floral buds present, but aborted prior to opening

4: Flowers open, but no anthers, or anthers fail to extrude past petals

6: Sterile anthers

8: Partially sterile anthers

10: Fully fertile flowers

Plants are scored using this scale at or shortly after initiation of flowering, depending on the rate of floral structure development.

Expression of EPSPS in Canola

After the 3 week period, the transformed canola plants were assayed for the presence of glyphosate-tolerant EPSPS activity (assayed in the presence of glyphosate at 0.5 mM). The results are shown in Table VIII.

TABLE VIII

Expression of CP4 EPSPS in transformed Canola plants

Plant #	% resistant EPSPS activity of Leaf extract (at 0.5 mM glyphosate)
Vector Control	0
pMON17110 41	47
pMON17110 52	28
pMON17110 71	82
pMON17110 104	75
pMON17110 172	84
pMON17110 177	85
pMON17110 252	29*
pMON17110 350	49
pMON17116 40	25
pMON17116 99	87
pMON17116 175	94
pMON17116 178	43
pMON17116 182	18
pMON17116 252	69
pMON17116 298	44*
pMON17116 332	89
pMON17116 383	97
pMON17116 395	52

*assayed in the presence of 1.0 mM glyphosate

R_1 transformants of canola were then grown in a growth chamber and sprayed with glyphosate at 0.56 kg/ha (kilogram/hectare) and rated vegetatively. These results are shown in Table IXA-IXC. It is to be noted that expression of glyphosate resistant EPSPS in all tissues is preferred to observe optimal glyphosate tolerance phenotype in these transgenic plants. In the Tables below, only expression results obtained with leaf tissue are described.

TABLE IXA

Glyphosate tolerance in Class II EPSPS canola R_1 transformants
(pMON17110 = P-E35S; pMON17116 = P-FMV35S; R_1 plants:
Spray rate = 0.56 kg/ha)

Vector/Plant No.	% resistant EPSPS*	Vegetative Score**	
		day 7	day 14
Control Westar	0	5	3
pMON17110/41	47	6	7

US RE39,247 E

39

TABLE IXA-continued

Glyphosate tolerance in Class II EPSPS canola R ₁ transformants (pMON17110 = P-E35S; pMON17116 = P-FMV35S; R ₁ plants; Spray rate = 0.56 kg/ha)			
Vector/Plant No.	% resistant EPSPS*	Vegetative Score**	
		day 7	day 14
pMON17110/71	82	6	7
pMON17110/177	85	9	10
pMON17116/40	25	9	9
pMON17116/99	87	9	10
pMON17116/175	94	9	10
pMON17116/178	43	6	3
pMON17116/182	18	9	10
pMON17116/383	97	9	10

TABLE IXB

Glyphosate tolerance in Class II EPSPS canola R ₁ transformants (pMON17131 = P-FWV35S; R ₁ plants; Spray rate = 0.84 kg/ha)		
Vector/Plant No.	Vegetative score** day 14	Reproductive score day 28
17131/78	10	10
17131/102	9	10
17131/115	9	10
17131/116	9	10
17131/157	9	10
17131/169	10	10
17131/255	10	10
control Westar	1	0

TABLE IXC

Glyphosate tolerance in Class I EPSPS canola transformants (P-E35S; R ₂ Plants; Spray rate = 0.28 kg/ha)			
Vector/Plant No.	% resistant EPSPS*	Vegetative Score**	
		day 7	day 14
Control Westar	0	4	2
pMON899/715	96	5	6
pMON899/744	95	8	8
pMON899/794	86	6	4
pMON899/818	81	7	8
pMON899/885	57	7	6

*% resistant EPSPS activity in the presence of 0.5 mM glyphosate

**A vegetative score of 10 indicates no damage, a score of 0 is given to a dead plant.

The data obtained for the Class II EPSPS transformants may be compared to glyphosate-tolerant Class I EPSP transformants in which the same promoter is used to express the EPSPS genes and in which the level of glyphosate-tolerant EPSPS activity was comparable for the two types of transformants. A comparison of the data of pMON17110 [in Table IXA] and pMON17131 [Table IXB] with that for pMON899 [in Table IXC; the Class I gene in pMON899 is that from *A. thaliana* {Klee et al., 1987} in which the glycine at position 101 was changed to an alanine] illustrates that the Class II EPSPS is at least as good as that of the Class I EPSPS. An improvement in vegetative tolerance of Class II EPSPS is apparent when one takes into account that the Class II plants were sprayed at twice the rate and were tested as R₁ plants.

40

Example 2B

The construction of two plant transformation vectors and the transformation procedures used to produce glyphosate-tolerant canola plants are described in this example. The vectors, pMON17209 and pMON17237, were used to generate transgenic glyphosate-tolerant canola lines. The vectors each contain the gene encoding the 5-enol-pyruvylshikimate-3-phosphate synthase (EPSPS) from *Agrobacterium* sp. strain CP4. The vectors also contain either the *gox* gene encoding the glyphosate oxidoreductase enzyme (GOX) from *Achromobacter* sp. strain LBAA (Barry et al., 1992) or the gene encoding a variant of GOX (GOX v.247) which displays improved catalytic properties. These enzymes convert glyphosate to aminomethylphosphonic acid and glyoxylate and protect the plant from damage by the metabolic inactivation of glyphosate. The combined result of providing an alternative, resistant EPSPS enzyme and the metabolism of glyphosate produces transgenic plants with enhanced tolerance to glyphosate.

Molecular biology techniques. In general, standard molecular biology and microbial genetics approaches were employed (Maniatis et al., 1982). Site-directed mutageneses were carried out as described by Kunkel et al. (1987). Plant-preferred genes were synthesized and the sequence confirmed.

Plant transformation vectors. The following describes the general features of the plant transformation vectors that were modified to form vectors pMON17209 and pMON17237. The *Agrobacterium* mediated plant transformation vectors contain the following well-characterized DNA segments which are required for replication and function of the plasmids (Rogers and Klee, 1987; Klee and Rogers, 1989). The first segment is the 0.45 kb *Clal*-*DraI* fragment from the pTi15955 octopine Ti plasmid which contains the T-DNA left border region (Barker et al., 1983). It is joined to the 0.75 kb origin of replication (*oriV*) derived from the broad-host range plasmid RK2 (Stalker et al., 1981). The next segment is the 3.1 kb *Sall*-*PvuI* segment of pBR₃₂₂ which provides the origin of replication for maintenance in *E. coli* and the *oriV* site for the conjugational transfer into the *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* cells (Bolívar et al., 1977). This is fused to the 0.93 kb fragment isolated from transposon Tn7 which encodes bacterial spectinomycin and streptomycin resistance (Fling et al., 1985), a determinant for the selection of the plasmids in *E. coli* and *Agrobacterium*. It is fused to the 0.36 kb *PvuI*-*BclI* fragment from the pTiT37 plasmid which contains the nopaline-type T-DNA right border region (Fraley et al., 1985). Several chimeric genes engineered for plant expression can be introduced between the Ti right and left border regions of the vector. In addition to the elements described above, this vector also includes the 35S promoter/NPTII/NOS 3' cassette to enable selection of transformed plant tissues on kanamycin (Klee and Rogers, 1989; Fraley et al., 1983; and Odell, et al., 1985) within the borders. An "empty" expression cassette is also present between the borders and consists of the enhanced E35S promoter (Kay et al., 1987), the 3' region from the small subunit of RUBP carboxylase of pea (E9) (Coruzzi et al., 1984; Morelli et al., 1986), and a number of restriction enzyme sites that may be used for the cloning of DNA sequences for expression in plants. The plant transformation system based on *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* delivery has been reviewed (Klee and Rogers, 1989; Fraley et al., 1986). The *Agrobacterium* mediated transfer and integration of the vector T-DNA into the plant chromosome results in the expression of the chimeric genes conferring the desired phenotype in plants.

US RE39,247 E

41

Bacterial Inoculum. The binary vectors are mobilized into *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* strain ABI by the triparental conjugation system using the helper plasmid pRK2013 (Ditta et al., 1980). The ABI strain contains the disarmed pTiC58 plasmid pMP90RK (Koncz and Schell, 1986) in the chloramphenicol resistant derivative of the *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* strain A208.

Transformation procedure. *Agrobacterium* inocula were grown overnight at 28° C. in 2 ml of LB SCK (LB SCK is made as follows: LB liquid medium [1 liter volume]=10 g NaCl; 5 g Yeast Extract; 10 g tryptone; pH 7.0, and autoclave for 22 minutes. After autoclaving, add spectinomycin (50 mg/ml stock)—2 ml, kanamycin (50 mg/ml stock)—1 ml, and chloramphenicol (25 mg/ml stock)—1 ml.). One day prior to inoculation, the *Agrobacterium* was subcultured by inoculating 200 µl into 2 ml of fresh LB SCK and grown overnight. For inoculation of plant material, the culture was diluted with MSO liquid medium to an A₆₆₀ range of 0.2–0.4.

Seedlings of *Brassica napus* cv. Westar were grown in Metro Mix 350 (Huminert Seed Co., St. Louis, Mo.) in a growth chamber with a day/night temperature of 15°/10° C., relative humidity of 50%, 16h/8h photoperiod, and at a light intensity of 500 µmol m⁻² sec⁻¹. The plants were watered daily (via sub-irrigation) and fertilized every other day with Peter's 15:30:15 (Fogelsville, Pa.).

In general, all media recipes and the transformation protocol follow those in Fry et al. (1987). Five to six week-old Westar plants were harvested when the plants had bolted (but prior to flowering), the leaves and buds were removed, and the 4–5 inches of stem below the flower buds were used as the explant tissue source. Following sterilization with 70% ethanol for 1 min and 38% Clorox for 20 min, the stems were rinsed three times with sterile water and cut into 5 mm-long segments (the orientation of the basal end of the stem segments was noted). The plant material was incubated for 5 minutes with the diluted *Agrobacterium* culture at a rate of 5 ml of culture per 5 stems. The suspension of bacteria was removed by aspiration and the explants were placed basal side down—for an optimal shoot regeneration response—onto co-culture plates (1/10 MSO solid medium with a 1.5 ml TXD (tobacco xanthi diploid) liquid medium overlay and covered with a sterile 8.5 cm filter paper). Fifty-to-sixty stem explants were placed onto each co-culture plate.

After a 2 day co-culture period, stem explants were moved onto MS medium containing 750 mg/l carbenicillin, 50 mg/l cefotaxime, and 1 mg/l BAP (benzylaminopurine) for 3 days. The stem explants were then placed for two periods of three weeks each, again basal side down and with 5 explants per plate, onto an MS/0.1 mM glyphosate, selection medium (also containing carbenicillin, cefotaxime, and BAP (The glyphosate stock [0.5M] is prepared as described in the following: 8.45 g glyphosate [analytical grade] is dissolved in 50 ml deionized water, adding KOH pellets to dissolve the glyphosate, and the volume is brought to 100 ml following adjusting the pH to 5.7. The solution is filter-sterilized and stored at 4° C.). After 6 weeks on this glyphosate selection medium, green, normally developing shoots were excised from the stem explants and were placed onto fresh MS medium containing 750 mg/l carbenicillin, 50 mg/l cefotaxime, and 1 mg/l BAP, for further shoot development. When the shoots were 2–3 inches tall, a fresh cut at the end of the stem was made, the cut end was dipped in Root-tone, and the shoot was placed in Metro Mix 350 soil and allowed to harden-off for 2–3 weeks.

Construction of Canola transformation vector pMON17209. The EPSPS gene was isolated originally from

42

Agrobacterium sp. strain CP4 and expresses a highly tolerant enzyme. The original gene contains sequences that could be inimical to high expression of the gene in some plants. These sequences include potential polyadenylation sites that are often A+T rich, a higher G+C % than that frequently found in dicotyledonous plant genes (63% versus ~50%), concentrated stretches of G and C residues, and codons that may not be used frequently in dicotyledonous plant genes. The high G+C % in the CP4 EPSPS gene could also result in the formation of strong hairpin structures that may affect expression or stability of the RNA. A plant preferred version of the gene was synthesized and used for these vectors. This coding sequence was expressed in *E. coli* from a PRecA-gene10L vector (Olins et al., 1988) and the EPSPS activity was compared with that from the native CP4 EPSPS gene. The appK_m for PEP for the native and synthetic genes was 11.8 µM and 12.7 µM, respectively, indicating that the enzyme expressed from the synthetic gene was unaltered. The N-terminus of the coding sequence was then mutagenized to place an SphI site (GCATGC) at the ATG to permit the construction of the CTP2-CP4 synthetic fusion for chloroplast import. This change had no apparent effect on the in vivo activity of CP4 EPSPS in *E. coli* as judged by complementation of the *aroA* mutant. A CTP-CP4 EPSPS fusion was constructed between the *Arabidopsis thaliana* EPSPS CTP (Klee et al., 1987) and the CP4 EPSPS coding sequences. The *Arabidopsis* CTP was engineered by site-directed mutagenesis to place a SphI restriction site at the CTP processing site. This mutagenesis replaced the Glu-Lys at this location with Cys-Met. The CTP2-CP4 EPSPS fusion was tested for import into chloroplasts isolated from *Lactuca sativa* using the methods described previously (della-Cioppa et al., 1986; 1987).

The GOX gene that encodes the glyphosate metabolizing enzyme glyphosate oxidoreductase (GOX) was cloned originally from *Achromobacter* sp. strain LBAA (Hallas et al., 1988; Barry et al., 1992). The *gox* gene from strain LBAA was also resynthesized in a plant-preferred sequence version and in which many of the restriction sites were removed (PCT Appln. No. WO 92/00377). The GOX protein is targeted to the plastids by a fusion between the C-terminus of a CTP and the N-terminus of GOX. A CTP, derived from the SSU1A gene from *Arabidopsis thaliana* (Timko et al., 1988) was used. This CTP (CTP1) was constructed by a combination of site-directed mutageneses. The CTP1 is made up of the SSU1A CTP (amino acids 1–55), the first 23 amino acids of the mature SSU1A protein (56–78), a serine residue (amino acid 79), a new segment that repeats amino acids 50 to 56 from the CTP and the first two from the mature protein (amino acids 80–87), and an alanine and methionine residue (amino acid 88 and 89). An NcoI restriction site if located at the 3' end (spans the Met89 codon) to facilitate the construction of precise fusions to the 5' of GOX. At a later stage, a BglII site was introduced upstream of the N-terminus of the SSU1A sequences to facilitate the introduction of the fusions into plant transformation vectors. A fusion was assembled between CTP1 and the synthetic GOX gene.

The CP4 EPSPS and GOX genes were combined to form pMON17209 as described in the following. The CTP2-CP4 EPSPS fusion was assembled and inserted between the constitutive FMV35S promoter (Gowda et al., 1989; Richins et al., 1987) and the E9 3' region (Coruzzi et al., 1984; Morelli et al., 1985) in a pUC vector (Yannisch-Perron et al., 1985; Vieira and Messing, 1987) to form pMON17190; this completed element may then be moved easily as a NotI-NotI fragment to other vectors. The CTP1-GOX fusion was also

US RE39,247 E

43

assembled in a pUC vector with the FMV35S promoter. This element was then moved as a HindIII-BamHI fragment into the plant transformation vector pMON10098 and joined to the E9 3' region in the process. The resultant vector pMON17193 has a single NotI site into which the FMV 35S/CTP2-CP4 EPSPS/E9 3' element from pMON17190 was cloned to form pMON17194. The kanamycin plant transformation selection cassette (Fraley et al., 1985) was then deleted from pMON17194, by cutting with XhoI and re-ligating, to form the pMON17209 vector (FIG. 24).

Construction of Canola transformation vector pMON17237. The GOX enzyme has an apparent K_m for glyphosate [$\text{app}K_m(\text{glyphosate})$] of ~25 mM. In an effort to improve the effectiveness of the glyphosate metabolic rate in plants, a variant of GOX has been identified in which the $\text{app}K_m(\text{glyphosate})$ has been reduced approximately 10-fold; this variant is referred to as GOX v.247 and the sequence differences between it and the original plant-preferred GOX are illustrated in PCT Appln. No. WO 92/00377. The GOX v.247 coding sequence was combined with CTP1 and assembled with the FMV35S promoter and the E9 3' by cloning into the pMON17227 plant transformation vector to form pMON17241. In this vector, effectively, the CP4 EPSPS was replaced by GOX v.247. The pMON17227 vector had been constructed by replacing the CTP1-GOX sequence in pMON17193 with those for the CTP2-CP4 EPSPS, to form pMON17199 and followed by deleting the kanamycin cassette (as described above for pMON17209). The pMON17237 vector (FIG. 25) was then completed by cloning the FMV35S/CTP2-CP4 EPSPS/E9 3' element as a NotI-NotI fragment into pMON17241.

Example 3

Soybean plants were transformed with the pMON13640 (FIG. 15) vector and a number of plant lines of the transformed soybean were obtained which exhibit glyphosate tolerance.

Soybean plants are transformed with pMON13640 by the method of microprojectile injection using particle gun technology as described in Christou et al. (1988). The seed harvested from R_0 plants is R_1 seed which gives rise to R_1 plants. To evaluate the glyphosate tolerance of an R_0 plant, its progeny are evaluated. Because an R_0 plant is assumed to be hemizygous at each insert location, selfing results in maximum genotypic segregation in the R_1 . Because each insert acts as a dominant allele, in the absence of linkage and assuming only one hemizygous insert is required for tolerance expression, one insert would segregate 3:1, two inserts, 15:1, three inserts 63:1, etc. Therefore, relatively few R_1 plants need be grown to find at least one resistant phenotype.

Seed from an R_0 soybean plant is harvested, and dried before planting in a glyphosate spray test. Seeds are planted into 4 inch (~5 cm) square pots containing Metro 350. Twenty seedlings from each R_0 plant is considered adequate for testing. Plants are maintained and grown in a greenhouse environment. A 12.5–14 hour photoperiod and temperatures of 30° C. day and 24° C. night is regulated. Water soluble Peters Pete Lite fertilizer is applied as needed.

A spray "batch" consists of several sets of R_1 progenies all sprayed on the same date. Some batches may also include evaluations of other than R_1 plants. Each batch also includes sprayed and unsprayed non-transgenic genotypes representing the genotypes in the particular batch which were putatively transformed. Also included in a batch is one or more non-segregating transformed genotypes previously identified as having some resistance.

44

One to two plants from each individual R_0 progeny are not sprayed and serve as controls to compare and measure the glyphosate tolerance, as well as to assess any variability not induced by the glyphosate. When the other plants reach the first trifoliate leaf stage, usually 2–3 weeks after planting, glyphosate is applied at a rate equivalent of 128 oz./acre (8.895 kg/ha) of Roundup®. A laboratory track sprayer has been calibrated to deliver a rate equivalent to those conditions.

A vegetative score of 0 to 10 is used. The score is relative to the unsprayed progenies from the same R_0 plant. A 0 is death, while a 10 represents no visible difference from the unsprayed plant. A higher number between 0 and 10 represents progressively less damage as compared to the unsprayed plant. Plants are scored at 7, 14, and 28 days after treatment (DAT). The data from the analysis of one set of transformed and control soybean plants are described on Table X and show that the CP4 EPSPS gene imparts glyphosate tolerance in soybean also.

TABLE X

Glyphosate tolerance in Class II EPSPS soybean transformants (P-H35S, P-FMV35S; R_0 plants; Spray rate = 128 oz./acre)			
Vector/Plant No.	Vegetative score		
	day 7	day 14	day 28
13640/40-11	5	6	7
13640/40-3	9	10	10
13640/40-7	4	7	7
control A5403 2	1	0	
control A5403 1	1	0	

Example 4

The CP4 EPSPS gene may be used to select transformed plant material directly on media containing glyphosate. The ability to select and to identify transformed plant material depends, in most cases, on the use of a dominant selectable marker gene to enable the preferential and continued growth of the transformed tissues in the presence of a normally inhibitory substance. Antibiotic resistance and herbicide tolerance genes have been used almost exclusively as such dominant selectable marker genes in the presence of the corresponding antibiotic or herbicide. The nptII/kanamycin selection scheme is probably the most frequently used. It has been demonstrated that CP4 EPSPS is also a useful and perhaps superior selectable marker/selection scheme for producing and identifying transformed plants.

A plant transformation vector that may be used in this scheme is pMON17227 (FIG. 16). This plasmid resembles many of the other plasmids described infra and is essentially composed of the previously described bacterial replicon system that enables this plasmid to replicate in *E. coli* and to be introduced into and to replicate in *Agrobacterium*, the bacterial selectable marker gene (SpC/Str), and located between the T-DNA right border and left border is the CTP2-CP4 synthetic gene in the FMV35S promoter-E9 3' cassette. This plasmid also has single sites for a number of restriction enzymes, located within the borders and outside of the expression cassette. This makes it possible to easily add other genes and genetic elements to the vector for introduction into plants.

The protocol for direct selection of transformed plants on glyphosate is outlined for tobacco. Explants are prepared for pre-culture as in the standard procedure as described in

US RE39,247 E

45

Example 1: surface sterilization of leaves from 1 month old tobacco plants (15 minutes in 10% clorox+surfactant; 3x dH₂O washes); explants are cut in 0.5x0.5 cm squares, removing leaf edges, mid-rib, tip, and petiole end for uniform tissue type; explants are placed in single layer, upside down, on MS104 plates+2 ml 4COO5K media to moisten surface; pre-culture 1-2 days. Explants are inoculated using overnight culture of *Agrobacterium* containing the plant transformation plasmid that is adjusted to a titer of 1.2×10^9 bacteria/ml with 4COO5K media. Explants are placed into a centrifuge tube, the *Agrobacterium* suspension is added and the mixture of bacteria and explants is "Vortexed" on maximum setting for 25 seconds to ensure even penetration of bacteria. The bacteria are poured off and the explants are blotted between layers of dry sterile filter paper to remove excess bacteria. The blotted explants are placed upside down on MS104 plates+2 ml 4COO5K media+filter disc. Co-culture is 2-3 days. The explants are transferred to MS104+Carbenicillin 1000 mg/l+cefotaxime 100 mg/l for 3 days (delayed phase). The explants are then transferred to MS104+glyphosate 0.05 mM+Carbenicillin 1000 mg/l+cefotaxime 100 mg/l for selection phase. At 4-6 weeks shoots are cut from callus and placed on MSO+Carbenicillin 500 mg/l rooting media. Roots form in 3-5 days, at which time leaf pieces can be taken from rooted plates to confirm glyphosate tolerance and that the material is transformed.

The presence of the CP4 EPSPS protein in these transformed tissues has been confirmed by immunoblot analysis of leaf discs. The data from one experiment with pMON17227 is presented in the following: 139 shoots formed on glyphosate from 400 explants inoculated with *Agrobacterium* ABI/pMON17227; 97 of these were positive on recalling on glyphosate. These data indicate a transformation rate of 24 per 100 explants, which makes this a highly efficient and time saving transformation procedure for plants. Similar transformation frequencies have been obtained with pMON17131 and direct selection of transformants on glyphosate with the CP4 EPSPS genes has also been shown in other plant species, including, *Arabidopsis*, soybean, corn, wheat, potato, tomato, cotton, lettuce, and sugarbeet.

The pMON17227 plasmid contains single restriction enzyme recognition cleavage sites (NotI, XhoI, and BstXI) between the CP4 glyphosate selection region and the left border of the vector for the cloning of additional genes and to facilitate the introduction of these genes into plants.

EXAMPLE 5A

The CP4 EPSPS gene has also been introduced into Black Mexican Sweet (BMS) corn cells with expression of the protein and glyphosate resistance detected in callus.

The backbone for this plasmid was a derivative of the high copy plasmid pUC119 (Viera and Messing, 1987). The 1.3 Kb FspI-DraI pUC119 fragment containing the origin of replication was fused to the 1.3 Kb SmaI-HindIII filled fragment from pKC7 (Rao and Rogers, 1979) which contains the neomycin phosphotransferase type II gene to confer bacterial kanamycin resistance. This plasmid was used to construct a monocot expression cassette vector containing the 0.6 kb cauliflower mosaic virus (CaMV) 35S RNA promoter with a duplication of the -90 to -300 region (Kay et al., 1987), an 0.8 kb fragment containing an intron from a maize gene in the 5' untranslated leader region, followed by a polylinker and the 3' termination sequences from the nopaline synthase (NOS) gene (Fraley et al., 1983). A 1.7 Kb fragment containing the 300 bp chloroplast transit peptide

46

from the *Arabidopsis* EPSP synthase fused in a frame to the 1.4 Kb coding sequence for the bacterial CP4 EPSP synthase was inserted into the monocot expression cassette in the polylinker between the intron and the NOS termination sequence to form the plasmid pMON19653 (FIG. 17).

pMON19653 DNA was introduced into Black Mexican Sweet (BMS) cells by co-bombardment with EC9, a plasmid containing a sulfonyleurea-resistant form of the maize acetolactate synthase gene. 2.5 mg of each plasmid was coated onto tungsten particles and introduced into log-phase BMS cells using a PDS-1000 particle gun essentially as described (Klein et al., 1989). Transformants are selected on MS medium containing 20 ppb chlorsulfuron. After initial selection on chlorsulfuron, the calli can be assayed directly by Western blot. Glyphosate tolerance can be assessed by transferring the calli to medium containing 5mM glyphosate. As shown in Table XI, CP4 EPSPS confers glyphosate tolerance to corn callus.

TABLE XI

Expression of CP4 in BMS Corn Callus- MON 19653	
Line	CP4 expression (% extract protein)
284	0.006%
287	0.036
290	0.061
295	0.073
299	0.113
309	0.042
313	0.003

To measure CP4 EPSPS expression in corn callus, the following procedure was used: BMS callus (3 g wet weight) was dried on filter paper (Whatman#1) under vacuum, reweighed, and extraction buffer (500 µl/g dry weight: 100 mM Tris, 1 mM EDTA, 10% glycerol) was added. The tissue was homogenized with a Wheaton overhead stirrer for 30 seconds at 2.8 power setting. After centrifugation (3 minutes, Eppendorf microfuge), the supernatant was removed and the protein was quantitated (BioRad Protein Assay). Samples (50 µg/well) were loaded on an SDS PAGE gel (Jule, 3-17%) along with CP4 EPSPS standard (10 ng), electrophoresed, and transferred to nitrocellulose similarly to a previously described method (Padgett, 1987). The nitrocellulose blot was probed with goat anti-CP4 EPSPS IgG, and developed with I-125 Protein G. The radioactive blot was visualized by autoradiography. Results were quantitated by densitometry on an LKB UltraScan XL laser densitometer and are tabulated below in Table X.

TABLE XII

Glyphosate resistance in BMS Corn Callus using pMON 19653			
Vector	Experiment	# chlorosulfuron- resistant lines	# cross-resistant to Glyphosate
19653	253	120	81/120 = 67.5%
19653	254	80	37/80 = 46%
EC9 control	253/254	8	0/8 = 0%

Improvements in the expression of Class II EPSPS could also be achieved by expressing the gene using stronger plant promoters, using better 3' polyadenylation signal sequences, optimizing the sequences around the initiation codon for ribosome loading and translation initiation, or by combination of these or other expression or regulatory sequences or factors.

US RE39,247 E

47

Example 5B

The plant-expressible genes encoding the CP4 EPSPS and a glyphosate oxidoreductase enzyme (PCT Pub. No. WO92/00377) were introduced into embryogenic corn callus through particle bombardment. Plasmid DNA was prepared using standard procedures (Ausubel et al., 1987), cesium-chloride purified, and re-suspended at 1 mg/ml in TE buffer. DNA was precipitated onto M10 tungsten or 1.0 µg gold particles (BioRad) using a calcium chloride/spermidine precipitation protocol, essentially as described by Klein et al. (1987). The PDS1000® gunpowder gun (BioRad) was used. Callus tissue was obtained by isolating 1–2 mm long immature embryos from the “Hi-II” genotype (Armstrong et al., 1991), or Hi-II X B73 crosses, onto a modified N6 medium (Armstrong and Green, 1985; Songstad et al., 1991). Embryogenic callus (“type-II”; Armstrong and Green, 1985) initiated from these embryos was maintained by subculturing at two week intervals, and was bombarded when less than two months old. Each plate of callus tissue was bombarded from 1 to 3 times with either tungsten or gold particles coated with the plasmid DNA(s) of interest. Callus was transferred to a modified N6 medium containing an appropriate selective agent (either glyphosate, or one or more of the antibiotics kanamycin, G418, or paromomycin) 1–8 days following bombardment, and then re-transferred to fresh selection media at 2–3 week intervals. Glyphosate-resistant calli first appeared approximately 6–12 weeks post-bombardment. These resistant calli were propagated on selection medium, and samples were taken for assays gene expression. Plant regeneration from resistant calli was accomplished essentially as described by Petersen et al. (1992).

In some cases, both gene(s) were covalently linked together on the same plasmid DNA molecule. In other instances, the genes were present on separate plasmids, but were introduced into the same plant through a process termed “co-transformation”. The 1 mg/ml plasmid preparations of interest were mixed together in an equal ratio, by volume, and then precipitated onto the tungsten or gold particles. At a high frequency, as described in the literature (e.g., Schocher et al., 1986), the different plasmid molecules integrate into the genome of the same plant cell. Generally the integration is into the same chromosomal location in the plant cell, presumably due to recombination of the plasmids prior to integration. Less frequently, the different plasmids integrate into separate chromosomal locations. In either case, there is integration of both DNA molecules into the same plant cell, and any plants produced from that cell.

Transgenic corn plants were produced as described above which contained a plant-expressible CP4 gene and a plant-expressible gene encoding a glyphosate oxidoreductase enzyme.

The plant-expressible CP4 gene comprised a structural DNA sequence encoding a CTP2/CP4 EPSPS fusion protein. The CTP2/CP4 EPSPS is a gene fusion composed of the N-terminal 0.23 Kb chloroplast transit peptide sequence from the *Arabidopsis thaliana* EPSPS gene (Klee et al. 1987, referred to herein as CTP2), and the C-terminal 1.36 Kb 5-enolpyruvylshikimate-3-phosphate synthase gene (CP4) from an *Agrobacterium* species. Plant expression of the gene fusion produces a pre-protein which is rapidly imported into chloroplasts where the CTP is cleaved and degraded (della-Cioppa et al., 1986) releasing the mature CP4 protein.

The plant-expressible gene expressing a glyphosate oxidoreductase enzyme comprised a structural DNA sequence comprising CTP1/GOXsyn gene fusion composed of the

48

N-terminal 0.26 Kb chloroplast transit peptide sequence derived from the *Arabidopsis thaliana* SSU 1a gene (Timko et al., 1988 referred to herein as CTP1), and the C-terminal 1.3 Kb synthetic gene sequence encoding a glyphosate oxidoreductase enzyme (GOXsyn, as described in PCT Pub. No. WO92/00377 previously incorporated by reference. The GOXsyn gene encodes the enzyme glyphosate oxidoreductase from an *Achromobacter* sp. strain LBAA which catalyzes the conversion of glyphosate to herbicidally inactive products, aminomethylphosphonate and glyoxylate. Plant expression of the gene fusion produces a pre-protein which is rapidly imported into chloroplasts where the CTP is cleaved and degraded (della-Cioppa et al., 1986) releasing the mature GOX protein.

Both of the above described genes also include the following regulatory sequences for plant expression: (i) a promoter region comprising a 0.6 Kb 35S cauliflower mosaic virus (CaMV) promoter (Odell et al., 1985) with the duplicated enhancer region (Kay et al., 1987) which also contains a 0.8 Kb fragment containing the first intron from the maize heat shock protein 70 gene (Shah et al., 1985 and PCT Pub. No. WO93/19189, the disclosure of which is hereby incorporated by reference); and (ii) a 3' non-translated region comprising a 0.3 Kb fragment of the 3' non-translated region of the nopaline synthase gene (Fraleley et al., 1983 and Depicker, et al., 1982) which functions to direct polyadenylation of the mRNA.

The above described transgenic corn plants exhibit tolerance to glyphosate herbicide in greenhouse and field trials.

Example 6

The LBAA Class II EPSPS gene has been introduced into plants and also imparts glyphosate tolerance. Data on tobacco transformed with pMON17206 (infra) are presented in Table XIII.

TABLE XIII

Tobacco Glyphosate Spray Test (pMON17206: E35S-CTP2-LBAA EPSPS: 0/4 lbs/ac)	
Line	7 Day Rating
33358	9
34586	9
33328	9
34606	9
33377	9
34611	10
34607	10
34601	9
34589	9
Samsun (Control)	4

From the foregoing, it will be recognized that this invention is one well adapted to attain all the ends and objects hereinabove set forth together with advantages which are obvious and which are inherent to the invention. It will be further understood that certain features and subcombinations are to utility and may be employed without reference to other features and subcombinations. This is contemplated by and is within the scope of the claims. Since many possible embodiments may be made of the invention without departing from the scope thereof, it is to be understood that all matter herein set forth or shown in the accompanying drawings is to be interpreted as illustrative and not in a limiting sense.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Alm, R. A., Dalrympie, B. P. and Mattick, J. S. 1994. Sequencing and expression of the *aroA* gene from *Dichelobacter nodosus*, *Gene*, 145: 97–101.

US RE39,247 E

49

Altos, N. K. and Vapnek, D. (1979) *Nature* 282:864-869.

Ammirato, P. V., et al. *Handbook of Plant Cell Culture—Crop Species*. Macmillan Publ. Co. (1984).

Armstrong, C. L., and Green, C. E. 1985. Establishment and maintenance of friable, embryogenic maize callus and the involvement of L-proline. *Planta* 164:207-214.

Armstrong, C. L., Green, C. E., and Phillips, R. L. 1991. Development and availability of germplasm with high Type II culture formation response. *Maize Genetics Cooperation NewsLetter* 65:92-93.

Arnon, D. I. *Plant Physiol.* 24:1-15 (1949).

Ausubel, F. M., Brent, R., Kingston, R. E., Moore, D. D., Seidman, J. G., Smith, J. A., and Struhl, K. 1987. *CURRENT PROTOCOLS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY*, John Wiley and Sons, Inc. New York.

Bachmann, B. J. et al., *Microb. Rev.*, 44:1-56 (1980).

Barker, R., Idler, K., Thompson, D., and Kemp, J. (1983) Nucleotide sequence of the T-DNA region from the *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* Ti plasmid pTi15955. *Plant Mol Biol* 2:335-350.

Barry, G., Kishore, G., Padgett, S., Taylor, M., Kolacz, K., Weldon, M., Re D., Eichholtz, Fincher, K., and Hallas, L. (1992) Inhibitors of amino acid biosynthesis: Strategies for imparting glyphosate tolerance to crop plants. In: *Biosynthesis and Molecular Regulation of Amino Acids in Plants*. pp. 139-145. [Edited by Singh, B. K., Flores, H. E., and Shannon, J. C.] American Society of Plant Physiologists, Rockville, Md.

Bartlett, S. G., Grossman, A. R., and Chua, N. H. (1982) in *Methods in Chloroplast Molecular Biology*, pp. 1081-1091. M. Edelman, R. B., Hallick, and Chua, N. H., eds.

Bevan, M. (1984) *Nucleic Acids Res.* 12 (22): 8711-8721.

Birnboim, H. C. and Doly, J. (1979) A rapid alkaline extraction procedure for screening recombinant plasmid DNA. *Nucl. Acids. Res.* 7:1513-1525.

Bolivar, R., Rodriguez, R. L., Greene, P. J., Betlach, M. B., Heynecker, H. L., Boyer, H. W., Crosa, J. H., and Falkow, S. (1977) Construction and characterization of new cloning vehicles, II. A multi-purpose cloning system. *Gene* 2: 95-113.

Boyer, H. W. and Rolland-Dussolx, D. (1969) A complementation analysis of the restriction and modification of DNA in *Escherichia coli*. *J. Mol. Biol.* 41:459.

Carrer, H., Hockenberry, T. N., Svab, Z., and Maliga, P. (1993) Kanamycin resistance as a selectable marker for plastid transformation in tobacco. *Mol. Gen. Genet.* 241: 49-56.

Criston, P., D. E. McCabe, and W. F. Swain (1988) Stable transformation of Soybean Callus by DNA-Coated Gold Particles. *Plant Physiol.* 87:671-674.

Coruzzi, G., Broglie, R., Edwards, C., and Chua, N. H. (1984). Tissue-specific and light-regulated expression of a pea nuclear gene encoding the small subunit of ribulose-1,5-bisphosphate carboxylase. *EMBO J* 3: 1671.

Dalla Chiesa, M., Mayes, S. R., Maskell, D. J., Nixon, P. J. and Barber, J. 1994 An AroA homologue from *Synechocystis* sp. PCC6803, *Gene*, 144: 145-146.

della-Cioppa, G., Bauer, S. C., Klein, B. K., Shah, D. M., Fraley, R. T. and Kishore G. K. (1986) Translocation of the precursor of 5-enolpyruvylshikimate-3-phosphate synthase into chloroplasts of higher plants in vitro. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 83: 6873-6877.

della-Cioppa, G., Bauer, S. C., Taylor, M. T., Rochester, D. E., Klein, B. K., Shah, D. M., Fraley, R. T. and Kishore G. M. (1987) Targeting a herbicide-resistant enzyme from *Escherichia coli* to chloroplasts of higher plants. *Bio/Technology* 5: 579-584.

50

Depicker, A., Stachel, S., Dhaese, P., Zambryski, P., and Goodman, H. M. 1982. Nopaline Synthase: Transcript Mapping and DNA Sequence. *J. MOLEC. APPL. GENETICS* 1:561-573.

Devereux, J., Haeberli, P. and Smithies, O. (1984) A comprehensive set of sequence analysis programs for the VAX. *Nucl. Acids. Res.* 12:387-395.

Ditta, G., Stanfield, S., Corbin, D., and Helinski, D. R. (1980) Broad host range DNA cloning system for Gram-negative bacteria: construction of a gene bank of *Rhizobium meliloti*. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 77, 7347-7351.

Duncan, K., Edwards, R. M., Coggins, J. R. (1987) The pentafunctional *aroM* enzyme of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* is a mosaic of monofunctional domains. *Biochem. J.* 246:375-386.

Dunn, J. J. and Studier, F. W., (1983) *J. Mol. Biol.* 166:477-535.

Fitzgibbon, J. E. (1988) *Pseudomonas* sp. strain PG2982: uptake of glyphosate and cloning of a gene which confers increased resistance to glyphosate. Ph.D. Dissertation, Louisiana State University.

Fitzgibbon, E. F. and Braymer, H. D. (1990) Cloning of a gene from *Pseudomonas* sp. PG2982 conferring increased glyphosate resistance *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 56: 3382-3388.

Fling, M. E., Kopf, J., and Richards, C. (1985). Nucleotide sequence of the transposon Tn7 gene encoding an aminoglycoside-modifying enzyme, 3"(9)-O-nucleotidyltransferase. *Nucleic Acids Res.* 13 no. 19, 7095-7106.

Fraley, R. T., Rogers, S. G., Horsch, R. B., Sanders, P. R., Flick, J. S., Adams, S. P., Bittner, M. L., Brand, L. A., Fink, C. L., Fry, J. S., Galluppi, G. R., Goldberg, S. B., Hoffman, N. L., and Woo, S. C. 1983. Expression of bacterial genes in plant cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 80:4803-4807.

Fraley, R. T., Rogers, S. G., Horsch, R. B., Eichholtz D. A., Flick, J. S., Fink, C. L., Hoffmann, N. L. and Sanders, P. R. (1985) The SEV system: a new disarmed Ti plasmid vector system for plant transformation. *Bio/Technology* 3: 629-635.

Fromm, M., (1990) UCLA Symposium on Molecular Strategies for Crop Improvement, Apr. 16-22, 1990. Keystone, Colo.

Fry J., Barnason A., and Horsch R. (1987) *Plant Cell Reports* 6: 321-325.

Gasser, C. S., Winter, J. A., Hironaka, C. M. and Shah, D. M. (1988) Structure, expression, and evolution of the 5-enolpyruvylshikimate 3-phosphate synthase genes of petunia and tomato. *J. Biol. Chem.* 263: 4280-4289.

Gowda, S., Wu, F. C., and Shepard, R. J. (1989). Identification of promoter sequences for the major RNA transcripts of figwort mosaic and peanut chlorotic streak viruses (caulimovirus group). *Journal of Cellular Biochemistry supplement* 13D, 301 (Abstract).

Hallas, L. E., Hahn, E. M. and Korndorfer, C. (1988) Characterization of microbial traits associated with glyphosate biodegradation in industrial activated sludge. *J. Industrial Microbiol.* 3: 377-385.

Hayford, M. B., Medford, J. I., Hoffmann, N. L., Rogers, S. G. and Klee, H. J. (1988) Development of a plant transformation selection system based on expression of genes encoding gentamicin acetyltransferases. *Plant Physiol.* 86: 1216-1222.

Herrera-Estrella, L., et al. (1983) *Nature* 303:209

Heitkamp, M. A., Hallas, L. and Adams, W. J. (1990) Biotreatment of industrial wastewater with immobilized

US RE39,247 E

51

microorganisms—Presented in Session 11. Paper S40, Society for Industrial Microbiology Annual Meeting, Orlando, Fla. Jul. 29–Aug. 3, 1990.

Henner, J. H., Band, L. and Shimotsu, H. (1984) Nucleotide sequence of the *Bacillus subtilis* tryptophan operon. *Gene*, 34: 169–177.

Henner, J. H., Band, L., Flaggs, G. and Chen, E. (1986) The organization and nucleotide sequence of the *Bacillus subtilis* *hisH*, *tyrA* and *aroE* genes. *Gene* 49: 147–152.

Hohn, B. and Collins J. (1980) A small cosmid for efficient cloning of large DNA fragments. *Gene* 11: 291–298.

Horsch, R. B. and H. Klee. (1986) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* 83:4428–32.

Hunkapiller, M. W., Hewick, R. M., Dreyer, R. J., and Hood, L. (1983) *Methods Enzymol.* 91, 399–413.

Jefferson, R. A., Kavanaugh, T. A. and Bevan, M. W., 1987, *EMBO J.*, 6:3901–3907.

Kay, R., Chan, A., Daly, M. and McPherson, J. 1987. Duplication of the CaMV 35S promoter sequence creates a strong enhancer for plants. *Science* 236, 1299–1302.

Kishore, G., Shah, D., Padgett, S., della-Cioppa, G., Gasser, C., Re, D., Hironaka, C., Taylor, M., Wibbenmeyer, J., Eichholtz, D., Hayford, M., Hoffman, N., Delannay, X., Horsch, R., Klee, H., Rogers, S., Rochester, D., Brundage, L., Sanders, P. and Fraley, R. T. (1988) 5-Enolpyruvylshikimate 3-phosphate synthase: From Biochemistry to genetic engineering of glyphosate tolerance, in *Biotechnology for Crop Protection ACS Symposium series No. 379*. Eds. Hedlin P. A., Menn, J. J. and Hollingsworth, R. M. pp. 37–48.

Kishore, G. and Shah, D. (1988) *Ann. Rev. Biochem.* 57:627–663.

Kishore, G. M., Brundage, L., Kolk, K., Padgett, S. R., Rochester, D., Huynh, Q. K. and della-Cioppa, G. (1986) *Fed. Proc.* 45: 1506.

Klee, H. J., et al. (1985) *Bio/Technology* 3:637–42.

Klee, H. J., Muskopf, Y. M. and Gasser, C. S. (1987) Cloning of an *Arabidopsis thaliana* gene encoding 5-enolpyruvylshikimate-3-phosphate synthase: sequence analysis and manipulation to obtain glyphosate-tolerant plants. *Mol. Gen. Genet.* 210: 437–442.

Klee, H. J. and Rogers, S. G. (1989) Plant gene vectors and genetic transformation: plant transformation systems based on the use of *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* in: *Cell Culture and Somatic Cell: Genetics of Plants* eds. J. Schell and L. K. Vasil. 6: 1–23.

Klein, T. M., Kornstein, L., Sanford, J. C., and Fromm, M. E. 1989. Genetic transformation of maize cells by particle bombardment. *Plant Phys.* 91:440–444.

Koncz, C. and Schell, J. (1986) The promoter of TL-DNA gene 5 controls the tissue-specific expression of chimeric genes carried by a novel type of *Agrobacterium* binary vector. *Mol. Gen. Genet.* 204:383–396.

Kunkel, T. A., Roberts, J. D. and Zakour, R. A. (1987) Rapid and efficient site-specific mutagenesis without phenotypic selection. *Methods Enzymol.* 154:367.

Laemmli, U.K. (1970), "Cleavage of structural proteins during the assembly of the head of the bacteriophage T4" *Nature*, 227:680.

Maliga, P., Carrer, H., Kanevski, I., Staub, J., and Svab, Z. (1993) Plastid engineering in land plants: a conservative genome is open to change. *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. London B Biol. Sci.* 342: 203–208.

Maniatis, T., Fritsch, E. F. and Sambrook, J. (1982) *Molecular Cloning: a laboratory manual*. Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y.

Maskell, D. J., Morrissey, P. and Dougan, G. (1988) Cloning and nucleotide sequence of the *aroA* gene of *Bordetella pertussis*. *J. Bacteriol.* 170:2467–2471.

52

Miller, J. H. (1972). *Experiments in Molecular Genetics*. Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y.

Moore, J. K., Braymer, H. D. and Larson, A. D. (1983) Isolation of a *Pseudomonas* sp. which utilizes the phosphate herbicide glyphosate. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 46: 316–320.

Morelli, G., Nagy, F., Fraley, R. T., Rogers, S. G., and Chua, N. H. (1985). A short conserved sequence is involved in the light-inducibility of a gene encoding ribulose 1,5-bisphosphate carboxylase small subunit of pea. *Nature* 315, 200–204.

O'Connell, C., Pattee, P. A. and Foster, T. J. (1993) Sequence and mapping of the *aroA* gene of *Staphylococcus aureus* 8325–4. *J. Gen. Micro.* 139: 1449–1460.

Odell, J. T., Nagy, F., and Chua, N. H. (1985). Identification of DNA sequences required for activity of the cauliflower mosaic virus 35S promoter. *Nature* 313, 810–812.

Olins, P. O., Devine, C. S., Rangwala, S. H. and Kavka, K. S. (1988) *Gene* 73: 227–235.

O'Neill, C., Horvath, G. V., Horvath, E., Dix, P. J. and Medgyesy, P. (1993) Chloroplast transformation in plants: polyethylene glycol (PEG) treatment of protoplasts is an alternative to biolistic delivery systems. *Plant J.* 3: 729–738.

Padgett, S. R., Huynh, Q. K., Borgmeyer, J., Shah, D. M., Brand, L. A., Re, D. B., Bishop, B. F., Rogers, S. G., Fraley, R. T., and Kishore, G. (1987) Bacterial expression and isolation of *Petunia hybrida* 5-enol-pyruvylshikimate-3-phosphate synthase. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 258, 564–573.

Padgett, S. R., Huynh, Q. K., Aykent, S., Sammons, R. D., Sikorski, J. A., and Kishore, G. M. (1988) *J. Biol. Chem.* 263, 1798–1802.

Petersen, W. L., Sulc, S., and Armstrong, C. L. 1992. Effect of nurse cultures on the production of macro-calli and fertile plants from maize embryogenic suspension protoplasts. *Plant Cell Reports* 10:591–594.

Quinn, J. P., Peden, J. M. M. and Dick, E. (1988) Glyphosate tolerance and utilization by the microflora of soils treated with the herbicide. *Appl. Microbiol. Biotechnol.* 29: 511–516.

Rao, R. N. and Rogers, S. G. (1979). Plasmid pKC7: A vector containing ten restriction endonuclease sites suitable for cloning DNA segments. *Gene* 7:79.

Richins, R. D., Scholthof, H. B., and Shepard, R. J. (1987) Sequence of the figwort mosaic virus DNA (caulimovirus group). *Nucl. Acids Res.* 15: 8451–8466.

Rogers, S. G., Brand, L. A. Holder, S. B. Sharps, E. S. and Brackin, M. J. (1983) Amplification of the *aroA* gene from *E. coli* results in tolerance to the herbicide glyphosate. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 46:37–43.

Rogers, S. G. and Klee, H. J. (1987). "Pathways to genetic manipulation employing *Agrobacterium*." in *Plant Gene Research, Plant DNA Infectious Agents*, Vol IV, Hohn, T. and Schell, J., eds. Springer-Verlag, Vienna, pp.179–203.

Sambrook, J., Fritsch, E. F. and Maniatis, T., (1989) *Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual*, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y.

Schocher, R. J., Shillito, R. D., Saul, M. W., Paszkowski, J., and Potrykus, I. (1986). Co-transformation of unlinked foreign genes into plants by direct gene transfer. *Bio/Technology* 4:1093–1097.

Songstad, D. D., Armstrong, C. L., and Petersen, W. L. (1991). AgNO₃ increases type II callus production from immature embryos of maize inbred B73 and its derivatives. *Plant Cell Reports* 9: 699–702.

Schuler, M. A., Schmitt, E. S. and Beachy, R. N. (1982) *Nucleic Acids Res.* 10:8225–8244.

US RE39,247 E

53

- Schulz, A., Kruper, A. and Amrhein, N. (1985) Differential sensitivity of bacterial 5-enolpyruvylshikimate-3-phosphate synthases to the herbicide glyphosate. *FEMS Microbiol. Lett.* 28: 297-301.
- Schulz, A., Sost, D. and Amrhein, N. (1984) *Arch. Microbiol.* 137: 121-123.
- Shah, D., Horsch, R., Klee, H., Kishore, G., Winter, J., Turner, N., Hironaka, C., Sanders, P., Gasser, C., Aykent, S., Siegal, N., Rogers, S., and Fraley, R. (1986). Engineering herbicide tolerance in transgenic plants. *Science* 233, 478-481.
- Shah, D. M., Rochester, D. E., Krivi, G., Hironaka, C., Mozer, T. J., Fraley, R. T., and D. C. Tiemeier. 1985. Structure and expression of the maize hsp70 gene. *Cell. and Mol. Biol. of Plant Stress*, Alan R. Liss, Inc. pp. 181-200.
- Shimamoto, K. et al. (1989) *Nature* 338:274-276.
- Sost, D., Schulz, A. and Amrhein, N. (1984) *FEBS Lett.* 173: 238-241.
- Sost, D. and Amrhein, N. (1990) Substitution of Gly-96 to Ala in the 5-enolpyruvylshikimate 3-phosphate synthase of *Klebsiella pneumoniae* results in greatly reduced affinity for the herbicide glyphosate. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 282: 433-436.
- Stalker, D. M., Thomas, C. M., and Helinski, D. R. (1981). Nucleotide sequence of the region of the origin of replication of the broad host range plasmid RK2. *Mol Gen Genet* 181: 8-12.
- Stalker, D. M., Hiatt, W. R. and Comai, L. (1985) A single amino acid substitution in the enzyme 5-enolpyruvylshikimate 3-phosphate synthase confers resistance to glyphosate. *J. Biol. Chem.* 260: 4724-4728.
- Stallings, W. C., Abdel-Meguid, S.S., Lim, L. W., Shieh, Huey-Sheng, Dayringer, H. E., Leimgruber, N. K., Stegeman, R. A., Anderson, K. S., Sikorski, J. A.,

54

- Padgett S. R., Kishore, G. M. (1991). Structure and Topological Symmetry of the Glyphosate Target 5-enolpyruvylshikimate-3-phosphate synthase. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 88, 5046-5050.
- Svab, Z., Hajdukiewicz, P., and Maliga, P. (1990) Stable transformation of plastids in higher plants. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 87: 8526-8530.
- Svab, Z. and Maliga, P. (1993) High frequency plastid transformation in tobacco by selection for a chimeric aadA gene. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 90:913-917.
- Tabor, S. and Richardson, C. C. (1985) A bacteriophage T7 RNA polymerase/promoter system for controlled exclusive expression of specific genes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 82: 1074-1078.
- Talbot, H. W., Johnson, L. M. and Munnecke, D. M. (1984) Glyphosate utilization by *Pseudomonas* sp. and *Alcaligenes* sp. isolated from environmental sources. *Current Microbiol.* 10: 255-260.
- Talmadge, K., and Gilbert, W. (1980) "Construction of plasmid vectors with unique PstI cloning sites in the signal sequence coding region" *Gene*, 12: 235-241.
- Timko, M. P., Herdies, L., de Almeida, E., Cashmore, A. R., Leemans, J., and Krebbers, E. 1988. Genetic Engineering of Nuclear-Encoded Components of the Photosynthetic Apparatus in *Arabidopsis* in "The Impact of Chemistry on Biotechnology," ACS Books, 279-295.
- Vasil, V., F. Redway and I. Vasil. (1990), *Bio/Technology* 8:429-434.
- Vieira, J. and Messing J. (1987) Production of single-stranded plasmid DNA. *Methods Enzymol.* 153: 3-11.
- Yanisch-Perron, C., Vieira, J. and Messing, J. (1985). Improved M13 phage cloning vectors and host strains: nucleotide sequences of the M13mp18 and pUC19 vectors. *Gene* 33, 103-119

SEQUENCE LISTING

<160> NUMBER OF SEQ ID NOS: 70

<210> SEQ ID NO 1

<211> LENGTH: 597

<212> TYPE: DNA

<213> ORGANISM: Figwort mosaic virus

<400> SEQUENCE: 1

```

tcatcaaaat atttagcagc attccagatt ggggtcaatc aacaaggtag gagccatatt      60
actttattca aattgggtatc gccaaaacca agaaggaact cccatcctca aagggtttgta    120
aggaagaatt ctacgtccaa agcctcaaca aggtcagggt acagagtctc caaaccatta      180
gccaaaagct acaggagatc aatgaagaat cttcaatcaa agtaaaactac tgttccagca     240
catgcatcat ggctcagtaag ttccagaaaa agacatccac cgaagactta aagttagtgg     300
gcattcttga aagtaattctt gtcaacatcg agcagctggc ttgtggggac cagacaaaaa     360
aggaatggtg cagaattggt aggcgcacct accaaaagca tctttgcctt tattgcaaag     420
ataaagcaga ttctcttagt acaagtggg aacaaaataa cgtggaaaag agctgtcctg       480
acagcccact cactaatgag tatgacgaac gcagtgaaga ccacaaaaga attccctcta     540
tataagaagg cattcattcc catttgaagg atcatcagat actaaccaat attttctc       597

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 2

US RE39,247 E

55

56

-continued

```

<211> LENGTH: 1982
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Agrobacterium sp.
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: CDS
<222> LOCATION: (62)..(1426)

<400> SEQUENCE: 2

aagcccgcggt tctctccggc gctccgcccg gagagccgtg gatagattaa ggaagacgcc      60
c atg tcg cac ggt gca agc agc cgg ccc gca acc gcc cgc aaa tcc tct      109
Met Ser His Gly Ala Ser Ser Arg Pro Ala Thr Ala Arg Lys Ser Ser
  1             5             10             15

ggc ctt tcc gga acc gtc cgc att ccc ggc gac aag tcg atc tcc cac      157
Gly Leu Ser Gly Thr Val Arg Ile Pro Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser His
  20             25             30

cgg tcc ttc atg ttc ggc ggt ctc gcg agc ggt gaa acg cgc atc acc      205
Arg Ser Phe Met Phe Gly Gly Leu Ala Ser Gly Glu Thr Arg Ile Thr
  35             40             45

ggc ctt ctg gaa ggc gag gac gtc atc aat acg ggc aag gcc atg cag      253
Gly Leu Leu Glu Gly Glu Asp Val Ile Asn Thr Gly Lys Ala Met Gln
  50             55             60

gcc atg ggc gcc agg atc cgt aag gaa ggc gac acc tgg atc atc gat      301
Ala Met Gly Ala Arg Ile Arg Lys Glu Gly Asp Thr Trp Ile Ile Asp
  65             70             75             80

ggc gtc ggc aat ggc ggc ctc ctg gcg cct gag gcg cgc ctc gat ttc      349
Gly Val Gly Asn Gly Gly Leu Leu Ala Pro Glu Ala Pro Leu Asp Phe
  85             90             95

ggc aat gcc gcc acg ggc tgc cgc ctg acc atg ggc ctc gtc ggg gtc      397
Gly Asn Ala Ala Thr Gly Cys Arg Leu Thr Met Gly Leu Val Gly Val
  100            105            110

tac gat ttc gac agc acc ttc atc ggc gac gcc tcg ctc aca aag cgc      445
Tyr Asp Phe Asp Ser Thr Phe Ile Gly Asp Ala Ser Leu Thr Lys Arg
  115            120            125

ccg atg ggc cgc gtg ttg aac ccg ctg cgc gaa atg ggc gtg cag gtg      493
Pro Met Gly Arg Val Leu Asn Pro Leu Arg Glu Met Gly Val Gln Val
  130            135            140

aaa tcg gaa gac ggt gac cgt ctt ccc gtt acc ttg cgc ggg ccg aag      541
Lys Ser Glu Asp Gly Asp Arg Leu Pro Val Thr Leu Arg Gly Pro Lys
  145            150            155            160

acg ccg acg ccg atc acc tac cgc gtg ccg atg gcc tcc gca cag gtg      589
Thr Pro Thr Pro Ile Thr Tyr Arg Val Pro Met Ala Ser Ala Gln Val
  165            170            175

aag tcc gcc gtg ctg ctc gcc ggc ctc aac acg ccc ggc atc acg acg      637
Lys Ser Ala Val Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu Asn Thr Pro Gly Ile Thr Thr
  180            185            190

gtc atc gag ccg atc atg acg cgc gat cat acg gaa aag atg ctg cag      685
Val Ile Glu Pro Ile Met Thr Arg Asp His Thr Glu Lys Met Leu Gln
  195            200            205

ggc ttt ggc gcc aac ctt acc gtc gag acg gat gcg gac ggc gtg cgc      733
Gly Phe Gly Ala Asn Leu Thr Val Glu Thr Asp Ala Asp Gly Val Arg
  210            215            220

acc atc cgc ctg gaa ggc cgc ggc aag ctc acc ggc caa gtc atc gac      781
Thr Ile Arg Leu Glu Gly Arg Gly Lys Leu Thr Gly Gln Val Ile Asp
  225            230            235            240

gtg ccg ggc gac ccg tcc tcg acg gcc ttc ccg ctg gtt gcg gcc ctg      829
Val Pro Gly Asp Pro Ser Ser Thr Ala Phe Pro Leu Val Ala Ala Leu
  245            250            255

ctt gtt ccg ggc tcc gac gtc acc atc ctc aac gtg ctg atg aac ccc      877
Leu Val Pro Gly Ser Asp Val Thr Ile Leu Asn Val Leu Met Asn Pro
  260            265            270

```

US RE39,247 E

57

58

-continued

acc cgc acc ggc ctc atc ctg acg ctg cag gaa atg ggc gcc gac atc	925
Thr Arg Thr Gly Leu Ile Leu Thr Leu Gln Glu Met Gly Ala Asp Ile	
275 280 285	
gaa gtc atc aac cgc cgc ctt gcc ggc ggc gaa gac gtg gcg gac ctg	973
Glu Val Ile Asn Pro Arg Leu Ala Gly Gly Glu Asp Val Ala Asp Leu	
290 295 300	
cgc gtt cgc tcc tcc acg ctg aag ggc gtc acg gtg ccg gaa gac cgc	1021
Arg Val Arg Ser Ser Thr Leu Lys Gly Val Thr Val Pro Glu Asp Arg	
305 310 315 320	
gcg cct tcg atg atc gac gaa tat ccg att ctc gct gtc gcc gcc gcc	1069
Ala Pro Ser Met Ile Asp Glu Tyr Pro Ile Leu Ala Val Ala Ala Ala	
325 330 335	
ttc cgc gaa ggc gcg acc gtg atg aac ggt ctg gaa gaa ctc cgc gtc	1117
Phe Ala Glu Gly Ala Thr Val Met Asn Gly Leu Glu Glu Leu Arg Val	
340 345 350	
aag gaa agc gac cgc ctc tcg gcc gtc gcc aat ggc ctc aag ctc aat	1165
Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ser Ala Val Ala Asn Gly Leu Lys Leu Asn	
355 360 365	
ggc gtg gat tgc gat gag ggc gag acg tcg ctc gtc gtg cgc ggc cgc	1213
Gly Val Asp Cys Asp Glu Gly Glu Thr Ser Leu Val Val Arg Gly Arg	
370 375 380	
cct gac ggc aag ggc ctc gcc aac gcc tcg ggc gcc gcc gtc gcc acc	1261
Pro Asp Gly Lys Gly Leu Gly Asn Ala Ser Gly Ala Ala Val Ala Thr	
385 390 395 400	
cat ctc gat cac cgc atc gcc atg agc ttc ctc gtc atg ggc ctc gtg	1309
His Leu Asp His Arg Ile Ala Met Ser Phe Leu Val Met Gly Leu Val	
405 410 415	
tcg gaa aac cct gtc acg gtg gac gat gcc acg atg atc gcc acg agc	1357
Ser Glu Asn Pro Val Thr Val Asp Asp Ala Thr Met Ile Ala Thr Ser	
420 425 430	
ttc ccg gag ttc atg gac ctg atg gcc ggc ctg ggc gcg aag atc gaa	1405
Phe Pro Glu Phe Met Asp Leu Met Ala Gly Leu Gly Ala Lys Ile Glu	
435 440 445	
ctc tcc gat acg aag gct gcc tgatgacctt cacaatcgcc atcgatggtc	1456
Leu Ser Asp Thr Lys Ala Ala	
450 455	
ccgctgcggc cggcaagggg acgctctcgc gccgtatcgc ggaggtctat ggctttcacc	1516
atctcgatac gggcctgacc tatcgcgcca cggccaaagc gctgctcgat cgcggcctgt	1576
cgttgatga cgaaggcggt gggccgatg tcgcccgcaa tctcgatctt gccgggctcg	1636
accggtcggt gctgtcggcc catgccatcg gcgagcgccg ttcgaagatc gcggtcatgc	1696
cctcggtgcg gcggggcgtg gtcgagggcg agcgcagctt tcgggcgcgt gagccgggca	1756
cgggtcgtga tggacgcgat atcgccacgg tggctctgcc ggatgcgccg gtgaagctct	1816
atgtcaccgc gtcaccggaa gtgcgcgcga aacgcgcgta tgacgaaatc ctcggcaatg	1876
gcgggttgcc cgattacggg acgatcctcg aggatatccg ccgccgcgac gagcgggaca	1936
tgggtcgggc ggacagtcct ttgaagcccg ccgacgatgc gcactt	1982

<210> SEQ ID NO 3

<211> LENGTH: 455

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Agrobacterium sp.

<400> SEQUENCE: 3

Met Ser His Gly Ala Ser Ser Arg Pro Ala Thr Ala Arg Lys Ser Ser
1 5 10 15

Gly Leu Ser Gly Thr Val Arg Ile Pro Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser His
20 25 30

59

60

-continued

Arg	Ser	Phe	Met	Phe	Gly	Gly	Leu	Ala	Ser	Gly	Glu	Thr	Arg	Ile	Thr
	35						40					45			
Gly	Leu	Leu	Glu	Gly	Glu	Asp	Val	Ile	Asn	Thr	Gly	Lys	Ala	Met	Gln
	50					55					60				
Ala	Met	Gly	Ala	Arg	Ile	Arg	Lys	Glu	Gly	Asp	Thr	Trp	Ile	Ile	Asp
65					70					75					80
Gly	Val	Gly	Asn	Gly	Gly	Leu	Leu	Ala	Pro	Glu	Ala	Pro	Leu	Asp	Phe
				85					90					95	
Gly	Asn	Ala	Ala	Thr	Gly	Cys	Arg	Leu	Thr	Met	Gly	Leu	Val	Gly	Val
			100					105					110		
Tyr	Asp	Phe	Asp	Ser	Thr	Phe	Ile	Gly	Asp	Ala	Ser	Leu	Thr	Lys	Arg
		115					120					125			
Pro	Met	Gly	Arg	Val	Leu	Asn	Pro	Leu	Arg	Glu	Met	Gly	Val	Gln	Val
	130					135					140				
Lys	Ser	Glu	Asp	Gly	Asp	Arg	Leu	Pro	Val	Thr	Leu	Arg	Gly	Pro	Lys
145					150					155					160
Thr	Pro	Thr	Pro	Ile	Thr	Tyr	Arg	Val	Pro	Met	Ala	Ser	Ala	Gln	Val
				165					170					175	
Lys	Ser	Ala	Val	Leu	Leu	Ala	Gly	Leu	Asn	Thr	Pro	Gly	Ile	Thr	Thr
			180					185					190		
Val	Ile	Glu	Pro	Ile	Met	Thr	Arg	Asp	His	Thr	Glu	Lys	Met	Leu	Gln
		195					200					205			
Gly	Phe	Gly	Ala	Asn	Leu	Thr	Val	Glu	Thr	Asp	Ala	Asp	Gly	Val	Arg
	210					215					220				
Thr	Ile	Arg	Leu	Glu	Gly	Arg	Gly	Lys	Leu	Thr	Gly	Gln	Val	Ile	Asp
225					230						235				240
Val	Pro	Gly	Asp	Pro	Ser	Ser	Thr	Ala	Phe	Pro	Leu	Val	Ala	Ala	Leu
				245					250					255	
Leu	Val	Pro	Gly	Ser	Asp	Val	Thr	Ile	Leu	Asn	Val	Leu	Met	Asn	Pro
			260					265					270		
Thr	Arg	Thr	Gly	Leu	Ile	Leu	Thr	Leu	Gln	Glu	Met	Gly	Ala	Asp	Ile
		275					280					285			
Glu	Val	Ile	Asn	Pro	Arg	Leu	Ala	Gly	Gly	Glu	Asp	Val	Ala	Asp	Leu
	290					295					300				
Arg	Val	Arg	Ser	Ser	Thr	Leu	Lys	Gly	Val	Thr	Val	Pro	Glu	Asp	Arg
305					310					315					320
Ala	Pro	Ser	Met	Ile	Asp	Glu	Tyr	Pro	Ile	Leu	Ala	Val	Ala	Ala	Ala
				325					330					335	
Phe	Ala	Glu	Gly	Ala	Thr	Val	Met	Asn	Gly	Leu	Glu	Glu	Leu	Arg	Val
			340					345					350		
Lys	Glu	Ser	Asp	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ala	Val	Ala	Asn	Gly	Leu	Lys	Leu	Asn
		355					360					365			
Gly	Val	Asp	Cys	Asp	Glu	Gly	Glu	Thr	Ser	Leu	Val	Val	Arg	Gly	Arg
	370					375					380				
Pro	Asp	Gly	Lys												

US RE39,247 E

61

62

-continued

Leu Ser Asp Thr Lys Ala Ala
450 455

<210> SEQ ID NO 4
<211> LENGTH: 1673
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Agrobacterium sp.
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: CDS
<222> LOCATION: (86)..(1432)

<400> SEQUENCE: 4

```

gtagccacac ataattacta tagctaggaa gcccgctatc tctcaatccc gcgtgatcgc      60
gccaaaatgt gactgtgaaa aatcc atg tcc cat tct gca tcc ccg aaa cca      112
                               Met Ser His Ser Ala Ser Pro Lys Pro
                               1                               5

gca acc gcc cgc cgc tcg gag gca ctc acg ggc gaa atc cgc att ccg      160
Ala Thr Ala Arg Arg Ser Glu Ala Leu Thr Gly Glu Ile Arg Ile Pro
10                               15                               20                               25

ggc gac aag tcc atc tcg cat cgc tcc ttc atg ttt ggc ggt ctc gca      208
Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser His Arg Ser Phe Met Phe Gly Gly Leu Ala
                               30                               35                               40

tcg ggc gaa acc cgc atc acc ggc ctt ctg gaa ggc gag gac gtc atc      256
Ser Gly Glu Thr Arg Ile Thr Gly Leu Leu Glu Gly Glu Asp Val Ile
                               45                               50                               55

aat aca ggc cgc gcc atg cag gcc atg ggc gcg aaa atc cgt aaa gag      304
Asn Thr Gly Arg Ala Met Gln Ala Met Gly Ala Lys Ile Arg Lys Glu
60                               65                               70

ggc gat gtc tgg atc atc aac ggc gtc ggc aat ggc tgc ctg ttg cag      352
Gly Asp Val Trp Ile Ile Asn Gly Val Gly Asn Gly Cys Leu Leu Gln
75                               80                               85

ccc gaa gct gcg ctc gat ttc ggc aat gcc gga acc ggc gcg cgc ctc      400
Pro Glu Ala Ala Leu Asp Phe Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Gly Ala Arg Leu
90                               95                               100                               105

acc atg ggc ctt gtc ggc acc tat gac atg aag acc tcc ttt atc ggc      448
Thr Met Gly Leu Val Gly Thr Tyr Asp Met Lys Thr Ser Phe Ile Gly
110                               115                               120

gac gcc tcg ctg tcg aag cgc ccg atg ggc cgc gtg ctg aac ccg ttg      496
Asp Ala Ser Leu Ser Lys Arg Pro Met Gly Arg Val Leu Asn Pro Leu
125                               130                               135

cgc gaa atg ggc gtt cag gtg gaa gca gcc gat ggc gac cgc atg ccg      544
Arg Glu Met Gly Val Gln Val Glu Ala Ala Asp Gly Asp Arg Met Pro
140                               145                               150

ctg acg ctg atc ggc ccg aag acg gcc aat ccg atc acc tat cgc gtg      592
Leu Thr Leu Ile Gly Pro Lys Thr Ala Asn Pro Ile Thr Tyr Arg Val
155                               160                               165

ccg atg gcc tcc gcg cag gta aaa tcc gcc gtg ctg ctc gcc ggt ctc      640
Pro Met Ala Ser Ala Gln Val Lys Ser Ala Val Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu
170                               175                               180                               185

aac acg ccg ggc gtc acc acc gtc atc gag ccg gtc atg acc cgc gac      688
Asn Thr Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ile Glu Pro Val Met Thr Arg Asp
190                               195                               200

cac acc gaa aag atg ctg cag gcc ttt ggc gcc gac ctc acg gtc gag      736
His Thr Glu Lys Met Leu Gln Gly Phe Gly Ala Asp Leu Thr Val Glu
205                               210                               215

acc gac aag gat ggc gtg cgc cat atc cgc atc acc ggc cag ggc aag      784
Thr Asp Lys Asp Gly Val Arg His Ile Arg Ile Thr Gly Gln Gly Lys
220                               225                               230

ctt gtc ggc cag acc atc gac gtg ccg ggc gat ccg tca tcg acc gcc      832
Leu Val Gly Gln Thr Ile Asp Val Pro Gly Asp Pro Ser Ser Thr Ala
235                               240                               245

```

US RE39,247 E

63

64

-continued

```

ttc ccg ctc gtt gcc gcc ctt ctg gtg gaa ggt tcc gac gtc acc atc      880
Phe Pro Leu Val Ala Ala Leu Leu Val Glu Gly Ser Asp Val Thr Ile
250                255                260                265

cgc aac gtg ctg atg aac ccg acc cgt acc ggc ctc atc ctc acc ttg      928
Arg Asn Val Leu Met Asn Pro Thr Arg Thr Gly Leu Ile Leu Thr Leu
                270                275                280

cag gaa atg ggc gcc gat atc gaa gtg ctc aat gcc cgt ctt gca ggc      976
Gln Glu Met Gly Ala Asp Ile Glu Val Leu Asn Ala Arg Leu Ala Gly
                285                290                295

ggc gaa gac gtc gcc gat ctg cgc gtc agg gct tcg aag ctc aag ggc      1024
Gly Glu Asp Val Ala Asp Leu Arg Val Arg Ala Ser Lys Leu Lys Gly
300                305                310

gtc gtc gtt ccg ccg gaa cgt gcg ccg tcg atg atc gac gaa tat ccg      1072
Val Val Val Pro Pro Glu Arg Ala Pro Ser Met Ile Asp Glu Tyr Pro
315                320                325

gtc ctg gcg att gcc gcc tcc ttc gcg gaa ggc gaa acc gtg atg gac      1120
Val Leu Ala Ile Ala Ala Ser Phe Ala Glu Gly Glu Thr Val Met Asp
330                335                340                345

ggg ctc gac gaa ctg cgc gtc aag gaa tcg gat cgt ctg gca gcg gtc      1168
Gly Leu Asp Glu Leu Arg Val Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ala Ala Val
350                355                360

gca cgc ggc ctt gaa gcc aac ggc gtc gat tgc acc gaa ggc gag atg      1216
Ala Arg Gly Leu Glu Ala Asn Gly Val Asp Cys Thr Glu Gly Glu Met
365                370                375

tcg ctg acg gtt cgc gcc cgc ccc gac ggc aag gga ctg ggc ggc ggc      1264
Ser Leu Thr Val Arg Gly Arg Pro Asp Gly Lys Gly Leu Gly Gly Gly
380                385                390

acg gtt gca acc cat ctc gat cat cgt atc gcg atg agc ttc ctc gtg      1312
Thr Val Ala Thr His Leu Asp His Arg Ile Ala Met Ser Phe Leu Val
395                400                405

atg ggc ctt gcg gcg gaa aag ccg gtg acg gtt gac gac agt aac atg      1360
Met Gly Leu Ala Ala Glu Lys Pro Val Thr Val Asp Asp Ser Asn Met
410                415                420                425

atc gcc acg tcc ttc ccc gaa ttc atg gac atg atg ccg gga ttg ggc      1408
Ile Ala Thr Ser Phe Pro Glu Phe Met Asp Met Met Pro Gly Leu Gly
430                435                440

gca aag atc gag ttg agc ata ctc tagtcactcg acagcgaaaa tattatttgc      1462
Ala Lys Ile Glu Leu Ser Ile Leu
445

gagattgggc attattaccg gttgtctca gcgggggttt aatgtccaat cttccatacg      1522

taacagcatc aggaatatc aaaaaagctt tagaaggaat tgctagagca gcgacgccgc      1582

ctaagctttc tcaagacttc gttaaaactg tactgaaatc ccgggggggtc cggggatcaa      1642

atgacttcac ttctgagaaa ttggcctcgc a                                  1673

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 5

<211> LENGTH: 449

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Agrobacterium sp.

<400> SEQUENCE: 5

```

Met Ser His Ser Ala Ser Pro Lys Pro Ala Thr Ala Arg Arg Ser Glu
1          5          10          15

```

```

Ala Leu Thr Gly Glu Ile Arg Ile Pro Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser His
20          25          30

```

```

Arg Ser Phe Met Phe Gly Gly Leu Ala Ser Gly Glu Thr Arg Ile Thr
35          40          45

```

```

Gly Leu Leu Glu Gly Glu Asp Val Ile Asn Thr Gly Arg Ala Met Gln

```

US RE39,247 E

65

66

-continued

50	55	60
Ala Met Gly Ala Lys Ile Arg Lys Glu Gly Asp Val Trp Ile Ile Asn 65 70 75 80		
Gly Val Gly Asn Gly Cys Leu Leu Gln Pro Glu Ala Ala Leu Asp Phe 85 90 95		
Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Gly Ala Arg Leu Thr Met Gly Leu Val Gly Thr 100 105 110		
Tyr Asp Met Lys Thr Ser Phe Ile Gly Asp Ala Ser Leu Ser Lys Arg 115 120 125		
Pro Met Gly Arg Val Leu Asn Pro Leu Arg Glu Met Gly Val Gln Val 130 135 140		
Glu Ala Ala Asp Gly Asp Arg Met Pro Leu Thr Leu Ile Gly Pro Lys 145 150 155 160		
Thr Ala Asn Pro Ile Thr Tyr Arg Val Pro Met Ala Ser Ala Gln Val 165 170 175		
Lys Ser Ala Val Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu Asn Thr Pro Gly Val Thr Thr 180 185 190		
Val Ile Glu Pro Val Met Thr Arg Asp His Thr Glu Lys Met Leu Gln 195 200 205		
Gly Phe Gly Ala Asp Leu Thr Val Glu Thr Asp Lys Asp Gly Val Arg 210 215 220		
His Ile Arg Ile Thr Gly Gln Gly Lys Leu Val Gly Gln Thr Ile Asp 225 230 235 240		
Val Pro Gly Asp Pro Ser Ser Thr Ala Phe Pro Leu Val Ala Ala Leu 245 250 255		
Leu Val Glu Gly Ser Asp Val Thr Ile Arg Asn Val Leu Met Asn Pro 260 265 270		
Thr Arg Thr Gly Leu Ile Leu Thr Leu Gln Glu Met Gly Ala Asp Ile 275 280 285		
Glu Val Leu Asn Ala Arg Leu Ala Gly Gly Glu Asp Val Ala Asp Leu 290 295 300		
Arg Val Arg Ala Ser Lys Leu Lys Gly Val Val Val Pro Pro Glu Arg 305 310 315 320		
Ala Pro Ser Met Ile Asp Glu Tyr Pro Val Leu Ala Ile Ala Ala Ser 325 330 335		
Phe Ala Glu Gly Glu Thr Val Met Asp Gly Leu Asp Glu Leu Arg Val 340 345 350		
Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ala Ala Val Ala Arg Gly Leu Glu Ala Asn 355 360 365		
Gly Val Asp Cys Thr Glu Gly Glu Met Ser Leu Thr Val Arg Gly Arg 370 375 380		
Pro Asp Gly Lys Gly Leu Gly Gly Gly Thr Val Ala Thr His Leu Asp 385 390 395 400		
His Arg Ile Ala Met Ser Phe Leu Val Met Gly Leu Ala Ala Glu Lys 405 410 415		
Pro Val Thr Val Asp Asp Ser Asn Met Ile Ala Thr Ser Phe Pro Glu 420 425 430		
Phe Met Asp Met Met Pro Gly Leu Gly Ala Lys Ile Glu Leu Ser Ile 435 440 445		

Leu

US RE39,247 E

67

68

-continued

```

<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Pseudomonas sp.
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: CDS
<222> LOCATION: (34)..(1380)

<400> SEQUENCE: 6

gtgatcgcg caaaatgtga ctgtgaaaaa tcc atg tcc cat tct gca tcc ccg      54
                Met Ser His Ser Ala Ser Pro
                1                5

aaa cca gca acc gcc cgc cgc tcg gag gca ctc acg ggc gaa atc cgc      102
Lys Pro Ala Thr Ala Arg Arg Ser Glu Ala Leu Thr Gly Glu Ile Arg
                10                15                20

att ccg ggc gac aag tcc atc tcg cat cgc tcc ttc atg ttt ggc ggt      150
Ile Pro Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser His Arg Ser Phe Met Phe Gly Gly
                25                30                35

ctc gca tcg ggc gaa acc cgc atc acc ggc ctt ctg gaa ggc gag gac      198
Leu Ala Ser Gly Glu Thr Arg Ile Thr Gly Leu Leu Glu Gly Glu Asp
                40                45                50                55

gtc atc aat aca ggc cgc gcc atg cag gcc atg ggc gcg aaa atc cgt      246
Val Ile Asn Thr Gly Arg Ala Met Gln Ala Met Gly Ala Lys Ile Arg
                60                65                70

aaa gag ggc gat gtc tgg atc atc aac ggc gtc ggc aat ggc tgc ctg      294
Lys Glu Gly Asp Val Trp Ile Ile Asn Gly Val Gly Asn Gly Cys Leu
                75                80                85

ttg cag ccc gaa gct gcg ctc gat ttc ggc aat gcc gga acc ggc gcg      342
Leu Gln Pro Glu Ala Ala Leu Asp Phe Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Gly Ala
                90                95                100

cgc ctc acc atg ggc ctt gtc gcc acc tat gac atg aag acc tcc ttt      390
Arg Leu Thr Met Gly Leu Val Gly Thr Tyr Asp Met Lys Thr Ser Phe
                105                110                115

atc ggc gac gcc tcg ctg teg aag cgc ccg atg ggc cgc gtg ctg aac      438
Ile Gly Asp Ala Ser Leu Ser Lys Arg Pro Met Gly Arg Val Leu Asn
                120                125                130                135

ccg ttg cgc gaa atg ggc gtt cag gtg gaa gca gcc gat ggc gac cgc      486
Pro Leu Arg Glu Met Gly Val Gln Val Glu Ala Ala Asp Gly Asp Arg
                140                145                150

atg ccg ctg acg ctg atc gcc ccg aag acg gcc aat ccg atc acc tat      534
Met Pro Leu Thr Leu Ile Gly Pro Lys Thr Ala Asn Pro Ile Thr Tyr
                155                160                165

cgc gtg ccg atg gcc tcc gcg cag gta aaa tcc gcc gtg ctg ctc gcc      582
Arg Val Pro Met Ala Ser Ala Gln Val Lys Ser Ala Val Leu Leu Ala
                170                175                180

ggc ctc aac acg ccg ggc gtc acc acc gtc atc gag ccg gtc atg acc      630
Gly Leu Asn Thr Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ile Glu Pro Val Met Thr
                185                190                195

cgc gac cac acc gaa aag atg ctg cag gcc ttt ggc gcc gac ctc acg      678
Arg Asp His Thr Glu Lys Met Leu Gln Gly Phe Gly Ala Asp Leu Thr
                200                205                210                215

gtc gag acc gac aag gat ggc gtg cgc cat atc cgc atc acc ggc cag      726
Val Glu Thr Asp Lys Asp Gly Val Arg His Ile Arg Ile Thr Gly Gln
                220                225                230

ggc aag ctt gtc gcc cag acc atc gac gtg ccg ggc gat ccg tca tcg      774
Gly Lys Leu Val Gly Gln Thr Ile Asp Val Pro Gly Asp Pro Ser Ser
                235                240                245

acc gcc ttc ccg ctc gtt gcc gcc ctt ctg gtg gaa ggt tcc gac gtc      822
Thr Ala Phe Pro Leu Val Ala Ala Leu Leu Val Glu Gly Ser Asp Val
                250                255                260

acc atc cgc aac gtg ctg atg aac ccg acc cgt acc ggc ctc atc ctc      870
Thr Ile Arg Asn Val Leu Met Asn Pro Thr Arg Thr Gly Leu Ile Leu
                265                270                275

```

US RE39,247 E

69

70

-continued

```

acc ttg cag gaa atg ggc gcc gat atc gaa gtg ctc aat gcc cgt ctt      918
Thr Leu Gln Glu Met Gly Ala Asp Ile Glu Val Leu Asn Ala Arg Leu
280                285                290                295

gca ggc ggc gaa gac gtc gcc gat ctg cgc gtc agg gct tcg aag ctc      966
Ala Gly Gly Glu Asp Val Ala Asp Leu Arg Val Arg Ala Ser Lys Leu
                300                305                310

aag ggc gtc gtc gtt ccg ccg gaa cgt gcg ccg tcg atg atc gac gaa      1014
Lys Gly Val Val Val Pro Pro Glu Arg Ala Pro Ser Met Ile Asp Glu
                315                320                325

tat ccg gtc ctg gcg att gcc gcc tcc ttc gcg gaa ggc gaa acc gtg      1062
Tyr Pro Val Leu Ala Ile Ala Ala Ser Phe Ala Glu Gly Glu Thr Val
                330                335                340

atg gac ggg ctc gac gaa ctg cgc gtc aag gaa tcg gat cgt ctg gca      1110
Met Asp Gly Leu Asp Glu Leu Arg Val Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ala
                345                350                355

gcg gtc gca cgc ggc ctt gaa gcc aac ggc gtc gat tgc acc gaa ggc      1158
Ala Val Ala Arg Gly Leu Glu Ala Asn Gly Val Asp Cys Thr Glu Gly
                360                365                370                375

gag atg tcg ctg acg gtt cgc ggc cgc ccc gac ggc aag gga ctg ggc      1206
Glu Met Ser Leu Thr Val Arg Gly Arg Pro Asp Gly Lys Gly Leu Gly
                380                385                390

ggc ggc acg gtt gca acc cat ctc gat cat cgt atc gcg atg agc ttc      1254
Gly Gly Thr Val Ala Thr His Leu Asp His Arg Ile Ala Met Ser Phe
                395                400                405

ctc gtg atg ggc ctt gcg gcg gaa aag ccg gtg acg gtt gac gac agt      1302
Leu Val Met Gly Leu Ala Ala Glu Lys Pro Val Thr Val Asp Asp Ser
                410                415                420

aac atg atc gcc acg tcc ttc ccc gaa ttc atg gac atg atg ccg gga      1350
Asn Met Ile Ala Thr Ser Phe Pro Glu Phe Met Asp Met Met Pro Gly
                425                430                435

ttg ggc gca aag atc gag ttg agc ata ctc tagtcactcg acagcgaaaa      1400
Leu Gly Ala Lys Ile Glu Leu Ser Ile Leu
440                445

tattatttgc gagattggcg attattaccg gttggtctca gcggggggttt aatgtccaat      1460

cttcacatcg taacagcatc aggaatatc aaaaaagctt      1500

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 7

<211> LENGTH: 449

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Pseudomonas sp.

<400> SEQUENCE: 7

```

Met Ser His Ser Ala Ser Pro Lys Pro Ala Thr Ala Arg Arg Ser Glu
1                5                10                15

Ala Leu Thr Gly Glu Ile Arg Ile Pro Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser His
20                25                30

Arg Ser Phe Met Phe Gly Gly Leu Ala Ser Gly Glu Thr Arg Ile Thr
35                40                45

Gly Leu Leu Glu Gly Glu Asp Val Ile Asn Thr Gly Arg Ala Met Gln
50                55                60

Ala Met Gly Ala Lys Ile Arg Lys Glu Gly Asp Val Trp Ile Ile Asn
65                70                75                80

Gly Val Gly Asn Gly Cys Leu Leu Gln Pro Glu Ala Ala Leu Asp Phe
85                90                95

Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Gly Ala Arg Leu Thr Met Gly Leu Val Gly Thr
100               105               110

Tyr Asp Met Lys Thr Ser Phe Ile Gly Asp Ala Ser Leu Ser Lys Arg

```

US RE39,247 E

71

72

-continued

115	120	125
Pro Met Gly Arg Val Leu Asn	Pro Leu Arg Glu Met Gly Val Gln Val	
130	135	140
Glu Ala Ala Asp Gly Asp Arg Met Pro Leu Thr Leu Ile Gly Pro Lys		
145	150	155
Thr Ala Asn Pro Ile Thr Tyr Arg Val Pro Met Ala Ser Ala Gln Val		
	165	170
Lys Ser Ala Val Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu Asn Thr Pro Gly Val Thr Thr		
	180	185
Val Ile Glu Pro Val Met Thr Arg Asp His Thr Glu Lys Met Leu Gln		
	195	200
Gly Phe Gly Ala Asp Leu Thr Val Glu Thr Asp Lys Asp Gly Val Arg		
	210	215
His Ile Arg Ile Thr Gly Gln Gly Lys Leu Val Gly Gln Thr Ile Asp		
	225	230
Val Pro Gly Asp Pro Ser Ser Thr Ala Phe Pro Leu Val Ala Ala Leu		
	245	250
Leu Val Glu Gly Ser Asp Val Thr Ile Arg Asn Val Leu Met Asn Pro		
	260	265
Thr Arg Thr Gly Leu Ile Leu Thr Leu Gln Glu Met Gly Ala Asp Ile		
	275	280
Glu Val Leu Asn Ala Arg Leu Ala Gly Gly Glu Asp Val Ala Asp Leu		
	290	295
Arg Val Arg Ala Ser Lys Leu Lys Gly Val Val Val Pro Pro Glu Arg		
	305	310
Ala Pro Ser Met Ile Asp Glu Tyr Pro Val Leu Ala Ile Ala Ala Ser		
	325	330
Phe Ala Glu Gly Glu Thr Val Met Asp Gly Leu Asp Glu Leu Arg Val		
	340	345
Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ala Ala Val Ala Arg Gly Leu Glu Ala Asn		
	355	360
Gly Val Asp Cys Thr Glu Gly Glu Met Ser Leu Thr Val Arg Gly Arg		
	370	375
Pro Asp Gly Lys Gly Leu Gly Gly Gly Thr Val Ala Thr His Leu Asp		
	385	390
His Arg Ile Ala Met Ser Phe Leu Val Met Gly Leu Ala Ala Glu Lys		
	405	410
Pro Val Thr Val Asp Asp Ser Asn Met Ile Ala Thr Ser Phe Pro Glu		
	420	425
Phe Met Asp Met Met Pro Gly Leu Gly Ala Lys Ile Glu Leu Ser Ile		
	435	440

Leu

<210> SEQ ID NO 8
 <211> LENGTH: 423
 <212> TYPE: PRT
 <213> ORGANISM: Escherichia coli

<400> SEQUENCE: 8

Ser Leu Thr Leu Gln Pro Ile Ala Arg Val Asp Gly Thr Ile Asn Leu		
1	5	10
Pro Gly Ser Lys Thr Val Ser Asn Arg Ala Leu Leu Leu Ala Ala Leu		
	20	25
Ala His Gly Lys Thr Val Leu Thr Asn Leu Leu Asp Ser Asp Asp Val		
		30

US RE39,247 E

73

74

-continued

35	40	45
Arg His Met Leu Asn Ala Leu Thr Ala Leu Gly Val Ser Tyr Thr Leu 50 55 60		
Ser Ala Asp Arg Thr Arg Cys Glu Ile Ile Gly Asn Gly Gly Pro Leu 65 70 75 80		
His Ala Glu Gly Ala Leu Glu Leu Phe Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Ala 85 90 95		
Met Arg Pro Leu Ala Ala Ala Leu Cys Leu Gly Ser Asn Asp Ile Val 100 105 110		
Leu Thr Gly Glu Pro Arg Met Lys Glu Arg Pro Ile Gly His Leu Val 115 120 125		
Asp Ala Leu Arg Leu Gly Gly Ala Lys Ile Thr Tyr Leu Glu Gln Glu 130 135 140		
Asn Tyr Pro Pro Leu Arg Leu Gln Gly Gly Phe Thr Gly Gly Asn Val 145 150 155 160		
Asp Val Asp Gly Ser Val Ser Ser Gln Phe Leu Thr Ala Leu Leu Met 165 170 175		
Thr Ala Pro Leu Ala Pro Glu Asp Thr Val Ile Arg Ile Lys Gly Asp 180 185 190		
Leu Val Ser Lys Pro Tyr Ile Asp Ile Thr Leu Asn Leu Met Lys Thr 195 200 205		
Phe Gly Val Glu Ile Glu Asn Gln His Tyr Gln Gln Phe Val Val Lys 210 215 220		
Gly Gly Gln Ser Tyr Gln Ser Pro Gly Thr Tyr Leu Val Glu Gly Asp 225 230 235 240		
Ala Ser Ser Ala Ser Tyr Phe Leu Ala Ala Ala Ala Ile Lys Gly Gly 245 250 255		
Thr Val Lys Val Thr Gly Ile Gly Arg Asn Ser Met Gln Gly Asp Ile 260 265 270		
Arg Phe Ala Asp Val Leu Glu Lys Met Gly Ala Thr Ile Cys Trp Gly 275 280 285		
Asp Asp Tyr Ile Ser Cys Thr Arg Gly Glu Leu Asn Ala Ile Asp Met 290 295 300		
Asp Met Asn His Ile Pro Asp Ala Ala Met Thr Ile Ala Thr Ala Ala 305 310 315 320		
Leu Phe Ala Lys Gly Thr Thr Arg Leu Arg Asn Ile Tyr Asn Trp Arg 325 330 335		
Val Lys Glu Thr Asp Arg Leu Phe Ala Met Ala Thr Glu Leu Arg Lys 340 345 350		
Val Gly Ala Glu Val Glu Glu Gly His Asp Tyr Ile Arg Ile Thr Pro 355 360 365		
Pro Glu Lys Leu Asn Phe Ala Glu Ile Ala Thr Tyr Asn Asp His Arg 370 375 380		
Met Ala Met Cys Phe Ser Leu Val Ala Leu Ser Asp Thr Pro Val Thr 385 390 395 400		
Ile Leu Asp Pro Lys Cys Thr Ala Lys Thr Phe Pro Asp Tyr Phe Glu 405 410 415		
Gln Leu Ala Arg Ile Ser Gln 420		

<210> SEQ ID NO 9

<211> LENGTH: 1377

<212> TYPE: DNA

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence

US RE39,247 E

75

76

-continued

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic

<400> SEQUENCE: 9

```

ccatggctca cggtgcaagc agcgcgccag caactgctcg taagtcctct ggtctttctg    60
gaaccgtccg tattccaggt gacaagtcta tctcccacag gtccttcacg tttggaggtc    120
tcgctagcgg tgaaactcgt atcaccgggc ttttggaagg tgaagatgtt atcaacactg    180
gtaaggctat gcaagctatg ggtgccagaa tccgtaagga aggtgatact tggatcattg    240
atggtgttgg taacgggtga ctcttgctc ctgaggtccc tctcgatttc ggtaacgctg    300
caactgggtg ccgtttgact atgggtcttg ttggtgttta cgatttcgat agcactttca    360
ttggtgacgc ttctctcact aagcgtccaa tgggtcgtgt gttgaaccca ctctgcgaaa    420
tgggtgtgca ggtgaagctc gaagacgggt atcgtcttcc agttaccttg cgtggaccaa    480
agactccaac gccaatcacc tacagggtac ctatggcttc cgtcaagtg aagtcgcgtg    540
ttctgcttgc tgggtctaac accccaggta tcaccactgt tategagcca atcatgactc    600
gtgaccacac tgaaaagatg cttcaaggtt ttggtgctaa ccttaccgtt gagactgatg    660
ctgacgggtg gcgtaccatc cgtcttgaag gtcgtggtaa gctcaccggg caagtgattg    720
atgttcacgg tgatccatcc tctactgctt tcccattggt tgctgccttg cttgttccag    780
gttccgacgt caccatcctt aacgttttga tgaacccaac ccgtactggt ctcatcttga    840
ctctgcagga aatgggtgcc gacatcgaag tgatcaaccc acgtcttgct ggtggagaag    900
acgtggctga cttgcgtggt cgtctctcta ctttgaaggg tgttactggt ccagaagacc    960
gtgctccttc tatgatcgac gagtatccaa ttctcgctgt tgcagctgca ttcgctgaag   1020
gtgctaccgt tatgaacggt ttggaagaac tccgtgttaa ggaaagcgac cgtctttctg   1080
ctgtcgcaaa cgggtctcaag ctcaacgggt ttgattgcga tgaaggtag acttctctcg   1140
tcgtgcgtgg tcgtcctgac ggtaagggtc tcggtaacgc ttctggagca gctgtcgcta   1200
cccacctcga tcaccgtatc gctatgagct tcctcgctat ggggtctggt tctgaaaacc   1260
ctgttactgt tgatgatgct actatgatcg ctactagctt cccagagttc atggatttga   1320
tggtgtgtct tggagctaaag atcgaactct ccgacactaa ggctgcttga tgagctc    1377

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 10

<211> LENGTH: 318

<212> TYPE: DNA

<213> ORGANISM: Arabidopsis thaliana

<220> FEATURE:

<221> NAME/KEY: CDS

<222> LOCATION: (87)..(317)

<400> SEQUENCE: 10

```

agatctatcg ataagcttga tgtaattgga ggaagatcaa aattttcaat cccattctt    60
cgattgcttc aattgaagtt tctccg atg gcg caa gtt agc aga atc tgc aat    113
          Met Ala Gln Val Ser Arg Ile Cys Asn
          1              5

ggt gtg cag aac cca tct ctt atc tcc aat ctc tcg aaa tcc agt caa    161
Gly Val Gln Asn Pro Leu Ile Ser Asn Leu Ser Lys Ser Ser Gln
10              15              20              25

cgc aaa tct ccc tta tcg gtt tct ctg aag acg cag cag cat cca cga    209
Arg Lys Ser Pro Leu Ser Val Ser Leu Lys Thr Gln Gln His Pro Arg
          30              35              40

gct tat ccg att tcg tcg tcg tgg gga ttg aag aag agt ggg atg acg    257
Ala Tyr Pro Ile Ser Ser Ser Trp Gly Leu Lys Lys Ser Gly Met Thr
          45              50              55

```

US RE39,247 E

77

78

-continued

```

tta att ggc tct gag ctt cgt cct ctt aag gtc atg tct tct gtt tcc 305
Leu Ile Gly Ser Glu Leu Arg Pro Leu Lys Val Met Ser Ser Val Ser
      60              65              70

acg gcg tgc atg c 318
Thr Ala Cys Met
      75

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 11
<211> LENGTH: 77
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Arabidopsis thaliana

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 11

```

```

Met Ala Gln Val Ser Arg Ile Cys Asn Gly Val Gln Asn Pro Ser Leu
1              5              10              15

Ile Ser Asn Leu Ser Lys Ser Ser Gln Arg Lys Ser Pro Leu Ser Val
      20              25              30

Ser Leu Lys Thr Gln Gln His Pro Arg Ala Tyr Pro Ile Ser Ser Ser
      35              40              45

Trp Gly Leu Lys Lys Ser Gly Met Thr Leu Ile Gly Ser Glu Leu Arg
      50              55              60

Pro Leu Lys Val Met Ser Ser Val Ser Thr Ala Cys Met
65              70              75

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 12
<211> LENGTH: 402
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Arabidopsis thaliana
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: CDS
<222> LOCATION: (87)..(401)

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 12

```

```

agatctatcg ataagcttga tgtaattgga ggaagatcaa aattttcaat cccattctt 60

cgattgcttc aattgaagtt tctccg atg gcg caa gtt agc aga atc tgc aat 113
      Met Ala Gln Val Ser Arg Ile Cys Asn
      1              5

ggt gtg cag aac cca tct ctt atc tcc aat ctc tcg aaa tcc agt caa 161
Gly Val Gln Asn Pro Ser Leu Ile Ser Asn Leu Ser Lys Ser Ser Gln
10              15              20              25

cgc aaa tct ccc tta tcg gtt tct ctg aag acg cag cag cat cca cga 209
Arg Lys Ser Pro Leu Ser Val Ser Leu Lys Thr Gln Gln His Pro Arg
      30              35              40

gct tat ccg att tcg tcg tcg tgg gga ttg aag aag agt ggg atg acg 257
Ala Tyr Pro Ile Ser Ser Ser Trp Gly Leu Lys Lys Ser Gly Met Thr
      45              50              55

tta att ggc tct gag ctt cgt cct ctt aag gtc atg tct tct gtt tcc 305
Leu Ile Gly Ser Glu Leu Arg Pro Leu Lys Val Met Ser Ser Val Ser
      60              65              70

acg gcg gag aaa gcg tcg gag att gta ctt caa ccc att aga gaa atc 353
Thr Ala Glu Lys Ala Ser Glu Ile Val Leu Gln Pro Ile Arg Glu Ile
      75              80              85

tcc ggt ctt att aag ttg cct gcc tcc aag tct cta tca aat aga att c 402
Ser Gly Leu Ile Lys Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Leu Ser Asn Arg Ile
90              95              100              105

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 13
<211> LENGTH: 105
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Arabidopsis thaliana

```

US RE39,247 E

79

80

-continued

<400> SEQUENCE: 13

```

Met Ala Gln Val Ser Arg Ile Cys Asn Gly Val Gln Asn Pro Ser Leu
1          5          10          15
Ile Ser Asn Leu Ser Lys Ser Ser Gln Arg Lys Ser Pro Leu Ser Val
          20          25          30
Ser Leu Lys Thr Gln Gln His Pro Arg Ala Tyr Pro Ile Ser Ser Ser
          35          40          45
Trp Gly Leu Lys Lys Ser Gly Met Thr Leu Ile Gly Ser Glu Leu Arg
          50          55          60
Pro Leu Lys Val Met Ser Ser Val Ser Thr Ala Glu Lys Ala Ser Glu
          65          70          75          80
Ile Val Leu Gln Pro Ile Arg Glu Ile Ser Gly Leu Ile Lys Leu Pro
          85          90          95
Gly Ser Lys Ser Leu Ser Asn Arg Ile
          100          105

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 14

<211> LENGTH: 233

<212> TYPE: DNA

<213> ORGANISM: Petunia x hybrida

<220> FEATURE:

<221> NAME/KEY: CDS

<222> LOCATION: (14)..(232)

<400> SEQUENCE: 14

```

agatctttca aga atg gca caa att aac aac atg gct caa ggg ata caa      49
Met Ala Gln Ile Asn Asn Met Ala Gln Gly Ile Gln
1          5          10
acc ctt aat ccc aat tcc aat ttc cat aaa ccc caa gtt cct aaa tct      97
Thr Leu Asn Pro Asn Ser Asn Phe His Lys Pro Gln Val Pro Lys Ser
          15          20          25
tca agt ttt ctt gtt ttt gga tct aaa aaa ctg aaa aat tca gca aat      145
Ser Ser Phe Leu Val Phe Gly Ser Lys Lys Leu Lys Asn Ser Ala Asn
          30          35          40
tct atg ttg gtt ttg aaa aaa gat tca att ttt atg caa aag ttt tgt      193
Ser Met Leu Val Leu Lys Lys Asp Ser Ile Phe Met Gln Lys Phe Cys
          45          50          55          60
tcc ttt agg att tca gca tca gtg gct aca gcc tgc atg c      233
Ser Phe Arg Ile Ser Ala Ser Val Ala Thr Ala Cys Met
          65          70

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 15

<211> LENGTH: 73

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Petunia x hybrida

<400> SEQUENCE: 15

```

Met Ala Gln Ile Asn Asn Met Ala Gln Gly Ile Gln Thr Leu Asn Pro
1          5          10          15
Asn Ser Asn Phe His Lys Pro Gln Val Pro Lys Ser Ser Ser Phe Leu
          20          25          30
Val Phe Gly Ser Lys Lys Leu Lys Asn Ser Ala Asn Ser Met Leu Val
          35          40          45
Leu Lys Lys Asp Ser Ile Phe Met Gln Lys Phe Cys Ser Phe Arg Ile
          50          55          60
Ser Ala Ser Val Ala Thr Ala Cys Met
          65          70

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 16

US RE39,247 E

81

82

-continued

```

<211> LENGTH: 352
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Petunia x hybrida
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: CDS
<222> LOCATION: (49)..(351)

<400> SEQUENCE: 16

agatctgcta gaaataattt tgtttaactt taagaaggag atatattc atg gca caa      57
                                         Met Ala Gln
                                         1

att aac aac atg gct caa ggg ata caa acc ctt aat ccc aat tcc aat      105
Ile Asn Asn Met Ala Gln Gly Ile Gln Thr Leu Asn Pro Asn Ser Asn
5          10          15

ttc cat aaa ccc caa gtt cct aaa tct tca agt ttt ctt gtt ttt gga      153
Phe His Lys Pro Gln Val Pro Lys Ser Ser Ser Phe Leu Val Phe Gly
20          25          30          35

tct aaa aaa ctg aaa aat tca gca aat tct atg ttg gtt ttg aaa aaa      201
Ser Lys Lys Leu Lys Asn Ser Ala Asn Ser Met Leu Val Leu Lys Lys
40          45          50

gat tca att ttt atg caa aag ttt tgt tcc ttt agg att tca gca tca      249
Asp Ser Ile Phe Met Gln Lys Phe Cys Ser Phe Arg Ile Ser Ala Ser
55          60          65

gtg gct aca gca cag aag cct tct gag ata gtg ttg caa ccc att aaa      297
Val Ala Thr Ala Gln Lys Pro Ser Glu Ile Val Leu Gln Pro Ile Lys
70          75          80

gag att tca ggc act gtt aaa ttg cct ggc tct aaa tca tta tct aat      345
Glu Ile Ser Gly Thr Val Lys Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Leu Ser Asn
85          90          95

aga att c
Arg Ile
100

<210> SEQ ID NO 17
<211> LENGTH: 101
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Petunia x hybrida

<400> SEQUENCE: 17

Met Ala Gln Ile Asn Asn Met Ala Gln Gly Ile Gln Thr Leu Asn Pro
1          5          10          15

Asn Ser Asn Phe His Lys Pro Gln Val Pro Lys Ser Ser Ser Phe Leu
20          25          30

Val Phe Gly Ser Lys Lys Leu Lys Asn Ser Ala Asn Ser Met Leu Val
35          40          45

Leu Lys Lys Asp Ser Ile Phe Met Gln Lys Phe Cys Ser Phe Arg Ile
50          55          60

Ser Ala Ser Val Ala Thr Ala Gln Lys Pro Ser Glu Ile Val Leu Gln
65          70          75          80

Pro Ile Lys Glu Ile Ser Gly Thr Val Lys Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser
85          90          95

Leu Ser Asn Arg Ile
100

<210> SEQ ID NO 18
<211> LENGTH: 28
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Agrobacterium sp.
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: UNSURE
<222> LOCATION: (1)..(18)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Unknown

```

US RE39,247 E

83

84

-continued

<400> SEQUENCE: 18

Xaa His Gly Ala Ser Ser Arg Pro Ala Thr Ala Arg Lys Ser Ser Gly
 1 5 10 15

Leu Xaa Gly Thr Val Arg Ile Pro Gly Asp Lys Met
 20 25

<210> SEQ ID NO 19

<211> LENGTH: 13

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Agrobacterium sp.

<400> SEQUENCE: 19

Ala Pro Ser Met Ile Asp Glu Tyr Pro Ile Leu Ala Val
 1 5 10

<210> SEQ ID NO 20

<211> LENGTH: 15

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Agrobacterium sp.

<400> SEQUENCE: 20

Ile Thr Gly Leu Leu Glu Gly Glu Asp Val Ile Asn Thr Gly Lys
 1 5 10 15

<210> SEQ ID NO 21

<211> LENGTH: 17

<212> TYPE: DNA

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic

<400> SEQUENCE: 21

atgathgayg artaycc

17

<210> SEQ ID NO 22

<211> LENGTH: 17

<212> TYPE: DNA

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic

<220> FEATURE:

<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature

<222> LOCATION: (1)..(17)

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: R = A or G;

Y = C or T/U;

N = A or C or G or T/U;

H = A or C or T/U

<400> SEQUENCE: 22

gargaygtna thaacac

17

<210> SEQ ID NO 23

<211> LENGTH: 17

<212> TYPE: DNA

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic

<220> FEATURE:

<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature

<222> LOCATION: (1)..(17)

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: R = A or G;

Y = C or T/U;

N = A or C or G or T/U;

H = A or C or T/U

<400> SEQUENCE: 23

US RE39,247 E

85

86

-continued

gargaygtna thaatac	17
<210> SEQ ID NO 24 <211> LENGTH: 38 <212> TYPE: DNA <213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence <220> FEATURE: <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide <400> SEQUENCE: 24	
cgtggataga tctaggaaga caaccatggc tcacgggc	38
<210> SEQ ID NO 25 <211> LENGTH: 44 <212> TYPE: DNA <213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence <220> FEATURE: <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide <400> SEQUENCE: 25	
ggatagatta aggaagacgc gcatgcttca cggtgcaagc agcc	44
<210> SEQ ID NO 26 <211> LENGTH: 35 <212> TYPE: DNA <213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence <220> FEATURE: <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide <400> SEQUENCE: 26	
ggctgcctga tgagctccac aatcgccatc gatgg	35
<210> SEQ ID NO 27 <211> LENGTH: 32 <212> TYPE: DNA <213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence <220> FEATURE: <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide <400> SEQUENCE: 27	
cgctgctcgt cgtgcgtggc cgcctgacg gc	32
<210> SEQ ID NO 28 <211> LENGTH: 29 <212> TYPE: DNA <213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence <220> FEATURE: <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide <400> SEQUENCE: 28	
cgggcaaggc catgcaggct atgggcgcc	29
<210> SEQ ID NO 29 <211> LENGTH: 31 <212> TYPE: DNA <213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence <220> FEATURE: <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide <400> SEQUENCE: 29	
cgggctgccg cctgactatg ggctcgtcg g	31
<210> SEQ ID NO 30 <211> LENGTH: 15 <212> TYPE: PRT <213> ORGANISM: Pseudomonas sp.	

US RE39,247 E

87

88

-continued

```

<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: NON_CONS
<222> LOCATION: (1)..(1)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = unknown

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 30

```

```

Xaa His Ser Ala Ser Pro Lys Pro Ala Thr Ala Arg Arg Ser Glu
1          5              10              15

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 31
<211> LENGTH: 17
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: misc_feature
<222> LOCATION: (1)..(17)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: B = C or G or T
      S = G or C
      Y = C or T

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 31

```

```

gcggtbgcsg gyttsagg

```

17

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 32
<211> LENGTH: 16
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 32

```

```

Pro Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser His Arg Ser Phe Met Phe Gly Gly Leu
1          5              10              15

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 33
<211> LENGTH: 13
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 33

```

```

Leu Asp Phe Gly Asn Ala Ala Thr Gly Cys Arg Leu Thr
1          5              10

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 34
<211> LENGTH: 26
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 34

```

```

cggcaatgcc gccaccggcg cgcgcc

```

26

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 35
<211> LENGTH: 49
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 35

```

```

ggacggctgc ttgcaccgtg aagcatgctt aagcttggcg taatcatgg

```

49

US RE39,247 E

89

90

-continued

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 36
<211> LENGTH: 35
<212> TYPE: DNA
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 36

```

```

ggaagacgcc cagaattcac ggtgcaagca gccgg

```

35

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 37
<211> LENGTH: 5
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: NON_CONS
<222> LOCATION: (2)..(2)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Gly, Ser, Thr, Cys, Tyr, Asn, Gln, Asp,
or Glu
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: NON_CONS
<222> LOCATION: (4)..(4)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Ser or Thr

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 37

```

```

Arg Xaa His Xaa Glu
1          5

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 38
<211> LENGTH: 4
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: NON_CONS
<222> LOCATION: (4)..(4)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = Ser or Thr

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 38

```

```

Gly Asp Lys Xaa
1

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 39
<211> LENGTH: 5
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: NON_CONS
<222> LOCATION: (4)..(4)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa=Ala, Arg, Asn, Asp, Cys, Gln, Glu, Gly,
His, Ile, Leu, Lys, Met, Phe, Pro, Ser, Thr, Trp, Tyr, or Val

```

```

<400> SEQUENCE: 39

```

```

Ser Ala Gln Xaa Lys
1          5

```

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 40
<211> LENGTH: 4
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
<220> FEATURE:
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic
<220> FEATURE:
<221> NAME/KEY: NON_CONS
<222> LOCATION: (2)..(2)
<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa=Ala, Arg, Asn, Asp, Cys, ln, lu, ly, His,

```

US RE39,247 E

91

92

-continued

Ile, Leu, Lys, Met, Phe, Pro, Ser, Thr, Trp, Tyr or Val

<400> SEQUENCE: 40

Asn Xaa Thr Arg

1

<210> SEQ ID NO 41

<211> LENGTH: 1287

<212> TYPE: DNA

<213> ORGANISM: *Bacillus subtilis*

<220> FEATURE:

<221> NAME/KEY: CDS

<222> LOCATION: (1)..(1287)

<400> SEQUENCE: 41

atg aaa cga gat aag gtg cag acc tta cat gga gaa ata cat att ccc	48
Met Lys Arg Asp Lys Val Gln Thr Leu His Gly Glu Ile His Ile Pro	
1 5 10 15	
ggt gat aaa tcc att tct cac cgc tct gtt atg ttt ggc gcg cta gcg	96
Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser His Arg Ser Val Met Phe Gly Ala Leu Ala	
20 25 30	
gca ggc aca aca aca gtt aaa aac ttt ctg ccg gga gca gat tgt ctg	144
Ala Gly Thr Thr Thr Val Lys Asn Phe Leu Pro Gly Ala Asp Cys Leu	
35 40 45	
agc acg atc gat tgc ttt aga aaa atg ggt gtt cac att gag caa agc	192
Ser Thr Ile Asp Cys Phe Arg Lys Met Gly Val His Ile Glu Gln Ser	
50 55 60	
agc agc gat gtc gtg att cac gga aaa gga atc gat gcc ctg aaa gag	240
Ser Ser Asp Val Val Ile His Gly Lys Gly Ile Asp Ala Leu Lys Glu	
65 70 75 80	
cca gaa agc ctt tta gat gtc gga aat tca ggt aca acg att cgc ctg	288
Pro Glu Ser Leu Leu Asp Val Gly Asn Ser Gly Thr Thr Ile Arg Leu	
85 90 95	
atg ctc gga ata ttg gcg ggc cgt cct ttt tac agc gcg gta gcc gga	336
Met Leu Gly Ile Leu Ala Gly Arg Pro Phe Tyr Ser Ala Val Ala Gly	
100 105 110	
gat gag agc att gcg aaa cgc cca atg aag cgt gtg act gag cct ttg	384
Asp Glu Ser Ile Ala Lys Arg Pro Met Lys Arg Val Thr Glu Pro Leu	
115 120 125	
aaa aaa atg ggg gct aaa atc gac ggc aga gcc ggc gga gag ttt aca	432
Lys Lys Met Gly Ala Lys Ile Asp Gly Arg Ala Gly Gly Glu Phe Thr	
130 135 140	
ccg ctg tca gtg agc ggc gct tca tta aaa gga att gat tat gta tca	480
Pro Leu Ser Val Ser Gly Ala Ser Leu Lys Gly Ile Asp Tyr Val Ser	
145 150 155 160	
cct gtt gca agc gcg caa att aaa tct gct gtt ttg ctg gcc gga tta	528
Pro Val Ala Ser Ala Gln Ile Lys Ser Ala Val Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu	
165 170 175	
cag gct gag ggc aca aca act gta aca gag ccc cat aaa tct cgg gac	576
Gln Ala Glu Gly Thr Thr Val Thr Glu Pro His Lys Ser Arg Asp	
180 185 190	
cac act gag cgg atg ctt tct gct ttt ggc gtt aag ctt tct gaa gat	624
His Thr Glu Arg Met Leu Ser Ala Phe Gly Val Lys Leu Ser Glu Asp	
195 200 205	
caa acg agt gtt tcc att gct ggt ggc cag aaa ctg aca gct gct gat	672
Gln Thr Ser Val Ser Ile Ala Gly Gly Gln Lys Leu Thr Ala Ala Asp	
210 215 220	
att ttt gtt cct gga gac att tct tca gcc gcg ttt ttc ctt gct gct	720
Ile Phe Val Pro Gly Asp Ile Ser Ser Ala Ala Phe Phe Leu Ala Ala	
225 230 235 240	
ggc gcg atg gtt cca aac agc aga att gta ttg aaa aac gta ggt tta	768

93

94

-continued

Gly	Ala	Met	Val	Pro	Asn	Ser	Arg	Ile	Val	Leu	Lys	Asn	Val	Gly	Leu		
				245					250					255			
aat	ccg	act	cgg	aca	ggg	att	att	gat	gtc	ctt	caa	aac	atg	ggg	gca	816	
Asn	Pro	Thr	Arg	Thr	Gly	Ile	Ile	Asp	Val	Leu	Gln	Asn	Met	Gly	Ala		
				260					265					270			
aaa	ctt	gaa	atc	aaa	cca	tct	gct	gat	agc	ggg	gca	gag	cct	tat	gga	864	
Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys	Pro	Ser	Ala	Asp	Ser	Gly	Ala	Glu	Pro	Tyr	Gly		
				275					280					285			
gat	ttg	att	ata	gaa	acg	tca	tct	cta	aag	gca	gtt	gaa	atc	gga	gga	912	
Asp	Leu	Ile	Ile	Glu	Thr	Ser	Ser	Leu	Lys	Ala	Val	Glu	Ile	Gly	Gly		
				290					295					300			
gat	atc	att	ccg	cgt	tta	att	gat	gag	atc	cct	atc	atc	gcg	ctt	ctt	960	
Asp	Ile	Ile	Pro	Arg	Leu	Ile	Asp	Glu	Ile	Pro	Ile	Ile	Ala	Leu	Leu		
				305					310					315			320
gcg	act	cag	gcg	gaa	gga	acc	acc	gtt	att	aag	gac	gcg	gca	gag	cta	1008	
Ala	Thr	Gln	Ala	Glu	Gly	Thr	Thr	Val	Ile	Lys	Asp	Ala	Ala	Glu	Leu		
				325					330					335			
aaa	gtg	aaa	gaa	aca	aac	cgt	att	gat	act	gtt	gtt	tct	gag	ctt	cgc	1056	
Lys	Val	Lys	Glu	Thr	Asn	Arg	Ile	Asp	Thr	Val	Val	Ser	Glu	Leu	Arg		
				340					345					350			
aag	ctg	ggg	gct	gaa	att	gaa	ccg	aca	gca	gat	gga	atg	aag	gtt	tat	1104	
Lys	Leu	Gly	Ala	Glu	Ile	Glu	Pro	Thr	Ala	Asp	Gly	Met	Lys	Val	Tyr		
				355					360					365			
ggc	aaa	caa	acg	ttg	aaa	ggc	ggc	gct	gca	gtg	tcc	agc	cac	gga	gat	1152	
Gly	Lys	Gln	Thr	Leu	Lys	Gly	Gly	Ala	Ala	Val	Ser	Ser	His	Gly	Asp		
				370					375					380			
cat	cga	atc	gga	atg	atg	ctt	ggg	att	gct	tcc	tgt	ata	acg	gag	gag	1200	
His	Arg	Ile	Gly	Met	Met	Leu	Gly	Ile	Ala	Ser	Cys	Ile	Thr	Glu	Glu		
				385					390					395			400
ccg	att	gaa	atc	gag	cac	acg	gat	gcc	att	cac	gtt	tct	tat	cca	acc	1248	
Pro	Ile	Glu	Ile	Glu	His	Thr	Asp	Ala	Ile	His	Val	Ser	Tyr	Pro	Thr		
				405					410					415			
ttc	ttc	gag	cat	tta	aat	aag	ctt	tcg	aaa	aaa	tcc	tga				1287	
Phe	Phe	Glu	His	Leu	Asn	Lys	Leu	Ser	Lys	Lys	Ser						
				420					425								

```
<210> SEQ ID NO 42
<211> LENGTH: 428
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Bacillus subtilis
```

<400> SEQUENCE: 42

Met	Lys	Arg	Asp	Lys	Val	Gln	Thr	Leu	His	Gly	Glu	Ile	His	Ile	Pro
1				5						10				15	
Gly	Asp	Lys	Ser	Ile	Ser	His	Arg	Ser	Val	Met	Phe	Gly	Ala	Leu	Ala
			20					25					30		
Ala	Gly	Thr	Thr	Thr	Val	Lys	Asn	Phe	Leu	Pro	Gly	Ala	Asp	Cys	Leu
							40					45			
Ser	Thr	Ile	Asp	Cys	Phe	Arg	Lys	Met	Gly	Val	His	Ile	Glu	Gln	Ser
	50					55					60				
Ser	Ser	Asp	Val	Val	Ile	His	Gly	Lys	Gly	Ile	Asp	Ala	Leu	Lys	Glu
65					70					75				80	
Pro	Glu	Ser	Leu	Leu	Asp	Val	Gly	Asn	Ser	Gly	Thr	Thr	Ile	Arg	Leu
			85						90					95	
Met	Leu	Gly	Ile	Leu	Ala	Gly	Arg	Pro	Phe	Tyr	Ser	Ala	Val	Ala	Gly
			100					105					110		
Asp	Glu	Ser	Ile	Ala	Lys	Arg	Pro	Met	Lys	Arg	Val	Thr	Glu	Pro	Leu
			115				120					125			

US RE39,247 E

95

96

-continued

Lys	Lys	Met	Gly	Ala	Lys	Ile	Asp	Gly	Arg	Ala	Gly	Gly	Glu	Phe	Thr
130						135					140				
Pro	Leu	Ser	Val	Ser	Gly	Ala	Ser	Leu	Lys	Gly	Ile	Asp	Tyr	Val	Ser
145					150					155					160
Pro	Val	Ala	Ser	Ala	Gln	Ile	Lys	Ser	Ala	Val	Leu	Leu	Ala	Gly	Leu
				165						170				175	
Gln	Ala	Glu	Gly	Thr	Thr	Thr	Val	Thr	Glu	Pro	His	Lys	Ser	Arg	Asp
			180					185					190		
His	Thr	Glu	Arg	Met	Leu	Ser	Ala	Phe	Gly	Val	Lys	Leu	Ser	Glu	Asp
		195					200					205			
Gln	Thr	Ser	Val	Ser	Ile	Ala	Gly	Gly	Gln	Lys	Leu	Thr	Ala	Ala	Asp
210					215						220				
Ile	Phe	Val	Pro	Gly	Asp	Ile	Ser	Ser	Ala	Ala	Phe	Phe	Leu	Ala	Ala
225					230					235					240
Gly	Ala	Met	Val	Pro	Asn	Ser	Arg	Ile	Val	Leu	Lys	Asn	Val	Gly	Leu
				245					250					255	
Asn	Pro	Thr	Arg	Thr	Gly	Ile	Ile	Asp	Val	Leu	Gln	Asn	Met	Gly	Ala
			260					265					270		
Lys	Leu	Glu	Ile	Lys	Pro	Ser	Ala	Asp	Ser	Gly	Ala	Glu	Pro	Tyr	Gly
		275					280					285			
Asp	Leu	Ile	Ile	Glu	Thr	Ser	Ser	Leu	Lys	Ala	Val	Glu	Ile	Gly	Gly
290						295					300				
Asp	Ile	Ile	Pro	Arg	Leu	Ile	Asp	Glu	Ile	Pro	Ile	Ile	Ala	Leu	Leu
305					310					315					320
Ala	Thr	Gln	Ala	Glu	Gly	Thr	Thr	Val	Ile	Lys	Asp	Ala	Ala	Glu	Leu
				325					330					335	
Lys	Val	Lys	Glu	Thr	Asn	Arg	Ile	Asp	Thr	Val	Val	Ser	Glu	Leu	Arg
			340					345					350		
Lys	Leu	Gly	Ala	Glu	Ile	Glu	Pro	Thr	Ala	Asp	Gly	Met	Lys	Val	Tyr
		355					360					365			
Gly	Lys	Gln	Thr	Leu	Lys	Gly	Gly	Ala	Ala	Val	Ser	Ser	His	Gly	Asp
370					375						380				
His	Arg	Ile	Gly	Met	Met	Leu	Gly	Ile	Ala	Ser	Cys	Ile	Thr	Glu	Glu
385					390					395					400
Pro	Ile	Glu	Ile	Glu	His	Thr	Asp	Ala	Ile	His	Val	Ser	Tyr	Pro	Thr
				405					410					415	
Phe	Phe	Glu	His	Leu	Asn	Lys	Leu	Ser	Lys	Lys	Ser				
			420					425							

<210> SEQ ID NO 43
 <211> LENGTH: 1293
 <212> TYPE: DNA
 <213> ORGANISM: Staphylococcus aureus
 <220> FEATURE:
 <221> NAME/KEY: CDS
 <222> LOCATION: (1)..(1293)

<400> SEQUENCE: 43

atg	gta	aat	gaa	caa	atc	att	gat	att	tca	ggt	ccg	tta	aag	ggc	gaa	48
Met	Val	Asn	Glu	Gln	Ile	Ile	Asp	Ile	Ser	Gly	Pro	Leu	Lys	Gly	Glu	
1				5					10					15		
ata	gaa	gtg	ccg	ggc	gat	aag	tca	atg	aca	cac	cgt	gca	atc	atg	ttg	96
Ile	Glu	Val	Pro	Gly	Asp	Lys	Ser	Met	Thr	His	Arg	Ala	Ile	Met	Leu	
				20				25					30			
gcg	tcg	cta	gct	gaa	ggt	gta	tct	act	ata	tat	aag	cca	cta	ctt	ggc	144
Ala	Ser	Leu	Ala	Glu	Gly	Val	Ser	Thr	Ile	Tyr	Lys	Pro	Leu	Leu	Gly	
		35					40					45				

US RE39,247 E

97

98

-continued

gaa gat tgt cgt cgt acg atg gac att ttc cga cac tta ggt gta gaa Glu Asp Cys Arg Arg Thr Met Asp Ile Phe Arg His Leu Gly Val Glu 50 55 60	192
atc aaa gaa gat gat gaa aaa tta gtt gtg act tcc cca gga tat caa Ile Lys Glu Asp Asp Glu Lys Leu Val Val Thr Ser Pro Gly Tyr Gln 65 70 75 80	240
gtt aac acg cca cat caa gta ttg tat aca ggt aat tct ggt acg aca Val Asn Thr Pro His Gln Val Leu Tyr Thr Gly Asn Ser Gly Thr Thr 85 90 95	288
aca cga tta ttg gca ggt ttg tta agt ggt tta ggt aat gaa agt gtt Thr Arg Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu Leu Ser Gly Leu Gly Asn Glu Ser Val 100 105 110	336
ttg tct ggc gat gtt tca att ggt aaa agg cca atg gat cgt gtc ttg Leu Ser Gly Asp Val Ser Ile Gly Lys Arg Pro Met Asp Arg Val Leu 115 120 125	384
aga cca ttg aaa ctt atg gat gcg aat att gaa ggt att gaa gat aat Arg Pro Leu Lys Leu Met Asp Ala Asn Ile Glu Gly Ile Glu Asp Asn 130 135 140	432
tat aca cca tta att att aag cca tct gtc ata aaa ggt ata aat tat Tyr Thr Pro Leu Ile Ile Lys Pro Ser Val Ile Lys Gly Ile Asn Tyr 145 150 155 160	480
caa atg gaa gtt gca agt gca caa gta aaa agt gcc att tta ttt gca Gln Met Glu Val Ala Ser Ala Gln Val Lys Ser Ala Ile Leu Phe Ala 165 170 175	528
agt ttg ttt tct aag gaa ccg acc atc att aaa gaa tta gat gta agt Ser Leu Phe Ser Lys Glu Pro Thr Ile Ile Lys Glu Leu Asp Val Ser 180 185 190	576
cga aat cat act gag acg atg ttc aaa cat ttt aat att cca att gaa Arg Asn His Thr Glu Thr Met Phe Lys His Phe Asn Ile Pro Ile Glu 195 200 205	624
gca gaa ggg tta tca att aat aca acc cct gaa gca att cga tac att Ala Glu Gly Leu Ser Ile Asn Thr Thr Pro Glu Ala Ile Arg Tyr Ile 210 215 220	672
aaa cct gca gat ttt cat gtt cct ggc gat att tca tct gca gcg ttc Lys Pro Ala Asp Phe His Val Pro Gly Asp Ile Ser Ser Ala Ala Phe 225 230 235 240	720
ttt att gtt gca gca ctt atc aca cca gga agt gat gta aca att cat Phe Ile Val Ala Ala Leu Ile Thr Pro Gly Ser Asp Val Thr Ile His 245 250 255	768
aat gtt gga atc aat caa aca cgt tca ggt att att gat att gtt gaa Asn Val Gly Ile Asn Gln Thr Arg Ser Gly Ile Ile Asp Ile Val Glu 260 265 270	816
aaa atg ggc ggt aat atc caa ctt ttc aat caa aca act ggt gct gaa Lys Met Gly Gly Asn Ile Gln Leu Phe Asn Gln Thr Thr Gly Ala Glu 275 280 285	864
cct act gct tct att cgt att caa tac aca cca atg ctt caa cca ata Pro Thr Ala Ser Ile Arg Ile Gln Tyr Thr Pro Met Leu Gln Pro Ile 290 295 300	912
aca atc gaa gga gaa tta gtt cca aaa gca att gat gaa ctg cct gta Thr Ile Glu Gly Glu Leu Val Pro Lys Ala Ile Asp Glu Leu Pro Val 305 310 315 320	960
ata gca tta ctt tgt aca caa gca gtt ggc acg agt aca att aaa gat Ile Ala Leu Leu Cys Thr Gln Ala Val Gly Thr Ser Thr Ile Lys Asp 325 330 335	1008
gcc gag gaa tta aaa gta aaa gaa aca aat aga att gat aca acg gct Ala Glu Glu Leu Lys Val Lys Glu Thr Asn Arg Ile Asp Thr Thr Ala 340 345 350	1056
gat atg tta aac ttg tta ggg ttt gaa tta caa cca act aat gat gga Asp Met Leu Asn Leu Leu Gly Phe Glu Leu Gln Pro Thr Asn Asp Gly 355 360 365 370 375 380 385 390 395 400	1104

US RE39,247 E

99

100

-continued

355	360	365	
ttg att att cat ccg tca gaa ttt aaa aca aat gca aca gat att tta			1152
Leu Ile Ile His Pro Ser Glu Phe Lys Thr Asn Ala Thr Asp Ile Leu			
370	375	380	
act gat cat cga ata gga atg atg ctt gca gtt gct tgt gta ctt tca			1200
Thr Asp His Arg Ile Gly Met Met Leu Ala Val Ala Cys Val Leu Ser			
385	390	395	400
agc gag cct gtc aaa atc aaa caa ttt gat gct gta aat gta tca ttt			1248
Ser Glu Pro Val Lys Ile Lys Gln Phe Asp Ala Val Asn Val Ser Phe			
405	410	415	
cca gga ttt tta cca aaa cta aag ctt tta caa aat gag gga taa			1293
Pro Gly Phe Leu Pro Lys Leu Lys Leu Leu Gln Asn Glu Gly			
420	425	430	

<210> SEQ ID NO 44

<211> LENGTH: 430

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Staphylococcus aureus

<400> SEQUENCE: 44

Met Val Asn Glu Gln Ile Ile Asp Ile Ser Gly Pro Leu Lys Gly Glu		
1	5	10
Ile Glu Val Pro Gly Asp Lys Ser Met Thr His Arg Ala Ile Met Leu		
20	25	30
Ala Ser Leu Ala Glu Gly Val Ser Thr Ile Tyr Lys Pro Leu Leu Gly		
35	40	45
Glu Asp Cys Arg Arg Thr Met Asp Ile Phe Arg His Leu Gly Val Glu		
50	55	60
Ile Lys Glu Asp Asp Glu Lys Leu Val Val Thr Ser Pro Gly Tyr Gln		
65	70	75
Val Asn Thr Pro His Gln Val Leu Tyr Thr Gly Asn Ser Gly Thr Thr		
85	90	95
Thr Arg Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu Leu Ser Gly Leu Gly Asn Glu Ser Val		
100	105	110
Leu Ser Gly Asp Val Ser Ile Gly Lys Arg Pro Met Asp Arg Val Leu		
115	120	125
Arg Pro Leu Lys Leu Met Asp Ala Asn Ile Glu Gly Ile Glu Asp Asn		
130	135	140
Tyr Thr Pro Leu Ile Ile Lys Pro Ser Val Ile Lys Gly Ile Asn Tyr		
145	150	155
Gln Met Glu Val Ala Ser Ala Gln Val Lys Ser Ala Ile Leu Phe Ala		
165	170	175
Ser Leu Phe Ser Lys Glu Pro Thr Ile Ile Lys Glu Leu Asp Val Ser		
180	185	190
Arg Asn His Thr Glu Thr Met Phe Lys His Phe Asn Ile Pro Ile Glu		
195	200	205
Ala Glu Gly Leu Ser Ile Asn Thr Thr Pro Glu Ala Ile Arg Tyr Ile		
210	215	220
Lys Pro Ala Asp Phe His Val Pro Gly Asp Ile Ser Ser Ala Ala Phe		
225	230	235
Phe Ile Val Ala Ala Leu Ile Thr Pro Gly Ser Asp Val Thr Ile His		
245	250	255
Asn Val Gly Ile Asn Gln Thr Arg Ser Gly Ile Ile Asp Ile Val Glu		
260	265	270
Lys Met Gly Gly Asn Ile Gln Leu Phe Asn Gln Thr Thr Gly Ala Glu		
275	280	285

US RE39,247 E

101

102

-continued

Pro Thr Ala Ser Ile Arg Ile Gln Tyr Thr Pro Met Leu Gln Pro Ile
 290 295 300

Thr Ile Glu Gly Glu Leu Val Pro Lys Ala Ile Asp Glu Leu Pro Val
 305 310 315 320

Ile Ala Leu Leu Cys Thr Gln Ala Val Gly Thr Ser Thr Ile Lys Asp
 325 330 335

Ala Glu Glu Leu Lys Val Lys Glu Thr Asn Arg Ile Asp Thr Thr Ala
 340 345 350

Asp Met Leu Asn Leu Leu Gly Phe Glu Leu Gln Pro Thr Asn Asp Gly
 355 360 365

Leu Ile Ile His Pro Ser Glu Phe Lys Thr Asn Ala Thr Asp Ile Leu
 370 375 380

Thr Asp His Arg Ile Gly Met Met Leu Ala Val Ala Cys Val Leu Ser
 385 390 395 400

Ser Glu Pro Val Lys Ile Lys Gln Phe Asp Ala Val Asn Val Ser Phe
 405 410 415

Pro Gly Phe Leu Pro Lys Leu Lys Leu Leu Gln Asn Glu Gly
 420 425 430

<210> SEQ ID NO 45
 <211> LENGTH: 28
 <212> TYPE: DNA
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
 <220> FEATURE:
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide

<400> SEQUENCE: 45

ggaacatatg aaacgagata aggtgcag

28

<210> SEQ ID NO 46
 <211> LENGTH: 35
 <212> TYPE: DNA
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
 <220> FEATURE:
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide

<400> SEQUENCE: 46

ggaattcaaa cttcaggatc ttgagataga aaatg

35

<210> SEQ ID NO 47
 <211> LENGTH: 28
 <212> TYPE: DNA
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
 <220> FEATURE:
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide

<400> SEQUENCE: 47

ggggccatgg taaatgaaca aatcattg

28

<210> SEQ ID NO 48
 <211> LENGTH: 33
 <212> TYPE: DNA
 <213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence
 <220> FEATURE:
 <223> OTHER INFORMATION: Oligonucleotide

<400> SEQUENCE: 48

gggggagctc attatccctc attttgtaaa agc

33

<210> SEQ ID NO 49
 <211> LENGTH: 480

US RE39,247 E

103

104

-continued

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*

<400> SEQUENCE: 49

```

Leu Thr Asp Glu Thr Leu Val Tyr Pro Phe Lys Asp Ile Pro Ala Asp
1      5      10      15
Gln Gln Lys Val Val Ile Pro Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Ile Ser Asn Arg
20     25     30
Ala Leu Ile Leu Ala Ala Leu Gly Glu Gly Gln Cys Lys Ile Lys Asn
35     40     45
Leu Leu His Ser Asp Asp Thr Lys His Met Leu Thr Ala Val His Glu
50     55     60
Leu Lys Gly Ala Thr Ile Ser Trp Glu Asp Asn Gly Glu Thr Val Val
65     70     75     80
Val Glu Gly His Gly Gly Ser Thr Leu Ser Ala Cys Ala Asp Pro Leu
85     90     95
Tyr Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Ala Ser Arg Phe Leu Thr Ser Leu Ala
100    105    110
Ala Leu Val Asn Ser Thr Ser Ser Gln Lys Tyr Ile Val Leu Thr Gly
115    120    125
Asn Ala Arg Met Gln Gln Arg Pro Ile Ala Pro Leu Val Asp Ser Leu
130    135    140
Arg Ala Asn Gly Thr Lys Ile Glu Tyr Leu Asn Asn Glu Gly Ser Leu
145    150    155    160
Pro Ile Lys Val Tyr Thr Asp Ser Val Phe Lys Gly Gly Arg Ile Glu
165    170    175
Leu Ala Ala Thr Val Ser Ser Gln Tyr Val Ser Ser Ile Leu Met Cys
180    185    190
Ala Pro Tyr Ala Glu Glu Pro Val Thr Leu Ala Leu Val Gly Gly Lys
195    200    205
Pro Ile Ser Lys Leu Tyr Val Asp Met Thr Ile Lys Met Met Glu Lys
210    215    220
Phe Gly Ile Asn Val Glu Thr Ser Thr Thr Glu Pro Tyr Thr Tyr Tyr
225    230    235    240
Ile Pro Lys Gly His Tyr Ile Asn Pro Ser Glu Tyr Val Ile Glu Ser
245    250    255
Asp Ala Ser Ser Ala Thr Tyr Pro Leu Ala Phe Ala Ala Met Thr Gly
260    265    270
Thr Thr Val Thr Val Pro Asn Ile Gly Phe Glu Ser Leu Gln Gly Asp
275    280    285
Ala Arg Phe Ala Arg Asp Val Leu Lys Pro Met Gly Cys Lys Ile Thr
290    295    300
Gln Thr Ala Thr Ser Thr Thr Val Ser Gly Pro Pro Val Gly Thr Leu
305    310    315    320
Lys Pro Leu Lys His Val Asp Met Glu Pro Met Thr Asp Ala Phe Leu
325    330    335
Thr Ala Cys Val Val Ala Ala Ile Ser His Asp Ser Asp Pro Asn Ser
340    345    350
Ala Asn Thr Thr Thr Ile Glu Gly Ile Ala Asn Gln Arg Val Lys Glu
355    360    365
Cys Asn Arg Ile Leu Ala Met Ala Thr Glu Leu Ala Lys Phe Gly Val
370    375    380
Lys Thr Thr Glu Leu Pro Asp Gly Ile Gln Val His Gly Leu Asn Ser
385    390    395    400

```

US RE39,247 E

105

106

-continued

```

Ile Lys Asp Leu Lys Val Pro Ser Asp Ser Ser Gly Pro Val Gly Val
    405                      410                      415
Cys Thr Tyr Asp Asp His Arg Val Ala Met Ser Phe Ser Leu Leu Ala
    420                      425                      430
Gly Met Val Asn Ser Gln Asn Glu Arg Asp Glu Val Ala Asn Pro Val
    435                      440                      445
Arg Ile Leu Glu Arg His Cys Thr Gly Lys Thr Trp Pro Gly Trp Trp
    450                      455                      460
Asp Val Leu His Ser Glu Leu Gly Ala Lys Leu Asp Gly Ala Glu Pro
    465                      470                      475                      480

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 50

<211> LENGTH: 460

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Aspergillus nidulans

<400> SEQUENCE: 50

```

Leu Ala Pro Ser Ile Glu Val His Pro Gly Val Ala His Ser Ser Asn
 1                      5                      10                      15
Val Ile Cys Ala Pro Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Ile Ser Asn Arg Ala Leu
    20                      25                      30
Val Leu Ala Ala Leu Gly Ser Gly Thr Cys Arg Ile Lys Asn Leu Leu
    35                      40                      45
His Ser Asp Asp Thr Glu Val Met Leu Asn Ala Leu Glu Arg Leu Gly
    50                      55                      60
Ala Ala Thr Phe Ser Trp Glu Glu Glu Gly Glu Val Leu Val Val Asn
    65                      70                      75                      80
Gly Lys Gly Gly Asn Leu Gln Ala Ser Ser Ser Pro Leu Tyr Leu Gly
    85                      90                      95
Asn Ala Gly Thr Ala Ser Arg Phe Leu Thr Thr Val Ala Thr Leu Ala
    100                      105                      110
Asn Ser Ser Thr Val Asp Ser Ser Val Leu Thr Gly Asn Asn Arg Met
    115                      120                      125
Lys Gln Arg Pro Ile Gly Asp Leu Val Asp Ala Leu Thr Ala Asn Val
    130                      135                      140
Leu Pro Leu Asn Thr Ser Lys Gly Arg Ala Ser Leu Pro Leu Lys Ile
    145                      150                      155                      160
Ala Ala Ser Gly Gly Phe Ala Gly Gly Asn Ile Asn Leu Ala Ala Lys
    165                      170                      175
Val Ser Ser Gln Tyr Val Ser Ser Leu Leu Met Cys Ala Pro Tyr Ala
    180                      185                      190
Lys Glu Pro Val Thr Leu Arg Leu Val Gly Gly Lys Pro Ile Ser Gln
    195                      200                      205
Pro Tyr Ile Asp Met Thr Thr Ala Met Met Arg Ser Phe Gly Ile Asp
    210                      215                      220
Val Gln Lys Ser Thr Thr Glu Glu His Thr Tyr His Ile Pro Gln Gly
    225                      230                      235                      240
Arg Tyr Val Asn Pro Ala Glu Tyr Val Ile Glu Ser Asp Ala Ser Cys
    245                      250                      255
Ala Thr Tyr Pro Leu Ala Val Ala Ala Val Thr Gly Thr Thr Cys Thr
    260                      265                      270
Val Pro Asn Ile Gly Ser Ala Ser Leu Gln Gly Asp Ala Arg Phe Ala
    275                      280                      285
Val Glu Val Leu Arg Pro Met Gly Cys Thr Val Glu Gln Thr Glu Thr

```

US RE39,247 E

107

108

-continued

290	295	300
Ser Thr Thr Val Thr Gly Pro Ser Asp Gly Ile Leu Arg Ala Thr Ser		
305	310	315 320
Lys Arg Gly Tyr Gly Thr Asn Asp Arg Cys Val Pro Arg Cys Phe Arg		
	325	330 335
Thr Gly Ser His Arg Pro Met Glu Lys Ser Gln Thr Thr Pro Pro Val		
	340	345 350
Ser Ser Gly Ile Ala Asn Gln Arg Val Lys Glu Cys Asn Arg Ile Lys		
	355	360 365
Ala Met Lys Asp Glu Leu Ala Lys Phe Gly Val Ile Cys Arg Glu His		
	370	375 380
Asp Asp Gly Leu Glu Ile Asp Gly Ile Asp Arg Ser Asn Leu Arg Gln		
	385	390 395 400
Pro Val Gly Gly Val Phe Cys Tyr Asp Asp His Arg Val Ala Phe Ser		
	405	410 415
Phe Ser Val Leu Ser Leu Val Thr Pro Gln Pro Thr Leu Ile Leu Glu		
	420	425 430
Lys Glu Cys Val Gly Lys Thr Trp Pro Gly Trp Trp Asp Thr Leu Arg		
	435	440 445
Gln Leu Phe Lys Val Lys Leu Glu Gly Lys Glu Leu		
	450	455 460

<210> SEQ ID NO 51

<211> LENGTH: 444

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Brassica napus

<400> SEQUENCE: 51

Lys Ala Ser Glu Ile Val Leu Gln Pro Ile Arg Glu Ile Ser Gly Leu		
1	5	10 15
Ile Lys Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Leu Ser Asn Arg Ile Leu Leu Leu		
	20	25 30
Ala Ala Leu Ser Glu Gly Thr Thr Val Val Asp Asn Leu Leu Asn Ser		
	35	40 45
Asp Asp Ile Asn Tyr Met Leu Asp Ala Leu Lys Lys Leu Gly Leu Asn		
	50	55 60
Val Glu Arg Asp Ser Val Asn Asn Arg Ala Val Val Glu Gly Cys Gly		
	65	70 75 80
Gly Ile Phe Pro Ala Ser Leu Asp Ser Lys Ser Asp Ile Glu Leu Tyr		
	85	90 95
Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Ala Met Arg Pro Leu Thr Ala Ala Val Thr		
	100	105 110
Ala Ala Gly Gly Asn Ala Ser Tyr Val Leu Asp Gly Val Pro Arg Met		
	115	120 125
Arg Glu Arg Pro Ile Gly Asp Leu Val Val Gly Leu Lys Gln Leu Gly		
	130	135 140
Ala Asp Val Glu Cys Thr Leu Gly Thr Asn Cys Pro Pro Val Arg Val		
	145	150 155 160
Asn Ala Asn Gly Gly Leu Pro Gly Gly Lys Val Lys Leu Ser Gly Ser		
	165	170 175
Ile Ser Ser Gln Tyr Leu Thr Ala Leu Leu Met Ala Ala Pro Leu Ala		
	180	185 190
Leu Gly Asp Val Glu Ile Glu Ile Ile Asp Lys Leu Ile Ser Val Pro		
	195	200 205

US RE39,247 E

109

110

-continued

Tyr Val Glu Met Thr Leu Lys Leu Met Glu Arg Phe Gly Val Ser Ala
 210 215 220
 Glu His Ser Asp Ser Trp Asp Arg Phe Phe Val Lys Gly Gly Gln Lys
 225 230 235 240
 Tyr Lys Ser Pro Gly Asn Ala Tyr Val Glu Gly Asp Ala Ser Ser Ala
 245 250 255
 Ser Tyr Phe Leu Ala Gly Ala Ala Ile Thr Gly Glu Thr Val Thr Val
 260 265 270
 Glu Gly Cys Gly Thr Thr Ser Leu Gln Gly Asp Val Lys Phe Ala Glu
 275 280 285
 Val Leu Glu Lys Met Gly Cys Lys Val Ser Trp Thr Glu Asn Ser Val
 290 295 300
 Thr Val Thr Gly Pro Ser Arg Asp Ala Phe Gly Met Arg His Leu Arg
 305 310 315 320
 Ala Val Asp Val Asn Met Asn Lys Met Pro Asp Val Ala Met Thr Leu
 325 330 335
 Ala Val Val Ala Leu Phe Ala Asp Gly Pro Thr Thr Ile Arg Asp Val
 340 345 350
 Ala Ser Trp Arg Val Lys Glu Thr Glu Arg Met Ile Ala Ile Cys Thr
 355 360 365
 Glu Leu Arg Lys Leu Gly Ala Thr Val Glu Glu Gly Ser Asp Tyr Cys
 370 375 380
 Val Ile Thr Pro Pro Ala Lys Val Lys Pro Ala Glu Ile Asp Thr Tyr
 385 390 395 400
 Asp Asp His Arg Met Ala Met Ala Phe Ser Leu Ala Ala Cys Ala Asp
 405 410 415
 Val Pro Val Thr Ile Lys Asp Pro Gly Cys Thr Arg Lys Thr Phe Pro
 420 425 430
 Asp Tyr Phe Gln Val Leu Glu Ser Ile Thr Lys His
 435 440

<210> SEQ ID NO 52

<211> LENGTH: 444

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> SEQUENCE: 52

Lys Ala Ser Glu Ile Val Leu Gln Pro Ile Arg Glu Ile Ser Gly Leu
 1 5 10 15
 Ile Lys Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Leu Ser Asn Arg Ile Leu Leu
 20 25 30
 Ala Ala Leu Ser Glu Gly Thr Thr Val Val Asp Asn Leu Leu Asn Ser
 35 40 45
 Asp Asp Ile Asn Tyr Met Leu Asp Ala Leu Lys Arg Leu Gly Leu Asn
 50 55 60
 Val Glu Thr Asp Ser Glu Asn Asn Arg Ala Val Val Glu Gly Cys Gly
 65 70 75 80
 Gly Ile Phe Pro Ala Ser Ile Asp Ser Lys Ser Asp Ile Glu Leu Tyr
 85 90 95
 Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Ala Met Arg Pro Leu Thr Ala Ala Val Thr
 100 105 110
 Ala Ala Gly Gly Asn Ala Ser Tyr Val Leu Asp Gly Val Pro Arg Met
 115 120 125
 Arg Glu Arg Pro Ile Gly Asp Leu Val Val Gly Leu Lys Gln Leu Gly
 130 135 140

US RE39,247 E

111

112

-continued

Ala Asp Val Glu Cys Thr Leu Gly Thr Asn Cys Pro Pro Val Arg Val
 145 150 155 160

Asn Ala Asn Gly Gly Leu Pro Gly Gly Lys Val Lys Leu Ser Gly Ser
 165 170 175

Ile Ser Ser Gln Tyr Leu Thr Ala Leu Leu Met Ser Ala Pro Leu Ala
 180 185 190

Leu Gly Asp Val Glu Ile Glu Ile Val Asp Lys Leu Ile Ser Val Pro
 195 200 205

Tyr Val Glu Met Thr Leu Lys Leu Met Glu Arg Phe Gly Val Ser Val
 210 215 220

Glu His Ser Asp Ser Trp Asp Arg Phe Phe Val Lys Gly Gly Gln Lys
 225 230 235 240

Tyr Lys Ser Pro Gly Asn Ala Tyr Val Glu Gly Asp Ala Ser Ser Ala
 245 250 255

Cys Tyr Phe Leu Ala Gly Ala Ala Ile Thr Gly Glu Thr Val Thr Val
 260 265 270

Glu Gly Cys Gly Thr Thr Ser Leu Gln Gly Asp Val Lys Phe Ala Glu
 275 280 285

Val Leu Glu Lys Met Gly Cys Lys Val Ser Trp Thr Glu Asn Ser Val
 290 295 300

Thr Val Thr Gly Pro Pro Arg Asp Ala Phe Gly Met Arg His Leu Arg
 305 310 315 320

Ala Ile Asp Val Asn Met Asn Lys Met Pro Asp Val Ala Met Thr Leu
 325 330 335

Ala Val Val Ala Leu Phe Ala Asp Gly Pro Thr Thr Ile Arg Asp Val
 340 345 350

Ala Ser Trp Arg Val Lys Glu Thr Glu Arg Met Ile Ala Ile Cys Thr
 355 360 365

Glu Leu Arg Lys Leu Gly Ala Thr Val Glu Glu Gly Ser Asp Tyr Cys
 370 375 380

Val Ile Thr Pro Pro Lys Lys Val Lys Thr Ala Glu Ile Asp Thr Tyr
 385 390 395 400

Asp Asp His Arg Met Ala Met Ala Phe Ser Leu Ala Ala Cys Ala Asp
 405 410 415

Val Pro Ile Thr Ile Asn Asp Ser Gly Cys Thr Arg Lys Thr Phe Pro
 420 425 430

Asp Tyr Phe Gln Val Leu Glu Arg Ile Thr Lys His
 435 440

<210> SEQ ID NO 53

<211> LENGTH: 444

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: *Nicotiana tabacum*

<400> SEQUENCE: 53

Lys Pro Asn Glu Ile Val Leu Gln Pro Ile Lys Asp Ile Ser Gly Thr
 1 5 10 15

Val Lys Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Leu Ser Asn Arg Ile Leu Leu Leu
 20 25 30

Ala Ala Leu Ser Lys Gly Arg Thr Val Val Asp Asn Leu Leu Ser Ser
 35 40 45

Asp Asp Ile His Tyr Met Leu Gly Ala Leu Lys Thr Leu Gly Leu His
 50 55 60

Val Glu Asp Asp Asn Glu Asn Gln Arg Ala Ile Val Glu Gly Cys Gly

US RE39,247 E

113

114

-continued

65	70	75	80
Gly Gln Phe Pro Val Gly Lys Lys Ser Glu Glu Glu Ile Gln Leu Phe	85	90	95
Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Ala Met Arg Pro Leu Thr Ala Ala Val Thr	100	105	110
Val Ala Gly Gly His Ser Arg Tyr Val Leu Asp Gly Val Pro Arg Met	115	120	125
Arg Glu Arg Pro Ile Gly Asp Leu Val Asp Gly Leu Lys Gln Leu Gly	130	135	140
Ala Glu Val Asp Cys Phe Leu Gly Thr Asn Cys Pro Pro Val Arg Ile	145	150	155
Val Ser Lys Gly Gly Leu Pro Gly Gly Lys Val Lys Leu Ser Gly Ser	165	170	175
Ile Ser Ser Gln Tyr Leu Thr Ala Leu Leu Met Ala Ala Pro Leu Ala	180	185	190
Leu Gly Asp Val Glu Ile Glu Ile Ile Asp Lys Leu Ile Ser Val Pro	195	200	205
Tyr Val Glu Met Thr Leu Lys Leu Met Glu Arg Phe Gly Val Ser Val	210	215	220
Glu His Thr Ser Ser Trp Asp Lys Phe Leu Val Arg Gly Gly Gln Lys	225	230	235
Tyr Lys Ser Pro Gly Lys Ala Tyr Val Glu Gly Asp Ala Ser Ser Ala	245	250	255
Ser Tyr Phe Leu Ala Gly Ala Ala Val Thr Gly Gly Thr Val Thr Val	260	265	270
Glu Gly Cys Gly Thr Ser Ser Leu Gln Gly Asp Val Lys Phe Ala Glu	275	280	285
Val Leu Glu Lys Met Gly Ala Glu Val Thr Trp Thr Glu Asn Ser Val	290	295	300
Thr Val Lys Gly Pro Pro Arg Asn Ser Ser Gly Met Lys His Leu Arg	305	310	315
Ala Val Asp Val Asn Met Asn Lys Met Pro Asp Val Ala Met Thr Leu	325	330	335
Ala Val Val Ala Leu Phe Ala Asp Gly Pro Thr Ala Ile Arg Asp Val	340	345	350
Ala Ser Trp Arg Val Lys Glu Thr Glu Arg Met Ile Ala Ile Cys Thr	355	360	365
Glu Leu Arg Lys Leu Gly Ala Thr Val Val Glu Gly Ser Asp Tyr Cys	370	375	380
Ile Ile Thr Pro Pro Glu Lys Leu Asn Val Thr Glu Ile Asp Thr Tyr	385	390	395
Asp Asp His Arg Met Ala Met Ala Phe Ser Leu Ala Ala Cys Ala Asp	405	410	415
Val Pro Val Thr Ile Lys Asp Pro Gly Cys Thr Arg Lys Thr Phe Pro	420	425	430
Asn Tyr Phe Asp Val Leu Gln Glu Tyr Ser Lys His	435	440	

<210> SEQ ID NO 54
 <211> LENGTH: 444
 <212> TYPE: PRT
 <213> ORGANISM: Lycopersicon esculentum
 <220> FEATURE:
 <221> NAME/KEY: UNSURE
 <222> LOCATION: (1)..(444)

US RE39,247 E

115

116

-continued

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Xaa = any

<400> SEQUENCE: 54

Lys Pro His Glu Ile Val Leu Xaa Pro Ile Lys Asp Ile Ser Gly Thr
 1 5 10 15
 Val Lys Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Leu Ser Asn Arg Ile Leu Leu Leu
 20 25 30
 Ala Ala Leu Ser Glu Gly Arg Thr Val Val Asp Asn Leu Leu Ser Ser
 35 40 45
 Asp Asp Ile His Tyr Met Leu Gly Ala Leu Lys Thr Leu Gly Leu His
 50 55 60
 Val Glu Asp Asp Asn Glu Asn Gln Arg Ala Ile Val Glu Gly Cys Gly
 65 70 75 80
 Gly Gln Phe Pro Val Gly Lys Lys Ser Glu Glu Glu Ile Gln Leu Phe
 85 90 95
 Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Ala Met Arg Pro Leu Thr Ala Ala Val Thr
 100 105 110
 Val Ala Gly Gly His Ser Arg Tyr Val Leu Asp Gly Val Pro Arg Met
 115 120 125
 Arg Glu Arg Pro Ile Gly Asp Leu Val Asp Gly Leu Lys Gln Leu Gly
 130 135 140
 Ala Glu Val Asp Cys Ser Leu Gly Thr Asn Cys Pro Pro Val Arg Ile
 145 150 155 160
 Val Ser Lys Gly Gly Leu Pro Gly Gly Lys Val Lys Leu Ser Gly Ser
 165 170 175
 Ile Ser Ser Gln Tyr Leu Thr Ala Leu Leu Met Ala Ala Pro Leu Ala
 180 185 190
 Leu Gly Asp Val Glu Ile Glu Ile Ile Asp Lys Leu Ile Ser Val Pro
 195 200 205
 Tyr Val Glu Met Thr Leu Lys Leu Met Glu Arg Phe Gly Val Phe Val
 210 215 220
 Glu His Ser Ser Gly Trp Asp Arg Phe Leu Val Lys Gly Gly Gln Lys
 225 230 235 240
 Tyr Lys Ser Pro Gly Lys Ala Phe Val Glu Gly Asp Ala Ser Ser Ala
 245 250 255
 Ser Tyr Phe Leu Ala Gly Ala Ala Val Thr Gly Gly Thr Val Thr Val
 260 265 270
 Glu Gly Cys Gly Thr Ser Ser Leu Gln Gly Asp Val Lys Phe Ala Glu
 275 280 285
 Val Leu Glu Lys Met Gly Ala Glu Val Thr Trp Thr Glu Asn Ser Val
 290 295 300
 Thr Val Lys Gly Pro Pro Arg Asn Ser Ser Gly Met Lys His Leu Arg
 305 310 315 320
 Ala Ile Asp Val Asn Met Asn Lys Met Pro Asp Val Ala Met Thr Leu
 325 330 335
 Ala Val Val Ala Leu Phe Ala Asp Gly Pro Thr Thr Ile Arg Asp Val
 340 345 350
 Ala Ser Trp Arg Val Lys Glu Thr Glu Arg Met Ile Ala Ile Cys Thr
 355 360 365
 Glu Leu Arg Lys Leu Gly Ala Thr Val Val Glu Gly Ser Asp Tyr Cys
 370 375 380
 Ile Ile Thr Pro Pro Glu Lys Leu Asn Val Thr Glu Ile Asp Thr Tyr
 385 390 395 400

Ala Ile Asp Val Asn Met Asn Lys Met Pro Asp Val Ala Met Thr Leu
325 330 335

US RE39,247 E

119

120

-continued

Ala Val Val Ala Leu Tyr Ala Asp Gly Pro Thr Ala Ile Arg Asp Val
340 345 350

Ala Ser Trp Arg Val Lys Glu Thr Glu Arg Met Ile Ala Ile Cys Thr
355 360 365

Glu Leu Arg Lys Leu Gly Ala Thr Val Glu Glu Gly Pro Asp Tyr Cys
370 375 380

Ile Ile Thr Pro Pro Glu Lys Leu Asn Val Thr Asp Ile Asp Thr Tyr
385 390 395 400

Asp Asp His Arg Met Ala Met Ala Phe Ser Leu Ala Ala Cys Ala Asp
405 410 415

Val Pro Val Thr Ile Asn Asp Pro Gly Cys Thr Arg Lys Thr Phe Pro
420 425 430

Asn Tyr Phe Asp Val Leu Gln Gln Tyr Ser Lys His
435 440

<210> SEQ ID NO 56
<211> LENGTH: 444
<212> TYPE: PRT
<213> ORGANISM: Zea mays

<400> SEQUENCE: 56

Ala Gly Ala Glu Glu Ile Val Leu Gln Pro Ile Lys Glu Ile Ser Gly
1 5 10 15

Thr Val Lys Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Leu Ser Asn Arg Ile Leu Leu
20 25 30

Leu Ala Ala Leu Ser Glu Gly Thr Thr Val Val Asp Asn Leu Leu Asn
35 40 45

Ser Glu Asp Val His Tyr Met Leu Gly Ala Leu Arg Thr Leu Gly Leu
50 55 60

Ser Val Glu Ala Asp Lys Ala Ala Lys Arg Ala Val Val Val Gly Cys
65 70 75 80

Gly Gly Lys Phe Pro Val Glu Asp Ala Lys Glu Glu Val Gln Leu Phe
85 90 95

Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Ala Met Arg Pro Leu Thr Ala Ala Val Thr
100 105 110

Ala Ala Gly Gly Asn Ala Thr Tyr Val Leu Asp Gly Val Pro Arg Met
115 120 125

Arg Glu Arg Pro Ile Gly Asp Leu Val Val Gly Leu Lys Gln Leu Gly
130 135 140

Ala Asp Val Asp Cys Phe Leu Gly Thr Asp Cys Pro Pro Val Arg Val
145 150 155 160

Asn Gly Ile Gly Gly Leu Pro Gly Gly Lys Val Lys Leu Ser Gly Ser
165 170 175

Ile Ser Ser Gln Tyr Leu Ser Ala Leu Leu Met Ala Ala Pro Leu Pro
180 185 190

Leu Gly Asp Val Glu Ile Glu Ile Ile Asp Lys Leu Ile Ser Ile Pro
195 200 205

Tyr Val Glu Met Thr Leu Arg Leu Met Glu Arg Phe Gly Val Lys Ala
210 215 220

Glu His Ser Asp Ser Trp Asp Arg Phe Tyr Ile Lys Gly Gly Gln Lys
225 230 235 240

Tyr Lys Ser Pro Lys Asn Ala Tyr Val Glu Gly Asp Ala Ser Ser Ala
245 250 255

Ser Tyr Phe Leu Ala Gly Ala Ala Ile Thr Gly Gly Thr Val Thr Val

US RE39,247 E

121

122

-continued

260	265	270
Glu Gly Cys Gly Thr Thr Ser Leu Gln Gly Asp Val Lys Phe Ala Glu		
275	280	285
Val Leu Glu Met Met Gly Ala Lys Val Thr Trp Thr Glu Thr Ser Val		
290	295	300
Thr Val Thr Gly Pro Pro Arg Glu Pro Phe Gly Arg Lys His Leu Lys		
305	310	315
Ala Ile Asp Val Asn Met Asn Lys Met Pro Asp Val Ala Met Thr Leu		
	325	330
Ala Val Val Ala Leu Phe Ala Asp Gly Pro Thr Ala Ile Arg Asp Val		
	340	345
Ala Ser Trp Arg Val Lys Glu Thr Glu Arg Met Val Ala Ile Arg Thr		
	355	360
Glu Leu Thr Lys Leu Gly Ala Ser Val Glu Glu Gly Pro Asp Tyr Cys		
370	375	380
Ile Ile Thr Pro Pro Glu Lys Leu Asn Val Thr Ala Ile Asp Thr Tyr		
385	390	395
Asp Asp His Arg Met Ala Met Ala Phe Ser Leu Ala Ala Cys Ala Glu		
	405	410
Val Pro Val Thr Ile Arg Asp Pro Gly Cys Thr Arg Lys Thr Phe Pro		
	420	425
Asp Tyr Phe Asp Val Leu Ser Thr Phe Val Lys Asn		
435	440	

<210> SEQ ID NO 57

<211> LENGTH: 427

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Salmonella gallinarum

<400> SEQUENCE: 57

Met Glu Ser Leu Thr Leu Gln Pro Ile Ala Arg Val Asp Gly Ala Ile		
1	5	10
Asn Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Val Ser Asn Arg Ala Leu Leu Leu Ala		
	20	25
Ala Leu Ala Cys Gly Lys Thr Val Leu Thr Asn Leu Leu Asp Ser Asp		
	35	40
Asp Val Arg His Met Leu Asn Ala Leu Ser Ala Leu Gly Ile Asn Tyr		
	50	55
Thr Leu Ser Ala Asp Arg Thr Arg Cys Asp Ile Thr Gly Asn Gly Gly		
65	70	75
Pro Leu Arg Ala Pro Gly Ala Leu Glu Leu Phe Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly		
	85	90
Thr Ala Met Arg Pro Leu Ala Ala Ala Leu Cys Leu Gly Gln Asn Glu		
	100	105
Ile Val Leu Thr Gly Glu Pro Arg Met Lys Glu Arg Pro Ile Gly His		
	115	120
Leu Val Asp Ser Leu Arg Gln Gly Gly Ala Asn Ile Asp Tyr Leu Glu		
	130	135
Gln Glu Asn Tyr Pro Pro Leu Arg Leu Arg Gly Gly Phe Ile Gly Gly		
145	150	155
Asp Ile Glu Val Asp Gly Ser Val Ser Ser Gln Phe Leu Thr Ala Leu		
	165	170
Leu Met Thr Ala Pro Leu Ala Pro Lys Asp Thr Ile Ile Arg Val Lys		
	180	185
		190

US RE39,247 E

123

124

-continued

Gly	Glu	Leu	Val	Ser	Lys	Pro	Tyr	Ile	Asp	Ile	Thr	Leu	Asn	Leu	Met
	195						200					205			
Lys	Thr	Phe	Gly	Val	Glu	Ile	Ala	Asn	His	His	Tyr	Gln	Gln	Phe	Val
	210					215					220				
Val	Lys	Gly	Gly	Gln	Gln	Tyr	His	Ser	Pro	Gly	Arg	Tyr	Leu	Val	Glu
225				230						235					240
Gly	Asp	Ala	Ser	Ser	Ala	Ser	Tyr	Phe	Leu	Ala	Ala	Gly	Ala	Ile	Lys
			245						250					255	
Gly	Gly	Thr	Val	Lys	Val	Thr	Gly	Ile	Gly	Arg	Lys	Ser	Met	Gln	Gly
			260					265					270		
Asp	Ile	Arg	Phe	Ala	Asp	Val	Leu	Glu	Lys	Met	Gly	Ala	Thr	Ile	Thr
	275						280					285			
Trp	Gly	Asp	Asp	Phe	Ile	Ala	Cys	Thr	Arg	Gly	Glu	Leu	His	Ala	Ile
	290					295					300				
Asp	Met	Asp	Met	Asn	His	Ile	Pro	Asp	Ala	Ala	Met	Thr	Ile	Ala	Thr
305				310						315					320
Thr	Ala	Leu	Phe	Ala	Lys	Gly	Thr	Thr	Thr	Leu	Arg	Asn	Ile	Tyr	Asn
			325						330					335	
Trp	Arg	Val	Lys	Glu	Thr	Asp	Arg	Leu	Phe	Ala	Met	Ala	Thr	Glu	Leu
		340						345					350		
Arg	Lys	Val	Gly	Ala	Glu	Val	Glu	Glu	Gly	His	Asp	Tyr	Ile	Arg	Ile
	355						360					365			
Thr	Pro	Pro	Ala	Lys	Leu	Gln	His	Ala	Asp	Ile	Gly	Thr	Tyr	Asn	Asp
	370					375					380				
His	Arg	Met	Ala	Met	Cys	Phe	Ser	Leu	Val	Ala	Leu	Ser	Asp	Thr	Pro
385				390						395					400
Val	Thr	Ile	Leu	Asp	Pro	Lys	Cys	Thr	Ala	Lys	Thr	Phe	Pro	Asp	Tyr
			405						410					415	
Phe	Glu	Gln	Leu	Ala	Arg	Met	Ser	Thr	Pro	Ala					
		420						425							

<210> SEQ ID NO 58

<211> LENGTH: 427

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Salmonella typhimurium

<400> SEQUENCE: 58

Met	Glu	Ser	Leu	Thr	Leu	Gln	Pro	Ile	Ala	Arg	Val	Asp	Gly	Ala	Ile
1				5					10					15	
Asn	Leu	Pro	Gly	Ser	Lys	Ser	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	Ala	Leu	Leu	Leu	Ala
		20					25						30		
Ala	Leu	Ala	Cys	Gly	Lys	Thr	Val	Leu	Thr	Asn	Leu	Leu	Asp	Ser	Asp
		35					40					45			
Asp	Val	Arg	His	Met	Leu	Asn	Ala	Leu	Ser	Ala	Leu	Gly	Ile	Asn	Tyr
	50				55					60					
Thr	Leu	Ser	Ala	Asp	Arg	Thr	Arg	Cys	Asp	Ile	Thr	Gly	Asn	Gly	Gly
65				70					75					80	
Pro	Leu	Arg	Ala	Ser	Gly	Thr	Leu	Glu	Leu	Phe	Leu	Gly	Asn	Ala	Gly
			85					90					95		
Thr	Ala	Met	Arg	Pro	Leu	Ala	Ala	Ala	Leu	Cys	Leu	Gly	Gln	Asn	Glu
		100					105						110		
Ile	Val	Leu	Thr	Gly	Glu	Pro	Arg	Met	Lys	Glu	Arg	Pro	Ile	Gly	His
		115					120					125			
Leu	Val	Asp	Ser	Leu	Arg	Gln	Gly	Gly	Ala	Asn	Ile	Asp	Tyr	Leu	Glu
	130					135						140			

US RE39,247 E

125

126

-continued

Gln Glu Asn Tyr Pro Pro Leu Arg Leu Arg Gly Gly Phe Ile Gly Gly
 145 150 155 160
 Asp Ile Glu Val Asp Gly Ser Val Ser Ser Gln Phe Leu Thr Ala Leu
 165 170 175
 Leu Met Thr Ala Pro Leu Ala Pro Glu Asp Thr Ile Ile Arg Val Lys
 180 185 190
 Gly Glu Leu Val Ser Lys Pro Tyr Ile Asp Ile Thr Leu Asn Leu Met
 195 200 205
 Lys Thr Phe Gly Val Glu Ile Ala Asn His His Tyr Gln Gln Phe Val
 210 215 220
 Val Lys Gly Gly Gln Gln Tyr His Ser Pro Gly Arg Tyr Leu Val Glu
 225 230 235 240
 Gly Asp Ala Ser Ser Ala Ser Tyr Phe Leu Ala Ala Gly Gly Ile Lys
 245 250 255
 Gly Gly Thr Val Lys Val Thr Gly Ile Gly Gly Lys Ser Met Gln Gly
 260 265 270
 Asp Ile Arg Phe Ala Asp Val Leu His Lys Met Gly Ala Thr Ile Thr
 275 280 285
 Trp Gly Asp Asp Phe Ile Ala Cys Thr Arg Gly Glu Leu His Ala Ile
 290 295 300
 Asp Met Asp Met Asn His Ile Pro Asp Ala Ala Met Thr Ile Ala Thr
 305 310 315 320
 Thr Ala Leu Phe Ala Lys Gly Thr Thr Thr Leu Arg Asn Ile Tyr Asn
 325 330 335
 Trp Arg Val Lys Glu Thr Asp Arg Leu Phe Ala Met Ala Thr Glu Leu
 340 345 350
 Arg Lys Val Gly Ala Glu Val Glu Glu Gly His Asp Tyr Ile Arg Ile
 355 360 365
 Thr Pro Pro Ala Lys Leu Gln His Ala Asp Ile Gly Thr Tyr Asn Asp
 370 375 380
 His Arg Met Ala Met Cys Phe Ser Leu Val Ala Leu Ser Asp Thr Pro
 385 390 395 400
 Val Thr Ile Leu Asp Pro Lys Cys Thr Ala Lys Thr Phe Pro Asp Tyr
 405 410 415
 Phe Glu Gln Leu Ala Arg Met Ser Thr Pro Ala
 420 425

<210> SEQ ID NO 59

<211> LENGTH: 427

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Klebsiella pneumoniae

<400> SEQUENCE: 59

Met Glu Ser Leu Thr Leu Gln Pro Ile Ala Arg Val Asp Gly Thr Val
 1 5 10 15
 Asn Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Val Ser Asn Arg Ala Leu Leu Leu Ala
 20 25 30
 Ala Leu Ala Arg Gly Thr Thr Val Leu Thr Asn Leu Leu Asp Ser Asp
 35 40 45
 Asp Val Arg His Met Leu Asn Ala Leu Ser Ala Leu Gly Val His Tyr
 50 55 60
 Val Leu Ser Ser Asp Arg Thr Arg Cys Glu Val Thr Gly Thr Gly Gly
 65 70 75 80
 Pro Leu Gln Ala Gly Ser Ala Leu Glu Leu Phe Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly

US RE39,247 E

127

128

-continued

85					90					95					
Thr	Ala	Met	Arg	Pro	Leu	Ala	Ala	Ala	Leu	Cys	Leu	Gly	Ser	Asn	Asp
				100					105					110	
Ile	Val	Leu	Thr	Gly	Glu	Pro	Arg	Met	Lys	Glu	Arg	Pro	Ile	Gly	His
				115					120					125	
Leu	Val	Asp	Ala	Leu	Arg	Gln	Gly	Gly	Ala	Gln	Ile	Asp	Tyr	Leu	Glu
				130					135					140	
Gln	Glu	Asn	Tyr	Pro	Pro	Leu	Arg	Leu	Arg	Gly	Gly	Phe	Thr	Gly	Gly
				145					150					155	160
Asp	Val	Glu	Val	Asp	Gly	Ser	Val	Ser	Ser	Gln	Phe	Leu	Thr	Ala	Leu
				165					170					175	
Leu	Met	Ala	Ser	Pro	Leu	Ala	Pro	Gln	Asp	Thr	Val	Ile	Ala	Ile	Lys
				180					185					190	
Gly	Glu	Leu	Val	Ser	Arg	Pro	Tyr	Ile	Asp	Ile	Thr	Leu	His	Leu	Met
				195					200					205	
Lys	Thr	Phe	Gly	Val	Glu	Val	Glu	Asn	Gln	Ala	Tyr	Gln	Arg	Phe	Ile
				210					215					220	
Val	Arg	Gly	Asn	Gln	Gln	Tyr	Gln	Ser	Pro	Gly	Asp	Tyr	Leu	Val	Glu
				225					230					235	240
Gly	Asp	Ala	Ser	Ser	Ala	Ser	Tyr	Phe	Leu	Ala	Ala	Gly	Ala	Ile	Lys
				245					250					255	
Gly	Gly	Thr	Val	Lys	Val	Thr	Gly	Ile	Gly	Arg	Asn	Ser	Val	Gln	Gly
				260					265					270	
Asp	Ile	Arg	Phe	Ala	Asp	Val	Leu	Glu	Lys	Met	Gly	Ala	Thr	Val	Thr
				275					280					285	
Trp	Gly	Glu	Asp	Tyr	Ile	Ala	Cys	Thr	Arg	Gly	Glu	Leu	Asn	Ala	Ile
				290					295					300	
Asp	Met	Asp	Met	Asn	His	Ile	Pro	Asp	Ala	Ala	Met	Thr	Ile	Ala	Thr
				305					310					315	320
Ala	Ala	Leu	Phe	Ala	Arg	Gly	Thr	Thr	Thr	Leu	Arg	Asn	Ile	Tyr	Asn
				325					330					335	
Trp	Arg	Val	Lys	Glu	Thr	Asp	Arg	Leu	Phe	Ala	Met	Ala	Thr	Glu	Leu
				340					345					350	
Arg	Lys	Val	Gly	Ala	Glu	Val	Glu	Gly	Glu	Asp	Tyr	Ile	Arg	Ile	
				355					360					365	
Thr	Pro	Pro	Leu	Thr	Leu	Gln	Phe	Ala	Glu	Ile	Gly	Thr	Tyr	Asn	Asp
				370					375					380	
His	Arg	Met	Ala	Met	Cys	Phe	Ser	Leu	Val	Ala	Leu	Ser	Asp	Thr	Pro
				385					390					395	400
Val	Thr	Ile	Leu	Asp	Pro	Lys	Cys	Thr	Ala	Lys	Thr	Phe	Pro	Asp	Tyr
				405					410					415	
Phe	Gly	Gln	Leu	Ala	Arg	Ile	Ser	Thr	Leu	Ala					
				420					425						

<210> SEQ ID NO 60

<211> LENGTH: 427

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Yersinia enterocolitica

<400> SEQUENCE: 60

Met	Leu	Glu	Ser	Leu	Thr	Leu	His	Pro	Ile	Ala	Leu	Ile	Asn	Gly	Thr
1				5				10					15		
Val	Asn	Leu	Pro	Gly	Ser	Lys	Ser	Val	Ser	Asn	Arg	Ala	Leu	Leu	Leu
	20						25						30		

US RE39,247 E

129

130

-continued

Ala	Ala	Leu	Ala	Glu	Gly	Thr	Thr	Gln	Leu	Asn	Asn	Leu	Leu	Asp	Ser
	35						40					45			
Asp	Asp	Ile	Arg	His	Met	Leu	Asn	Ala	Leu	Gln	Ala	Leu	Gly	Val	Lys
	50					55					60				
Tyr	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ala	Asp	Arg	Thr	Arg	Cys	Glu	Val	Asp	Gly	Leu	Gly
65					70					75				80	
Gly	Lys	Leu	Val	Ala	Glu	Gln	Pro	Leu	Glu	Leu	Phe	Leu	Gly	Asn	Ala
				85					90					95	
Gly	Thr	Ala	Met	Arg	Pro	Leu	Ala	Ala	Ala	Leu	Cys	Leu	Gly	Lys	Asn
			100					105					110		
Asp	Ile	Val	Leu	Thr	Gly	Glu	Pro	Arg	Met	Lys	Glu	Arg	Pro	Ile	Gly
	115						120					125			
His	Leu	Val	Asp	Ala	Leu	Arg	Gln	Gly	Gly	Ala	Gln	Ile	Asp	Tyr	Leu
	130						135				140				
Glu	Gln	Glu	Asn	Tyr	Arg	Arg	Cys	Ile	Ala	Gly	Gly	Phe	Arg	Gly	Gly
145					150					155				160	
Lys	Leu	Thr	Val	Asp	Gly	Ser	Val	Ser	Ser	Gln	Phe	Leu	Thr	Ala	Leu
				165					170					175	
Leu	Met	Thr	Ala	Pro	Leu	Ala	Glu	Gln	Asp	Thr	Glu	Ile	Gln	Ile	Gln
			180					185					190		
Gly	Glu	Leu	Val	Ser	Lys	Pro	Tyr	Ile	Asp	Ile	Thr	Leu	His	Leu	Met
	195						200					205			
Lys	Ala	Phe	Gly	Val	Asp	Val	Val	His	Glu	Asn	Tyr	Gln	Ile	Phe	His
	210					215					220				
Ile	Lys	Gly	Gly	Gln	Thr	Tyr	Arg	Ser	Pro	Gly	Ile	Tyr	Leu	Val	Glu
225					230					235				240	
Gly	Asp	Ala	Ser	Ser	Ala	Ser	Tyr	Phe	Leu	Ala	Ala	Ala	Ala	Ile	Lys
				245					250					255	
Gly	Gly	Thr	Val	Arg	Val	Thr	Gly	Ile	Gly	Lys	Gln	Ser	Val	Gln	Gly
			260					265					270		
Asp	Thr	Lys	Phe	Ala	Asp	Val	Leu	Glu	Lys	Met	Gly	Ala	Lys	Ile	Ser
	275						280					285			
Trp	Gly	Asp	Asp	Tyr	Ile	Glu	Cys	Ser	Arg	Gly	Glu	Leu	Gln	Gly	Ile
	290					295					300				
Asp	Met	Asp	Met	Asn	His	Ile	Pro	Asp	Ala	Ala	Met	Thr	Ile	Ala	Thr
305					310					315				320	
Thr	Ala	Leu	Phe	Ala	Asp	Gly	Pro	Thr	Val	Ile	Arg	Asn	Ile	Tyr	Asn
				325					330					335	
Trp	Arg	Val	Lys	Glu	Thr	Asp	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ala	Met	Ala	Thr	Glu	Leu
			340					345					350		
Arg	Lys	Val	Gly	Ala	Glu	Val	Glu	Glu	Gly	Gln	Asp	Tyr	Ile	Arg	Val
		355					360					365			
Val	Pro	Pro	Ala	Gln	Leu	Ile	Ala	Ala	Glu	Ile	Gly	Thr	Tyr	Asn	Asp
	370					375					380				
His	Arg	Met	Ala	Met	Cys	Phe	Ser	Leu	Val	Ala	Leu	Ser	Asp	Thr	Pro
385					390					395				400	
Val	Thr	Ile	Leu	Asp	Pro	Lys	Cys	Thr	Ala	Lys	Thr	Phe	Pro	Asp	Tyr
			405						410					415	
Phe	Glu	Gln	Leu	Ala	Arg	Leu	Ser	Gln	Ile	Ala					
			420					425							

<210> SEQ ID NO 61

<211> LENGTH: 432

<212> TYPE: PRT

US RE39,247 E

131

132

-continued

<213> ORGANISM: Haemophilus influenzae

<400> SEQUENCE: 61

```

Met Glu Lys Ile Thr Leu Ala Pro Ile Ser Ala Val Glu Gly Thr Ile
 1          5          10          15

Asn Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Leu Ser Asn Arg Ala Leu Leu Leu Ala
 20          25          30

Ala Leu Ala Lys Gly Thr Thr Lys Val Thr Asn Leu Leu Asp Ser Asp
 35          40          45

Asp Ile Arg His Met Leu Asn Ala Leu Lys Ala Leu Gly Val Arg Tyr
 50          55          60

Gln Leu Ser Asp Asp Lys Thr Ile Cys Glu Ile Glu Gly Leu Gly Gly
 65          70          75          80

Ala Phe Asn Ile Gln Asp Asn Leu Ser Leu Phe Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly
 85          90          95

Thr Ala Met Arg Pro Leu Thr Ala Ala Leu Cys Leu Lys Gly Asn His
100          105          110

Glu Val Glu Ile Ile Leu Thr Gly Glu Pro Arg Met Lys Glu Arg Pro
115          120          125

Ile Leu His Leu Val Asp Ala Leu Arg Gln Ala Gly Ala Asp Ile Arg
130          135          140

Tyr Leu Glu Asn Glu Gly Tyr Pro Pro Leu Ala Ile Arg Asn Lys Gly
145          150          155          160

Ile Lys Gly Gly Lys Val Lys Ile Asp Gly Ser Ile Ser Ser Gln Phe
165          170          175

Leu Thr Ala Leu Leu Met Ser Ala Pro Leu Ala Glu Asn Asp Thr Glu
180          185          190

Ile Glu Ile Ile Gly Glu Leu Val Ser Lys Pro Tyr Ile Asp Ile Thr
195          200          205

Leu Ala Met Met Arg Asp Phe Gly Val Lys Val Glu Asn His His Tyr
210          215          220

Gln Lys Phe Gln Val Lys Gly Asn Gln Ser Tyr Ile Ser Pro Asn Lys
225          230          235          240

Tyr Leu Val Glu Gly Asp Ala Ser Ser Ala Ser Tyr Phe Leu Ala Ala
245          250          255

Gly Ala Ile Lys Gly Lys Val Lys Val Thr Gly Ile Gly Lys Asn Ser
260          265          270

Ile Gln Gly Asp Arg Leu Phe Ala Asp Val Leu Glu Lys Met Gly Ala
275          280          285

Lys Ile Thr Trp Gly Glu Asp Phe Ile Gln Ala Glu His Ala Glu Leu
290          295          300

Asn Gly Ile Asp Met Asp Met Asn His Ile Pro Asp Ala Ala Met Thr
305          310          315          320

Ile Ala Thr Thr Ala Leu Phe Ser Asn Gly Glu Thr Val Ile Arg Asn
325          330          335

Ile Tyr Asn Trp Arg Val Lys Glu Thr Asp Arg Leu Thr Ala Met Ala
340          345          350

Thr Glu Leu Arg Lys Val Gly Ala Glu Val Glu Glu Gly Glu Asp Phe
355          360          365

Ile Arg Ile Gln Pro Leu Ala Leu Asn Gln Phe Lys His Ala Asn Ile
370          375          380

Glu Thr Tyr Asn Asp His Arg Met Ala Met Cys Phe Ser Leu Ile Ala
385          390          395          400

```

US RE39,247 E

133

134

-continued

Leu Ser Asn Thr Pro Val Thr Ile Leu Asp Pro Lys Cys Thr Ala Lys
405 410 415

Thr Phe Pro Thr Phe Phe Asn Glu Phe Glu Lys Ile Cys Leu Lys Asn
420 425 430

<210> SEQ ID NO 62

<211> LENGTH: 441

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Pasteurella multocida

<400> SEQUENCE: 62

Val Ile Lys Asp Ala Thr Ala Ile Thr Leu Asn Pro Ile Ser Tyr Ile
1 5 10 15

Glu Gly Glu Val Arg Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Leu Ser Asn Arg Ala
20 25 30

Leu Leu Leu Ser Ala Leu Ala Lys Gly Lys Thr Thr Leu Thr Asn Leu
35 40 45

Leu Asp Ser Asp Asp Val Arg His Met Leu Asn Ala Leu Lys Glu Leu
50 55 60

Gly Val Thr Tyr Gln Leu Ser Glu Asp Lys Ser Val Cys Glu Ile Glu
65 70 75 80

Gly Leu Gly Arg Ala Phe Glu Trp Gln Ser Gly Leu Ala Leu Phe Leu
85 90 95

Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr Ala Met Arg Pro Leu Thr Ala Ala Leu Cys Leu
100 105 110

Ser Thr Pro Asn Arg Glu Gly Lys Asn Glu Ile Val Leu Thr Gly Glu
115 120 125

Pro Arg Met Lys Glu Arg Pro Ile Gln His Leu Val Asp Ala Leu Cys
130 135 140

Gln Ala Gly Ala Glu Ile Gln Tyr Leu Glu Gln Glu Gly Tyr Pro Pro
145 150 155 160

Ile Ala Ile Arg Asn Thr Gly Leu Lys Gly Gly Arg Ile Gln Ile Asp
165 170 175

Gly Ser Val Ser Ser Gln Phe Leu Thr Ala Leu Leu Met Ala Ala Pro
180 185 190

Met Ala Glu Ala Asp Thr Glu Ile Glu Ile Ile Gly Glu Leu Val Ser
195 200 205

Lys Pro Tyr Ile Asp Ile Thr Leu Lys Met Met Gln Thr Phe Gly Val
210 215 220

Glu Val Glu Asn Gln Ala Tyr Gln Arg Phe Leu Val Lys Gly His Gln
225 230 235 240

Gln Tyr Gln Ser Pro His Arg Phe Leu Val Glu Gly Asp Ala Ser Ser
245 250 255

Ala Ser Tyr Phe Leu Ala Ala Ala Ala Ile Lys Gly Lys Val Lys Val
260 265 270

Thr Gly Val Gly Lys Asn Ser Ile Gln Gly Asp Arg Leu Phe Ala Asp
275 280 285

Val Leu Glu Lys Met Gly Ala His Ile Thr Trp Gly Asp Asp Phe Ile
290 295 300

Gln Val Glu Lys Gly Asn Leu Lys Gly Ile Asp Met Asp Met Asn His
305 310 315 320

Ile Pro Asp Ala Ala Met Thr Ile Ala Thr Thr Ala Leu Phe Ala Glu
325 330 335

Gly Glu Thr Val Ile Arg Asn Ile Tyr Asn Trp Arg Val Lys Glu Thr
340 345 350

US RE39,247 E

135

136

-continued

Asp Arg Leu Thr Ala Met Ala Thr Glu Leu Arg Lys Val Gly Ala Glu
 355 360 365
 Val Glu Glu Gly Glu Asp Phe Ile Arg Ile Gln Pro Leu Asn Leu Ala
 370 375 380
 Gln Phe Gln His Ala Glu Leu Asn Ile His Asp His Arg Met Ala Met
 385 390 395 400
 Cys Phe Ala Leu Ile Ala Leu Ser Lys Thr Ser Val Thr Ile Leu Asp
 405 410 415
 Pro Ser Cys Thr Ala Lys Thr Phe Pro Thr Phe Leu Ile Leu Phe Thr
 420 425 430
 Leu Asn Thr Arg Glu Val Ala Tyr Arg
 435 440

<210> SEQ ID NO 63
 <211> LENGTH: 426
 <212> TYPE: PRT
 <213> ORGANISM: *Aeromonas salmonicida*

<400> SEQUENCE: 63

Asn Ser Leu Arg Leu Glu Pro Ile Ser Arg Val Ala Gly Glu Val Asn
 1 5 10 15
 Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Val Ser Asn Arg Ala Leu Leu Leu Ala Ala
 20 25 30
 Leu Ala Arg Gly Thr Thr Arg Leu Thr Asn Leu Leu Asp Ser Asp Asp
 35 40 45
 Ile Arg His Met Leu Ala Ala Leu Thr Gln Leu Gly Val Lys Tyr Lys
 50 55 60
 Leu Ser Ala Asp Lys Thr Glu Cys Thr Val His Gly Leu Gly Arg Ser
 65 70 75 80
 Phe Ala Val Ser Ala Pro Val Asn Leu Phe Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly Thr
 85 90 95
 Ala Met Arg Pro Leu Cys Ala Ala Leu Cys Leu Gly Ser Gly Glu Tyr
 100 105 110
 Met Leu Gly Gly Glu Pro Arg Met Glu Glu Arg Pro Ile Gly His Leu
 115 120 125
 Val Asp Cys Leu Ala Leu Lys Gly Ala His Ile Gln Tyr Leu Lys Lys
 130 135 140
 Asp Gly Tyr Pro Pro Leu Val Val Asp Ala Lys Gly Leu Trp Gly Gly
 145 150 155 160
 Asp Val His Val Asp Gly Ser Val Ser Ser Gln Phe Leu Thr Ala Phe
 165 170 175
 Leu Met Ala Ala Pro Ala Met Ala Pro Val Ile Pro Arg Ile His Ile
 180 185 190
 Lys Gly Glu Leu Val Ser Lys Pro Tyr Ile Asp Ile Thr Leu His Ile
 195 200 205
 Met Asn Ser Ser Gly Val Val Ile Glu His Asp Asn Tyr Lys Leu Phe
 210 215 220
 Tyr Ile Lys Gly Asn Gln Ser Ile Val Ser Pro Gly Asp Phe Leu Val
 225 230 235 240
 Glu Gly Asp Ala Ser Ser Ala Ser Tyr Phe Leu Ala Ala Gly Ala Ile
 245 250 255
 Lys Gly Lys Val Arg Val Thr Gly Ile Gly Lys His Ser Ile Gly Asp
 260 265 270
 Ile His Phe Ala Asp Val Leu Glu Arg Met Gly Ala Arg Ile Thr Trp

US RE39,247 E

137

138

-continued

275	280	285
Gly Asp Asp Phe Ile Glu Ala Glu Gln Gly Pro Leu His Gly Val Asp 290 295 300		
Met Asp Met Asn His Ile Pro Asp Val Gly His Asp His Ser Gly Gln 305 310 315 320		
Ser His Cys Leu Pro Arg Val Pro Pro His Ser Gln His Leu Gln Leu 325 330 335		
Ala Val Arg Asp Asp Arg Cys Thr Pro Cys Thr His Gly His Arg Arg 340 345 350		
Ala Gln Ala Gly Val Ser Glu Glu Gly Thr Thr Phe Ile Thr Arg Asp 355 360 365		
Ala Ala Asp Pro Ala Gln Ala Arg Arg Asp Arg His Leu Gln Arg Ser 370 375 380		
Arg Ile Ala Met Cys Phe Ser Leu Val Ala Leu Ser Asp Ile Ala Val 385 390 395 400		
Thr Ile Asn Asp Pro Gly Cys Thr Ser Lys Thr Phe Pro Asp Tyr Phe 405 410 415		
Asp Lys Leu Ala Ser Val Ser Gln Ala Val 420 425		

<210> SEQ ID NO 64

<211> LENGTH: 442

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Bacillus pertussis

<400> SEQUENCE: 64

Met Ser Gly Leu Ala Tyr Leu Asp Leu Pro Ala Ala Arg Leu Ala Arg 1 5 10 15
Gly Glu Val Ala Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Ile Ser Asn Arg Val Leu 20 25 30
Leu Leu Ala Ala Leu Ala Glu Gly Ser Thr Glu Ile Thr Gly Leu Leu 35 40 45
Asp Ser Asp Asp Thr Arg Val Met Leu Ala Ala Leu Arg Gln Leu Gly 50 55 60
Val Ser Val Gly Glu Val Ala Asp Gly Cys Val Thr Ile Glu Gly Val 65 70 75 80
Ala Arg Phe Pro Thr Glu Gln Ala Glu Leu Phe Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly 85 90 95
Thr Ala Phe Arg Pro Leu Thr Ala Ala Leu Ala Leu Met Gly Gly Asp 100 105 110
Tyr Arg Leu Ser Gly Val Pro Arg Met His Glu Arg Pro Ile Gly Asp 115 120 125
Leu Val Asp Ala Leu Arg Gln Phe Gly Ala Gly Ile Glu Tyr Leu Gly 130 135 140
Gln Ala Gly Tyr Pro Pro Leu Arg Ile Gly Gly Gly Ser Ile Arg Val 145 150 155 160
Asp Gly Pro Val Arg Val Glu Gly Ser Val Ser Ser Gln Phe Leu Thr 165 170 175
Ala Leu Leu Met Ala Ala Pro Val Leu Ala Arg Arg Ser Gly Gln Asp 180 185 190
Ile Thr Ile Glu Val Val Gly Glu Leu Ile Ser Lys Pro Tyr Ile Glu 195 200 205
Ile Thr Leu Asn Leu Met Ala Arg Phe Gly Val Ser Val Arg Arg Asp 210 215 220

US RE39,247 E

139

140

-continued

Gly Trp Arg Ala Phe Thr Ile Ala Arg Asp Ala Val Tyr Arg Gly Pro
 225 230 235 240
 Gly Arg Met Ala Ile Glu Gly Asp Ala Ser Thr Ala Ser Tyr Phe Leu
 245 250 255
 Ala Leu Gly Ala Ile Gly Gly Gly Pro Val Arg Val Thr Gly Val Gly
 260 265 270
 Glu Asp Ser Ile Gln Gly Asp Val Ala Phe Ala Ala Thr Leu Ala Ala
 275 280 285
 Met Gly Ala Asp Val Arg Tyr Gly Pro Gly Trp Ile Glu Thr Arg Gly
 290 295 300
 Val Arg Val Ala Glu Gly Gly Arg Leu Lys Ala Phe Asp Ala Asp Phe
 305 310 315 320
 Asn Leu Ile Pro Asp Ala Ala Met Thr Ala Ala Thr Leu Ala Leu Tyr
 325 330 335
 Ala Asp Gly Pro Cys Arg Leu Arg Asn Ile Gly Ser Trp Arg Val Lys
 340 345 350
 Glu Thr Asp Arg Ile His Ala Met His Thr Glu Leu Glu Lys Leu Gly
 355 360 365
 Ala Gly Val Gln Ser Gly Ala Asp Trp Leu Glu Val Ala Pro Pro Glu
 370 375 380
 Pro Gly Gly Trp Arg Asp Ala His Ile Gly Thr Trp Asp Asp His Arg
 385 390 395 400
 Met Ala Met Cys Phe Leu Leu Ala Ala Phe Gly Pro Ala Ala Val Arg
 405 410 415
 Ile Leu Asp Pro Gly Cys Val Ser Lys Thr Phe Pro Asp Tyr Phe Asp
 420 425 430
 Val Tyr Ala Gly Leu Leu Ala Ala Arg Asp
 435 440

<210> SEQ ID NO 65

<211> LENGTH: 427

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Salmonella typhimurium

<400> SEQUENCE: 65

Met Glu Ser Leu Thr Leu Gln Pro Ile Ala Arg Val Asp Gly Ala Ile
 1 5 10 15
 Asn Leu Pro Gly Ser Lys Ser Val Ser Asn Arg Ala Leu Leu Ala
 20 25 30
 Ala Leu Ala Cys Gly Lys Thr Val Leu Thr Asn Leu Leu Asp Ser Asp
 35 40 45
 Asp Val Arg His Met Leu Asn Ala Leu Ser Ala Leu Gly Ile Asn Tyr
 50 55 60
 Thr Leu Ser Ala Asp Arg Thr Arg Cys Asp Ile Thr Gly Asn Gly Gly
 65 70 75 80
 Pro Leu Arg Ala Ser Gly Thr Leu Glu Leu Phe Leu Gly Asn Ala Gly
 85 90 95
 Thr Ala Met Arg Pro Leu Ala Ala Ala Leu Cys Leu Gly Gln Asn Glu
 100 105 110
 Ile Val Leu Thr Gly Glu Pro Arg Met Lys Glu Arg Pro Ile Gly His
 115 120 125
 Leu Val Asp Ser Leu Arg Gln Gly Gly Ala Asn Ile Asp Tyr Leu Glu
 130 135 140
 Gln Glu Asn Tyr Pro Pro Leu Arg Leu Arg Gly Gly Phe Ile Gly Gly
 145 150 155 160

US RE39,247 E

141

142

-continued

Asp Ile Glu Val Asp Gly Ser Val Ser Ser Gln Phe Leu Thr Ala Leu
 165 170 175
 Leu Met Thr Ala Pro Leu Ala Pro Glu Asp Thr Ile Ile Arg Val Lys
 180 185 190
 Gly Glu Leu Val Ser Lys Pro Tyr Ile Asp Ile Thr Leu Asn Leu Met
 195 200 205
 Lys Thr Phe Gly Val Glu Ile Ala Asn His His Tyr Gln Gln Phe Val
 210 215 220
 Val Lys Gly Gly Gln Gln Tyr His Ser Pro Gly Arg Tyr Leu Val Glu
 225 230 235 240
 Gly Asp Ala Ser Ser Ala Ser Tyr Phe Leu Ala Ala Gly Gly Ile Lys
 245 250 255
 Gly Gly Thr Val Lys Val Thr Gly Ile Gly Gly Lys Ser Met Gln Gly
 260 265 270
 Asp Ile Arg Phe Ala Asp Val Leu His Lys Met Gly Ala Thr Ile Thr
 275 280 285
 Trp Gly Asp Asp Phe Ile Ala Cys Thr Arg Gly Glu Leu His Ala Ile
 290 295 300
 Asp Met Asp Met Asn His Ile Pro Asp Ala Ala Met Thr Ile Ala Thr
 305 310 315 320
 Thr Ala Leu Phe Ala Lys Gly Thr Thr Thr Leu Arg Asn Ile Tyr Asn
 325 330 335
 Trp Arg Val Lys Glu Thr Asp Arg Leu Phe Ala Met Ala Thr Glu Leu
 340 345 350
 Arg Lys Val Gly Ala Glu Val Glu Gly His Asp Tyr Ile Arg Ile
 355 360 365
 Thr Pro Pro Ala Lys Leu Gln His Ala Asp Ile Gly Thr Tyr Asn Asp
 370 375 380
 His Arg Met Ala Met Cys Phe Ser Leu Val Ala Leu Ser Asp Thr Pro
 385 390 395 400
 Val Thr Ile Leu Asp Pro Lys Cys Thr Ala Lys Thr Phe Pro Asp Tyr
 405 410 415
 Phe Glu Gln Leu Ala Arg Met Ser Thr Pro Ala
 420 425

<210> SEQ ID NO 66

<211> LENGTH: 1894

<212> TYPE: DNA

<213> ORGANISM: Synechocystis sp.

<220> FEATURE:

<221> NAME/KEY: CDS

<222> LOCATION: (275)..(1618)

<400> SEQUENCE: 66

acgggctgta acggtagtag gggccccgag cacaaaagcg gtgccggcaa qcagaactaa 60
 tttccatggg gaataatggg atttcattgg ttggcctct ggtctggcaa tggttgctag 120
 gcgatcgct gtgaaatta acaaactgtc gcccttccac tgaccatggt aacgatgttt 180
 tttacttcct tgactaaccg agyaaaattt ggcggggggc agaaatgcc aatacaattta 240
 gcttggtctt ccttgccct aatttgtccc ctcc atg gcc ttg ctt tcc ctc aac 295
 Met Ala Leu Leu Ser Leu Asn
 1 5
 aat cat caa tcc cat caa cgc tta act gtt aat ccc cct gcc caa ggg 343
 Asn His Gln Ser His Gln Arg Leu Thr Val Asn Pro Pro Ala Gln Gly
 10 15 20

US RE39,247 E

143

144

-continued

gtc gct ttg act ggc cgc cta agg gtg ccg ggg gat aaa tcc att tcc Val Ala Leu Thr Gly Arg Leu Arg Val Pro Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser 25 30 35	391
cat cgg gcc ttg atg ttg ggg gcg atc gcc acc ggg gaa acc att atc His Arg Ala Leu Met Leu Gly Ala Ile Ala Thr Gly Glu Thr Ile Ile 40 45 50 55	439
gaa ggg cta ctg ttg ggg gaa gat ccc cgt agt acg gcc cat tgc ttt Glu Gly Leu Leu Leu Gly Glu Asp Pro Arg Ser Thr Ala His Cys Phe 60 65 70	487
cgg gcc atg gga gca gaa atc agc gaa cta aat tca gaa aaa atc atc Arg Ala Met Gly Ala Glu Ile Ser Glu Leu Asn Ser Glu Lys Ile Ile 75 80 85	535
gtt cag ggt cgg ggt ctg gga cag ttg cag gaa ccc agt acc gtt ttg Val Gln Gly Arg Gly Leu Gly Gln Leu Gln Glu Pro Ser Thr Val Leu 90 95 100	583
gat gcg ggg aac tct ggc acc acc atg cgc tta atg ttg ggc ttg cta Asp Ala Gly Asn Ser Gly Thr Thr Met Arg Leu Met Leu Gly Leu Leu 105 110 115	631
gcc ggg caa aaa gat tgt tta ttc acc gtc acc ggc gat gat tcc etc Ala Gly Gln Lys Asp Cys Leu Phe Thr Val Thr Gly Asp Asp Ser Leu 120 125 130 135	679
cgt cac cgc ccc atg tcc cgg gta att caa ccc ttg caa caa atg ggg Arg His Arg Pro Met Ser Arg Val Ile Gln Pro Leu Gln Gln Met Gly 140 145 150	727
gca aaa att tgg gcc cgg agt aac ggc aag ttt gcg ccg ctg gca gtc Ala Lys Ile Trp Ala Arg Ser Asn Gly Lys Phe Ala Pro Leu Ala Val 155 160 165	775
cag ggt agc caa tta aaa ccg atc cat tac cat tcc ccc att gct tca Gln Gly Ser Gln Leu Lys Pro Ile His Tyr His Ser Pro Ile Ala Ser 170 175 180	823
gcc cag gta aag tcc tgc ctg ttg cta gcg ggg tta acc acc gag ggg Ala Gln Val Lys Ser Cys Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu Thr Thr Glu Gly 185 190 195	871
gac acc acg gtt aca gaa cca gct cta tcc cgg gat cat agc gaa cgc Asp Thr Thr Val Thr Glu Pro Ala Leu Ser Arg Asp His Ser Glu Arg 200 205 210 215	919
atg ttg cag gcc ttt gga gcc aaa tta acc att gat cca gta acc cat Met Leu Gln Ala Phe Gly Ala Lys Leu Thr Ile Asp Pro Val Thr His 220 225 230	967
agc gtc act gtc cat ggc ccg gcc cat tta acg ggg caa ccg gtg gtg Ser Val Thr Val His Gly Pro Ala His Leu Thr Gly Gln Arg Val Val 235 240 245	1015
gtg cca ggg gac atc agc tcg gcg gcc ttt tgg tta gtg gcg gca tcc Val Pro Gly Asp Ile Ser Ser Ala Ala Phe Trp Leu Val Ala Ala Ser 250 255 260	1063
att ttg cct gga tca gaa ttg ttg gtg gaa aat gta ggc att aac ccc Ile Leu Pro Gly Ser Glu Leu Leu Val Glu Asn Val Gly Ile Asn Pro 265 270 275	1111
acc agg aca ggg gtg ttg gaa gtg ttg gcc cag atg ggg gcg gac att Thr Arg Thr Gly Val Leu Glu Val Leu Ala Gln Met Gly Ala Asp Ile 280 285 290 295	1159
acc ccg gag aat gaa cga ttg gta acg ggg gaa ccg gta gca gat ctg Thr Pro Glu Asn Glu Arg Leu Val Thr Gly Glu Pro Val Ala Asp Leu 300 305 310	1207
cgg gtt agg gca agc cat ctc cag ggt tgc acc ttc ggc ggc gaa att Arg Val Arg Ala Ser His Leu Gln Gly Cys Thr Phe Gly Gly Glu Ile 315 320 325	1255
att ccc cga ctg att gat gaa att ccc att ttg gca gtg gcg gcg gcc Ile Pro Arg Leu Ile Asp Glu Ile Pro Ile Leu Ala Val Ala Ala Ala 330 335 340	1303

US RE39,247 E

145

146

-continued

```

ttt gca gag ggc act acc cgc att gaa gat gcc gca gaa ctg agg gtt 1351
Phe Ala Glu Gly Thr Thr Arg Ile Glu Asp Ala Ala Glu Leu Arg Val
   345                350                355

aaa gaa agc gat cgc ctg gcg gcc att gct tcg gag ttg ggc aaa atg 1399
Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ala Ala Ile Ala Ser Glu Leu Gly Lys Met
   360                365                370                375

ggg gcc aaa gtc acc gaa ttt gat gat gcc ctg gaa att caa ggg gga 1447
Gly Ala Lys Val Thr Glu Phe Asp Asp Gly Leu Glu Ile Gln Gly Gly
   380                385                390

agc ccg tta caa ggg gcc gag gtg gat agc ttg acg gat cat cgc att 1495
Ser Pro Leu Gln Gly Ala Glu Val Asp Ser Leu Thr Asp His Arg Ile
   395                400                405

gcc atg gcg ttg gcg atc gcc gct tta ggt agt ggg ggg caa aca att 1543
Ala Met Ala Leu Ala Ile Ala Ala Leu Gly Ser Gly Gly Gln Thr Ile
   410                415                420

att aac cgg gcg gaa gcg gcc gcc att tcc tat cca gaa ttt ttt ggc 1591
Ile Asn Arg Ala Glu Ala Ala Ala Ile Ser Tyr Pro Glu Phe Phe Gly
   425                430                435

acg cta ggg caa gtt gcc caa gga taa agttagaaaa actcctgggc 1638
Thr Leu Gly Gln Val Ala Gln Gly
   440                445

ggtttgtaaa tgttttacca aggtagtgtt gggtaaaggc ccagcaagt gctgccaggg 1698

taatttatcc gcaattgacc aatcgcatg gaccgtatcg ttcaaactgg gtaattctcc 1758

ctttaattcc ttaaaagctc gcttaaaact gcccaacgta tctccgtaat ggcgagttag 1818

tagaagtaat ggggccaaac ggcgatcgcc acgggaaatt aaagcctgca tcactgacca 1878

cttataactt tcggga 1894

```

<210> SEQ ID NO 67

<211> LENGTH: 447

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Synechocystis sp.

<400> SEQUENCE: 67

```

Met Ala Leu Leu Ser Leu Asn Asn His Gln Ser His Gln Arg Leu Thr
 1                5                10                15

Val Asn Pro Pro Ala Gln Gly Val Ala Leu Thr Gly Arg Leu Arg Val
 20                25                30

Pro Gly Asp Lys Ser Ile Ser His Arg Ala Leu Met Leu Gly Ala Ile
 35                40                45

Ala Thr Gly Glu Thr Ile Ile Glu Gly Leu Leu Leu Gly Glu Asp Pro
 50                55                60

Arg Ser Thr Ala His Cys Phe Arg Ala Met Gly Ala Glu Ile Ser Glu
 65                70                75                80

Leu Asn Ser Glu Lys Ile Ile Val Gln Gly Arg Gly Leu Gly Gln Leu
 85                90                95

Gln Glu Pro Ser Thr Val Leu Asp Ala Gly Asn Ser Gly Thr Thr Met
100                105                110

Arg Leu Met Leu Gly Leu Leu Ala Gly Gln Lys Asp Cys Leu Phe Thr
115                120                125

Val Thr Gly Asp Asp Ser Leu Arg His Arg Pro Met Ser Arg Val Ile
130                135                140

Gln Pro Leu Gln Gln Met Gly Ala Lys Ile Trp Ala Arg Ser Asn Gly
145                150                155                160

Lys Phe Ala Pro Leu Ala Val Gln Gly Ser Gln Leu Lys Pro Ile His
165                170                175

```

US RE39,247 E

147

148

-continued

Tyr His Ser Pro Ile Ala Ser Ala Gln Val Lys Ser Cys Leu Leu Leu
 180 185 190
 Ala Gly Leu Thr Thr Glu Gly Asp Thr Thr Val Thr Glu Pro Ala Leu
 195 200 205
 Ser Arg Asp His Ser Glu Arg Met Leu Gln Ala Phe Gly Ala Lys Leu
 210 215 220
 Thr Ile Asp Pro Val Thr His Ser Val Thr Val His Gly Pro Ala His
 225 230 235 240
 Leu Thr Gly Gln Arg Val Val Val Pro Gly Asp Ile Ser Ser Ala Ala
 245 250 255
 Phe Trp Leu Val Ala Ala Ser Ile Leu Pro Gly Ser Glu Leu Leu Val
 260 265 270
 Glu Asn Val Gly Ile Asn Pro Thr Arg Thr Gly Val Leu Glu Val Leu
 275 280 285
 Ala Gln Met Gly Ala Asp Ile Thr Pro Glu Asn Glu Arg Leu Val Thr
 290 295 300
 Gly Glu Pro Val Ala Asp Leu Arg Val Arg Ala Ser His Leu Gln Gly
 305 310 315 320
 Cys Thr Phe Gly Gly Glu Ile Ile Pro Arg Leu Ile Asp Glu Ile Pro
 325 330 335
 Ile Leu Ala Val Ala Ala Ala Phe Ala Glu Gly Thr Thr Arg Ile Glu
 340 345 350
 Asp Ala Ala Glu Leu Arg Val Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ala Ala Ile
 355 360 365
 Ala Ser Glu Leu Gly Lys Met Gly Ala Lys Val Thr Glu Phe Asp Asp
 370 375 380
 Gly Leu Glu Ile Gln Gly Gly Ser Pro Leu Gln Gly Ala Glu Val Asp
 385 390 395 400
 Ser Leu Thr Asp His Arg Ile Ala Met Ala Leu Ala Ile Ala Ala Leu
 405 410 415
 Gly Ser Gly Gly Gln Thr Ile Ile Asn Arg Ala Glu Ala Ala Ala Ile
 420 425 430
 Ser Tyr Pro Glu Phe Phe Gly Thr Leu Gly Gln Val Ala Gln Gly
 435 440 445

<210> SEQ ID NO 68
 <211> LENGTH: 1479
 <212> TYPE: DNA
 <213> ORGANISM: Dichelobacter nodosus
 <220> FEATURE:
 <221> NAME/KEY: CDS
 <222> LOCATION: (107)..(1438)

<400> SEQUENCE: 68

tttaaaaaca atgagttaaa aaattatttt tctggcacac gcgctttttt tgcatttttt 60
 ctcccatttt tccggcacaa taacgttggt tttataaaag gaaatg atg atg acg 115
 Met Met Thr
 1
 aat ata tgg cac acc gcg ccc gtc tct gcg ctt tcc ggc gaa ata acg 163
 Asn Ile Trp His Thr Ala Pro Val Ser Ala Leu Ser Gly Glu Ile Thr
 5 10 15
 ata tgc ggc gat aaa tca atg tcg cat cgc gcc tta tta tta gca gcg 211
 Ile Cys Gly Asp Lys Ser Met Ser His Arg Ala Leu Leu Leu Ala Ala
 20 25 30 35
 tta gca gaa gga caa acg gaa atc cgc ggc ttt tta gcg tgc gcg gat 259
 Leu Ala Glu Gly Gln Thr Glu Ile Arg Gly Phe Leu Ala Cys Ala Asp

US RE39,247 E

149

150

-continued

40	45	50	
tgt ttg gcg acg cgg caa gca ttg cgc gca tta ggc gtt gat att caa Cys Leu Ala Thr Arg Gln Ala Leu Arg Ala Leu Gly Val Asp Ile Gln 55 60 65			307
aga gaa aaa gaa ata gtg acg att cgc ggt gtg gga ttt ctg ggt ttg Arg Glu Lys Glu Ile Val Thr Ile Arg Gly Val Gly Phe Leu Gly Leu 70 75 80			355
cag ccg ccg aaa gca ccg tta aat atg caa aac agt ggc act agc atg Gln Pro Pro Lys Ala Pro Leu Asn Met Gln Asn Ser Gly Thr Ser Met 85 90 95			403
cgt tta ttg gca gga att ttg gca gcg cag cgc ttt gag agc gtg tta Arg Leu Leu Ala Gly Ile Leu Ala Ala Gln Arg Phe Glu Ser Val Leu 100 105 110 115			451
tgc ggc gat gaa tca tta gaa aaa cgt ccg atg cag cgc att att acg Cys Gly Asp Glu Ser Leu Glu Lys Arg Pro Met Gln Arg Ile Ile Thr 120 125 130			499
ccg ctt gtg caa atg ggg gca aaa att gtc agt cac agc aat ttt acg Pro Leu Val Gln Met Gly Ala Lys Ile Val Ser His Ser Asn Phe Thr 135 140 145			547
gcg ccg tta cat att tca gga cgc ccg ctg acc ggc att gat tac gcg Ala Pro Leu His Ile Ser Gly Arg Pro Leu Thr Gly Ile Asp Tyr Ala 150 155 160			595
tta ccg ctt ccc agc gcg caa tta aaa agt tgc ctt att ttg gca gga Leu Pro Leu Pro Ser Ala Gln Leu Lys Ser Cys Leu Ile Leu Ala Gly 165 170 175			643
tta ttg gct gac ggt acc acg ccg ctg cat act tgc ggc atc agt cgc Leu Leu Ala Asp Gly Thr Thr Arg Leu His Thr Cys Gly Ile Ser Arg 180 185 190 195			691
gac cac acg gaa cgc atg ttg ccg ctt ttt ggt ggc gca ctt gag atc Asp His Thr Glu Arg Met Leu Pro Leu Phe Gly Gly Ala Leu Glu Ile 200 205 210			739
aag aaa gag caa ata atc gtc acc ggt gga caa aaa ttg cac ggt tgc Lys Lys Glu Gln Ile Ile Val Thr Gly Gly Gln Lys Leu His Gly Cys 215 220 225			787
gtg ctt gat att gtc ggc gat ttg tgc gcg gcg cgc ttt ttt atg gtt Val Leu Asp Ile Val Gly Asp Leu Ser Ala Ala Phe Phe Met Val 230 235 240			835
gcg gct ttg att gcg ccg cgc gcg gaa gtc gtt att cgt aat gtc ggc Ala Ala Leu Ile Ala Pro Arg Ala Glu Val Val Ile Arg Asn Val Gly 245 250 255			883
att aat ccg acg cgg gcg gca atc att act ttg ttg caa aaa atg ggc Ile Asn Pro Thr Arg Ala Ala Ile Ile Thr Leu Leu Gln Lys Met Gly 260 265 270 275			931
gga cgg att gaa ttg cat cat cag cgc ttt tgg ggc gcc gaa ccg gtg Gly Arg Ile Glu Leu His His Gln Arg Phe Trp Gly Ala Glu Pro Val 280 285 290			979
gca gat att gtt gtt tat cat tca aaa ttg cgc ggc att acg gtg gcg Ala Asp Ile Val Val Tyr His Ser Lys Leu Arg Gly Ile Thr Val Ala 295 300 305			1027
ccg gaa tgg att gcc aac gcg att gat gaa ttg ccg att ttt ttt att Pro Glu Trp Ile Ala Asn Ala Ile Asp Glu Leu Pro Ile Phe Phe Ile 310 315 320			1075
gcg gca gct tgc gcg gaa ggg acg act ttt gtg ggc aat ttg tca gaa Ala Ala Ala Cys Ala Glu Gly Thr Thr Phe Val Gly Asn Leu Ser Glu 325 330 335			1123
ttg cgt gtg aaa gaa tgc gat cgt tta gcg gcg atg gcg caa aat tta Leu Arg Val Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ala Ala Met Ala Gln Asn Leu 340 345 350 355			1171
caa act ttg ggc gtg gcg tgc gac gtt ggc gcc gat ttt att cat ata			1219

US RE39,247 E

151

152

-continued

Gln Thr Leu Gly Val Ala Cys Asp Val Gly Ala Asp Phe Ile His Ile	
360 365 370	
tat gga aga agc gat cgg caa ttt tta ccg gcg cgg gtg aac agt ttt	1267
Tyr Gly Arg Ser Asp Arg Gln Phe Leu Pro Ala Arg Val Asn Ser Phe	
375 380 385	
ggc gat cat cgg att gcg atg agt ttg gcg gtg gca ggt gtg cgc gcg	1315
Gly Asp His Arg Ile Ala Met Ser Leu Ala Val Ala Gly Val Arg Ala	
390 395 400	
gca ggt gaa tta ttg att gat gac ggc gcg gtg gcg gcg gtt tct atg	1363
Ala Gly Glu Leu Leu Ile Asp Asp Gly Ala Val Ala Ala Val Ser Met	
405 410 415	
ccg caa ttt cgc gat ttt gcc gcc gca att ggt atg aat gta gga gaa	1411
Pro Gln Phe Arg Asp Phe Ala Ala Ala Ile Gly Met Asn Val Gly Glu	
420 425 430 435	
aaa gat gcg aaa aat tgt cac gat tga tggctcctagc ggtgttgaa	1458
Lys Asp Ala Lys Asn Cys His Asp	
440	
aaggcacggt ggcgcaagct t	1479

<210> SEQ ID NO 69

<211> LENGTH: 443

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Dichelobacter nodosus

<400> SEQUENCE: 69

Met Met Thr Asn Ile Trp His Thr Ala Pro Val Ser Ala Leu Ser Gly	
1 5 10 15	
Glu Ile Thr Ile Cys Gly Asp Lys Ser Met Ser His Arg Ala Leu Leu	
20 25 30	
Leu Ala Ala Leu Ala Glu Gly Gln Thr Glu Ile Arg Gly Phe Leu Ala	
35 40 45	
Cys Ala Asp Cys Leu Ala Thr Arg Gln Ala Leu Arg Ala Leu Gly Val	
50 55 60	
Asp Ile Gln Arg Glu Lys Glu Ile Val Thr Ile Arg Gly Val Gly Phe	
65 70 75 80	
Leu Gly Leu Gln Pro Pro Lys Ala Pro Leu Asn Met Gln Asn Ser Gly	
85 90 95	
Thr Ser Met Arg Leu Leu Ala Gly Ile Leu Ala Ala Gln Arg Phe Glu	
100 105 110	
Ser Val Leu Cys Gly Asp Glu Ser Leu Glu Lys Arg Pro Met Gln Arg	
115 120 125	
Ile Ile Thr Pro Leu Val Gln Met Gly Ala Lys Ile Val Ser His Ser	
130 135 140	
Asn Phe Thr Ala Pro Leu His Ile Ser Gly Arg Pro Leu Thr Gly Ile	
145 150 155 160	
Asp Tyr Ala Leu Pro Leu Pro Ser Ala Gln Leu Lys Ser Cys Leu Ile	
165 170 175	
Leu Ala Gly Leu Leu Ala Asp Gly Thr Thr Arg Leu His Thr Cys Gly	
180 185 190	
Ile Ser Arg Asp His Thr Glu Arg Met Leu Pro Leu Phe Gly Gly Ala	
195 200 205	
Leu Glu Ile Lys Lys Glu Gln Ile Ile Val Thr Gly Gly Gln Lys Leu	
210 215 220	
His Gly Cys Val Leu Asp Ile Val Gly Asp Leu Ser Ala Ala Ala Phe	
225 230 235 240	
Phe Met Val Ala Ala Leu Ile Ala Pro Arg Ala Glu Val Val Ile Arg	

US RE39,247 E

153

154

-continued

245					250					255					
Asn	Val	Gly	Ile	Asn	Pro	Thr	Arg	Ala	Ala	Ile	Ile	Thr	Leu	Leu	Gln
			260					265					270		
Lys	Met	Gly	Gly	Arg	Ile	Glu	Leu	His	His	Gln	Arg	Phe	Trp	Gly	Ala
		275					280					285			
Glu	Pro	Val	Ala	Asp	Ile	Val	Val	Tyr	His	Ser	Lys	Leu	Arg	Gly	Ile
		290					295					300			
Thr	Val	Ala	Pro	Glu	Trp	Ile	Ala	Asn	Ala	Ile	Asp	Glu	Leu	Pro	Ile
				310								315			320
Phe	Phe	Ile	Ala	Ala	Ala	Cys	Ala	Glu	Gly	Thr	Thr	Phe	Val	Gly	Asn
			325						330					335	
Leu	Ser	Glu	Leu	Arg	Val	Lys	Glu	Ser	Asp	Arg	Leu	Ala	Ala	Met	Ala
			340					345					350		
Gln	Asn	Leu	Gln	Thr	Leu	Gly	Val	Ala	Cys	Asp	Val	Gly	Ala	Asp	Phe
		355					360					365			
Ile	His	Ile	Tyr	Gly	Arg	Ser	Asp	Arg	Gln	Phe	Leu	Pro	Ala	Arg	Val
		370					375					380			
Asn	Ser	Phe	Gly	Asp	His	Arg	Ile	Ala	Met	Ser	Leu	Ala	Val	Ala	Gly
				390								395			400
Val	Arg	Ala	Ala	Gly	Glu	Leu	Leu	Ile	Asp	Asp	Gly	Ala	Val	Ala	Ala
			405					410					415		
Val	Ser	Met	Pro	Gln	Phe	Arg	Asp	Phe	Ala	Ala	Ala	Ile	Gly	Met	Asn
			420				425						430		
Val	Gly	Glu	Lys	Asp	Ala	Lys	Asn	Cys	His	Asp					
		435					440								

<210> SEQ ID NO 70

<211> LENGTH: 455

<212> TYPE: PRT

<213> ORGANISM: Artificial sequence

<220> FEATURE:

<223> OTHER INFORMATION: Synthetic

<400> SEQUENCE: 70

Met	Leu	His	Gly	Ala	Ser	Ser	Arg	Pro	Ala	Thr	Ala	Arg	Lys	Ser	Ser
1				5					10					15	
Gly	Leu	Ser	Gly	Thr	Val	Arg	Ile	Pro	Gly	Asp	Lys	Ser	Ile	Ser	His
			20					25					30		
Arg	Ser	Phe	Met	Phe	Gly	Gly	Leu	Ala	Ser	Gly	Glu	Thr	Arg	Ile	Thr
		35					40					45			
Gly	Leu	Leu	Glu	Gly	Glu	Asp	Val	Ile	Asn	Thr	Gly	Lys	Ala	Met	Gln
		50				55					60				
Ala	Met	Gly	Ala	Arg	Ile	Arg	Lys	Glu	Gly	Asp	Thr	Trp	Ile	Ile	Asp
		65			70					75				80	
Gly	Val	Gly	Asn	Gly	Gly	Leu	Leu	Ala	Pro	Glu	Ala	Pro	Leu	Asp	Phe
			85					90						95	
Gly	Asn	Ala	Ala	Thr	Gly	Cys	Arg	Leu	Thr	Met	Gly	Leu	Val	Gly	Val
		100						105					110		
Tyr	Asp	Phe	Asp	Ser	Thr	Phe	Ile	Gly	Asp	Ala	Ser	Leu	Thr	Lys	Arg
		115					120					125			
Pro	Met	Gly	Arg	Val	Leu	Asn	Pro	Leu	Arg	Glu	Met	Gly	Val	Gln	Val
		130				135					140				
Lys	Ser	Glu	Asp	Gly	Asp	Arg	Leu	Pro	Val	Thr	Leu	Arg	Gly	Pro	Lys
		145			150					155				160	
Thr	Pro	Thr	Pro	Ile	Thr	Tyr	Arg	Val	Pro	Met	Ala	Ser	Ala	Gln	Val

US RE39,247 E

155

156

-continued

165	170	175
Lys Ser Ala Val Leu Leu Ala Gly Leu Asn Thr Pro Gly Ile Thr Thr		
180	185	190
Val Ile Glu Pro Ile Met Thr Arg Asp His Thr Glu Lys Met Leu Gln		
195	200	205
Gly Phe Gly Ala Asn Leu Thr Val Glu Thr Asp Ala Asp Gly Val Arg		
210	215	220
Thr Ile Arg Leu Glu Gly Arg Gly Lys Leu Thr Gly Gln Val Ile Asp		
225	230	235
Val Pro Gly Asp Pro Ser Ser Thr Ala Phe Pro Leu Val Ala Ala Leu		
245	250	255
Leu Val Pro Gly Ser Asp Val Thr Ile Leu Asn Val Leu Met Asn Pro		
260	265	270
Thr Arg Thr Gly Leu Ile Leu Thr Leu Gln Glu Met Gly Ala Asp Ile		
275	280	285
Glu Val Ile Asn Pro Arg Leu Ala Gly Gly Glu Asp Val Ala Asp Leu		
290	295	300
Arg Val Arg Ser Ser Thr Leu Lys Gly Val Thr Val Pro Glu Asp Arg		
305	310	315
Ala Pro Ser Met Ile Asp Glu Tyr Pro Ile Leu Ala Val Ala Ala Ala		
325	330	335
Phe Ala Glu Gly Ala Thr Val Met Asn Gly Leu Glu Glu Leu Arg Val		
340	345	350
Lys Glu Ser Asp Arg Leu Ser Ala Val Ala Asn Gly Leu Lys Leu Asn		
355	360	365
Gly Val Asp Cys Asp Glu Gly Glu Thr Ser Leu Val Val Arg Gly Arg		
370	375	380
Pro Asp Gly Lys Gly Leu Gly Asn Ala Ser Gly Ala Ala Val Ala Thr		
385	390	395
His Leu Asp His Arg Ile Ala Met Ser Phe Leu Val Met Gly Leu Val		
405	410	415
Ser Glu Asn Pro Val Thr Val Asp Asp Ala Thr Met Ile Ala Thr Ser		
420	425	430
Phe Pro Glu Phe Met Asp Leu Met Ala Gly Leu Gly Ala Lys Ile Glu		
435	440	445
Leu Ser Asp Thr Lys Ala Ala		
450	455	

We claim:

1. An isolated DNA molecule which encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:3.

2. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 1 having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:2.

3. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 1 having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:9.

4. A recombinant, double-stranded DNA molecule comprising in sequence:

a) a promoter which functions in plant cells to cause the production of an RNA sequence;

b) a structural DNA sequence that causes the production of an RNA sequence which encodes a EPSPS enzyme having the sequence domains:

-R-X₁-H-X₂-E-(SEQ ID NO:37), in which

X₁ is G, S, T, C, Y, N, Q, D or E;

X₂ is S or T; and

-G-D-K-X₃-(SEQ ID NO:38), in which

X₃ is S or T; and

-S-A-Q-X₄-K-(SEQ ID NO:39), in which

X₄ is A, R, N, D, C, Q, E, G, H, I, L, K, M, F, P, S, T, W, Y or V; and

-N-X₅-T-R-(SEQ ID NO:40), in which

X₅ is A, R, N, D, C, Q, E, G, H, I, L, K, M, F, P, S, T, W, Y or V,

provided that when X₁ is D, X₂ is T, X₃ is S, and X₄ is V, then X₅ is A, R, N, D, C, Q, E, G, H, I, L, K, M, F, S, T, W, Y, or V; and

c) a 3' non-translated region which functions in plant cells to cause the addition of a stretch of polyadenyl nucleotides to the 3' end of the RNA sequence;

where the promoter is heterologous with respect to the structural DNA sequence and adapted to cause sufficient expression of the encoded EPSPS enzyme to enhance the glyphosate tolerance of a plant cell transformed with the DNA molecule.

US RE39,247 E

157

5. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 4 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes a fusion polypeptide comprising an amino-terminal chloroplast transit peptide and the EPSPS enzyme.

6. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 4 in which X_1 is D or N; X_2 is S or T; X_3 is S or T; X_4 is V, I or L; and X_5 is P or Q, provided that when X_1 is D, X_2 is T, X_3 is S, and X_4 is V, then X_5 is Q.

7. A DNA molecule of claim 6 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.]

8. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 5 in which X_1 is D or N; X_2 is S or T; X_3 is S or T; X_4 is V, I or L; and X_5 is P or Q, provided that when X_1 is D, X_2 is T, X_3 is S, and X_4 is V, then X_5 is Q.

9. A DNA molecule of claim 8 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.]

10. [A] The DNA molecule of claim [8] 137 in which the EPSPS [sequence is] enzyme has the sequence set forth in SEQ ID NO:3.

11. [A] The DNA molecule of claim [10] 4 in which the promoter is a plant DNA virus promoter.

12. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 11 in which the promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV35S and FMV35S promoters.

13. [A] The DNA molecule of claim [10] 5 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes a chloroplast transit peptide selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:11 and SEQ ID NO:15.

14. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 13 in which the 3' non-translated region is selected from the group consisting of the NOS 3' and the E9 3' non-translated regions.

15. A method of producing genetically transformed plants which are tolerant toward glyphosate herbicide, comprising the steps of:

a) inserting into the genome of a plant cell a recombinant, double-stranded DNA molecule comprising:

i) a promoter which functions in plant cells to cause the production of an RNA sequence,

ii) a structural DNA sequence that causes the production of an RNA sequence which encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence domains:

-R- X_1 -H- X_2 -E-(SEQ ID NO:37), in which

X_1 is G, S, T, C, Y, N, Q, D or E;

X_2 is S or T; and

-G-D-K- X_3 -(SEQ ID NO:38), in which

X_3 is S or T; and

-S-A-Q- X_4 -K-(SEQ ID NO:39), in which

X_4 is A, R, N, D, C, Q, E, G, H, I, L, K, M, F, P,

S, T, W, Y or V; and

-N- X_5 -T-R-(SEQ ID NO:40), in which

X_5 is A, R, N, D, C, Q, E, G, H, I, L, K, M, F, P,

S, T, W, Y or V, provided that when X_1 is D, X_2

is T, X_3 is S, and X_4 is V, then X_5 is A, R, N, D,

C, Q, E, G, H, I, L, K, M, F, S, T, W, Y or V; and

iii) a 3' non-translated DNA sequence which functions in plant cells to cause the addition of a stretch of polyadenyl nucleotides to the 3' end of the RNA sequence;

where the promoter is heterologous with respect to the structural DNA sequence and adapted to cause sufficient expression of the polypeptide to enhance the glyphosate tolerance of a plant cell transformed with the DNA molecule;

158

b) obtaining a transformed plant cell; and

c) regenerating from the transformed plant cell a genetically transformed plant which has increased tolerance to glyphosate herbicide.

16. [A] The method of claim 15 in which X_1 is D or N; X_2 is S or T; X_3 is S or T; X_4 is V, I or L; and X_5 is P or Q, provided that when X_1 is D, X_2 is T, X_3 is S, and X_4 is V, then X_5 is Q.

17. A method of claim 16 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.]

18. [A] The method of claim 15 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes a fusion polypeptide comprising an amino-terminal chloroplast transit peptide and the EPSPS enzyme.

19. [A] The method of claim 18 in which X_1 is D or N; X_2 is S or T; X_3 is S or T; X_4 is V, I or L; and X_5 is P or Q, provided that when X_1 is D, X_2 is T, X_3 is S, and X_4 is V, then X_5 is Q.

20. A method of claim 19 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44.]

21. [A] The method of claim [19] 143 in which the EPSPS enzyme is that set forth in SEQ ID NO:3.

22. [A] The method of claim [21] 15 in which the promoter is from a plant DNA virus.

23. [A] The method of claim 22 in which the promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV35S and FMV35S promoters.

24. A glyphosate-tolerant plant cell comprising [a] the DNA molecule of [claims] claim 4, 5 or 8[or 10].

25. [A] The glyphosate-tolerant plant cell of claim 24 in which the promoter is a plant DNA virus promoter.

26. [A] The glyphosate-tolerant plant cell of claim 25 in which the promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV35S and FMV35S promoters.

27. [A] The glyphosate-tolerant plant cell of claim 24 selected from the group consisting of corn, wheat, rice, barley, soybean, cotton, sugarbeet, oilseed rape, canola, flax, sunflower, potato, tobacco, tomato, alfalfa, poplar, pine, [eucalyptus] *eucalyptus*, apple, lettuce, peas, lentils, grape and turf grasses.

28. A glyphosate-tolerant plant comprising the plant [cells] cell of claim 27.

29. [A] The glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim 28 in which the promoter is from a DNA plant virus promoter.

30. [A] The glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim 29 in which the promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV35S and FMV35S promoters.

31. [A] The glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim 30 selected from the group consisting of corn, wheat, rice, barley, soybean, cotton, sugarbeet, oilseed rape, canola, flax, sunflower, potato, tobacco, tomato, alfalfa, poplar, pine, [eucalyptus] *eucalyptus*, apple, lettuce, peas, lentils, grape and turf grasses.

32. A method for selectively controlling weeds in a field containing a crop having plant crop seeds or plants comprising the steps of:

a) planting the crop seeds or plants which are glyphosate-tolerant as a result of a recombinant double-stranded DNA molecule being inserted into the crop seed or plant, the DNA molecule having:

i) a promoter which functions in plant cells to cause the production of an RNA sequence,

ii) a structural DNA sequence that causes the production of an RNA sequence which encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence domains:

US RE39,247 E

159

- R-X₁-H-X₂-E-(SEQ ID NO:37), in which
X₁ is G, S, T, C, Y, N, Q, D or E;
X₂ is S or T; and
-G-D-K-X₃-(SEQ ID NO:38), in which
X₃ is S or T; and
-S-A-Q-X₄-K-(SEQ ID NO:39), in which
X₄ is A, R, N, D, C, Q, E, G, H, I, L, K, M, F, P,
S, T, W, Y or V; and
-N-X₅-T-R-(SEQ ID NO:40), in which
X₅ is A, R, N, D, C, Q, E, G, H, I, L, K, M, F, P,
S, T, W, Y or V, *provided that when X₁ is D, X₂
is T, X₃ is S, and X₄ is V, then X₅ is A, R, N, D,
C, Q, E, G, H, I, L, K, M, F, S, T, W, Y or V;* and

iii) a 3' non-translated DNA sequence which functions
in plant cells to cause the addition of a stretch of
polyadenyl nucleotides to the 3' end of the RNA
sequence

where the promoter is heterologous with respect to the
structural DNA sequence and adapted to cause sufficient
expression of the EPSPS enzyme to enhance the glyphosate
tolerance of the crop plant transformed with the DNA
molecule; and

b) applying to the crop and weeds in the field a sufficient
amount of glyphosate herbicide to control the weeds
without significantly affecting the crop.

33. [A] The method of claim 32 in which X₁ is D or N;
X₂ is S or T; X₃ is S or T; X₄ is V, I or L; and X₅ is P or Q,
*provided that when X₁ is D, X₂ is T, X₃ is S, and X₄ is V, then
X₅ is Q.*

34. A method of claim 33 in which the structural DNA
sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme selected from the
group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID
NO:6, SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44.]

35. [A] The method of claim 32 in which the structural
DNA sequence encodes a fusion polypeptide comprising an
amino-terminal chloroplast transit peptide and the EPSPS
enzyme.

36. [A] The method of claim 35 in which X₁ is D or N;
X₂ is S or T; X₃ is S or T; X₄ is V, I or L; and X₅ is P or Q,
*provided that when X₁ is D, X₂ is T, X₃ is S, and X₄ is V, then
X₅ is Q.*

37. A method of claim 36 in which the structural DNA
sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme selected from the
group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID
NO:6, SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.]

38. [A] The method of claim [36] 155 in which the DNA
molecule encodes an EPSPS enzyme as set forth in SEQ ID
NO:3.

39. [A] The method of claim [38] 32 in which the DNA
molecule further comprises a promoter selected from the
group consisting of the CAMV35S and FMV35S promoters.

40. [A] The method of claim 39 in which the crop plant
is selected from the group consisting of corn, wheat, rice,
barley, soybean, cotton, sugarbeet, oilseed rape, canola, flax,
sunflower, potato, tobacco, tomato, alfalfa, poplar, pine,
[eucalyptus] *eucalyptus*, apple, lettuce, peas, lentils, grape
and turf grasses.

41. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 5 in which the
structural DNA sequence encodes a chloroplast transit pep-
tide selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:11,
SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:15 and SEQ ID NO:17.

42. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 41 in which the
chloroplast transit peptide is encoded by a DNA sequence
selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ
ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:14 and SEQ ID NO:16.

43. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 5 in which the
structural DNA sequence encodes a chloroplast transit pep-

160

tide selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:11
and SEQ ID NO:15.

44. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 43 in which the
chloroplast transit peptide is encoded by a DNA sequence
selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:10 and
SEQ ID NO:14.

45. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 41 in which the
promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV 35S
and FMV 35S promoters.

46. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 42 in which the
promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV 35S
and FMV 35S promoters.

47. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 43 in which the
promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV 35S
and FMV 35S promoters.

48. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 44 in which the
promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV 35S
and FMV 35S promoters.

49. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 45 in which the 3'
non-translated region is selected from the group consisting
of the NOS 3' and the E9 3' non-translated regions.

50. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 46 in which the 3'
non-translated region is selected from the group consisting
of the NOS 3' and the E9 3' non-translated regions.

51. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 47 in which the 3'
non-translated region is selected from the group consisting
of the NOS 3' and the E9 3' non-translated regions.

52. [A] The DNA molecule of claim 48 in which the 3'
non-translated region is selected from the group consisting
of the NOS 3' and the E9 3' non-translated regions.

53. A DNA molecule of claim 49 in which the structural
DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme selected from the
group consisting of SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID
NO:7, SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44.]

54. A DNA molecule of claim 50 in which the structural
DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme selected from the
group consisting of SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID
NO:7, SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44.]

55. A DNA molecule of claim 51 in which the structural
DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme selected from the
group consisting of SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID
NO:7, SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44.]

56. A DNA molecule of claim 52 in which the structural
DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme selected from the
group consisting of SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID
NO:7, SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44.]

57. [A] The DNA molecule of claim [53] 137 in which the
structural DNA sequence contains an EPSPS encoding
sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID
NO:2, SEQ ID NO:4, and SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:41
and SEQ ID NO:43].

58. [A] The DNA molecule of claim [54] 137 in which the
structural DNA sequence contains an EPSPS encoding
sequence [selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID
NO:2, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:41 and
SEQ ID NO:43] as set forth in SEQ ID NO:9.

59. A DNA molecule of claim 55 in which the structural
DNA sequence contains an EPSPS encoding sequence
selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID
NO:4, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.]

60. A DNA molecule of claim 56 in which the structural
DNA sequence contains an EPSPS coding sequence selected
from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:4,
SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.]

61. A DNA molecule of claim 49 in which the structural
DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the
sequence of SEQ ID NO:3.]

US RE39,247 E

161

[62. A DNA molecule of claim 50 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:3.]

[63. A DNA molecule of claim 51 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:3.]

[64. A DNA molecule of claim 52 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:3.]

[65. A DNA molecule of claim 61 in which the structural DNA sequence contains an EPSPS encoding sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2 and SEQ ID NO:9.]

[66. A DNA molecule of claim 62 in which the structural DNA sequence contains an EPSPS encoding sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2 and SEQ ID NO:9.]

[67. A DNA molecule of claim 63 in which the structural DNA sequence contains an EPSPS encoding sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2 and SEQ ID NO:9.]

[68. A DNA molecule of claim 64 in which the structural DNA sequence contains an EPSPS encoding sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2 and SEQ ID NO:9.]

69. [A] *The glyphosate-tolerant plant cell of claim [25] 149 in which:*

- (a) the promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV 35S and FMV 35S promoters;
- (b) the structural DNA sequence encodes:
 - (i) a chloroplast transit peptide selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:15 and SEQ ID NO:17; and
 - (ii) an EPSPS enzyme selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:5, and SEQ ID NO:7, SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44; and
- (c) the 3' non-translated region is selected from the group consisting of the NOS 3' and the E9 3' non-translated regions.

70. [A] *The glyphosate-tolerant plant cell of claim 69 in which the structural DNA sequence comprises:*

- (a) a chloroplast transit peptide encoding DNA sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:14 and SEQ ID NO:16; and
- (b) an EPSPS encoding sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:4, and SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.]

71. [A] *The glyphosate-tolerant plant cell of claim 69 in which the structural DNA sequence comprises:*

- (a) a chloroplast transit peptide encoding DNA sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:10 and SEQ ID NO:14; and
- (b) a DNA sequence encoding an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:3.

72. [A] *The glyphosate-tolerant plant cell of claim 71 in which the structural DNA sequence comprises an EPSPS encoding sequence [selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2 and] as set forth in SEQ ID NO:9.*

73. [A] *The glyphosate-tolerant plant cell of claim 71 selected from the group consisting of corn, wheat, rice, barley, soybean, cotton, sugarbeet, oilseed rape, canola, flax, sunflower, potato, tobacco, tomato, alfalfa, poplar, pine, [eucalyptus] eucalyptus, apple, lettuce, peas, lentils, grape and turf grasses.*

74. A glyphosate-tolerant plant comprising [a] the DNA molecule of [claims 5, 8 or 10] claim 131 in which:

162

(a) the promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV 35S and FMV 35S promoters;

(b) the structural DNA sequence encodes[.];

(i) a chloroplast transit peptide selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:15 and SEQ ID NO:17; and

(ii) an EPSPS enzyme selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:5, and SEQ ID NO:7, SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44; and

(c) the 3' non-translated region is selected from the group consisting of the NOS 3' and the E9 3' non-translated regions.

75. [A] *The glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim 74 in which the structural DNA sequence comprises:*

(a) a chloroplast transit peptide encoding DNA sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:14 and SEQ ID NO:16; and

(b) an EPSPS encoding sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:4, and SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.]

76. [A] *The glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim 75 in which the structural DNA sequence comprises:*

(a) a chloroplast transit peptide encoding DNA sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:10 and SEQ ID NO:14; and

(b) a DNA sequence encoding an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:3.

77. [A] *The glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim [76] 74 in which the structural DNA sequence comprises an EPSPS encoding sequence [selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:2 and] as set forth in SEQ ID NO:9.*

78. [A] *The glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim [77] 74 selected from the group consisting of corn, wheat, rice, barley, soybean, cotton, sugarbeet, oilseed rape, canola, flax, sunflower, potato, tobacco, tomato, alfalfa, poplar, pine, [eucalyptus] eucalyptus, apple, lettuce, peas, lentils, grape and turf grasses.*

79. A seed of [a] the glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim 28, wherein the seed comprises the recombinant DNA molecule.

80. A seed of [a] the glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim 31, wherein the seed comprises the recombinant DNA molecule.

81. A seed of [a] the glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim 75, wherein the seed comprises the recombinant DNA molecule.

82. A seed of [a] the glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim 76, wherein the seed comprises the recombinant DNA molecule.

83. A seed of [a] the glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim 77, wherein the seed comprises the recombinant DNA molecule.

84. A seed of [a] the glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim [78] 129, wherein the seed comprises the recombinant DNA molecule.

85. A seed of [a] the glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim [79] 144, wherein the seed comprises the recombinant DNA molecule.

[86. A transgenic soybean plant which contains a heterologous gene which encodes an EPSPS enzyme having a K_m for phosphoenolpyruvate (PEP) between 1 and 150 μ M and a K_i (glyphosate)/ K_m (PEP) ratio between about 2 and 500, said plant exhibiting tolerance to N-phosphonomethylglycine herbicide at a rate of 1 lb/acre without significant yield reduction due to herbicide application.]

[87. Seed of a soybean plant of claim 86.]

88. *The DNA molecule of claim 6 in which the structural DNA sequence contains an EPSPS encoding sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.*

US RE39,247 E

163

89. The DNA molecule of claim 8 in which the structural DNA sequence contains an EPSPS encoding sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.

90. The method of claim 16 in which the structural DNA sequence contains an EPSPS encoding sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.

91. The method of claim 19 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme having a sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44.

92. The method of claim 33 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme having a sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44.

93. The method of claim 36 in which the structural DNA sequence contains an EPSPS encoding sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.

94. The DNA molecule of claim 49 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme having a sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44.

95. The DNA molecule of claim 50 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme having a sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44.

96. The DNA molecule of claim 51 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme having a sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44.

97. The DNA molecule of claim 52 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes an EPSPS enzyme having a sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44.

98. The glyphosate-tolerant plant cell of claim 25 in which:

a) the promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV 35S and FMV 35S promoters;

b) the structural DNA sequence encodes:

i) a chloroplast transit peptide selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:15 and SEQ ID NO:17; and

ii) an EPSPS enzyme selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44; and

c) the 3' non-translated region is selected from the group consisting of the NOS 3' and the E9 3' non-translated regions.

99. The glyphosate-tolerant plant cell of claim 26 in which the structural DNA sequence comprises:

a) a chloroplast transit peptide encoding DNA sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:14 and SEQ ID NO:16; and

b) an EPSPS encoding sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.

100. The glyphosate-tolerant plant comprising the DNA molecule of claim 4, 5 or 8 in which:

a) the promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV 35S and FMV 35S promoters;

b) the structural DNA sequence encodes:

i) a chloroplast transit peptide selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:15 and SEQ ID NO:17; and

ii) an EPSPS enzyme selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:42 and SEQ ID NO:44; and

164

c) the 3' non-translated region is selected from the group consisting of the NOS 3' and the E9 3' non-translated regions.

101. The glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim 28 in which the structural DNA sequence comprises:

a) a chloroplast transit peptide encoding DNA sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:14 and SEQ ID NO:16; and

b) an EPSPS encoding sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:41 and SEQ ID NO:43.

102. An isolated DNA molecule that encodes a 5-enolpyruvylshikimate-3-phosphate synthase (EPSPS) enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:70.

103. A recombinant, double-stranded DNA molecule comprising in sequence:

a) a promoter which functions in plant cells to cause the production of an RNA sequence;

b) a structural DNA sequence that causes the production of an RNA sequence which encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:70; and

c) a 3' non-translated region that functions in plant cells to cause the addition of a stretch of polyadenyl nucleotides to the 3' end of the RNA sequence;

where the promoter is heterologous with respect to the structural DNA sequence and adapted to cause sufficient expression of the encoded EPSPS enzyme to enhance the glyphosate tolerance of a plant cell transformed with the DNA molecule.

104. The DNA molecule of claim 103, wherein the structural DNA sequence further causes the production of an RNA sequence that encodes an amino-terminal chloroplast transit peptide that is fused to the EPSPS enzyme.

105. The DNA molecule of claim 104, wherein the chloroplast transit peptide has the sequence of SEQ ID NO:11 or SEQ ID NO:15.

106. The DNA molecule of claim 103, wherein the promoter is a plant DNA virus promoter.

107. The DNA molecule of claim 106, wherein the promoter is a CaMV35S promoter or an FMV35S promoter.

108. The DNA molecule of claim 103, wherein the 3' non-translated region is a NOS 3' or an E9 3' non-translated region.

109. A method of producing a genetically transformed plant which is tolerant toward glyphosate herbicide, comprising the steps of:

a) inserting into the genome of a plant cell a recombinant double-stranded DNA molecule comprising:

i) a promoter that functions in plant cells to cause the production of an RNS sequence;

ii) a structural DNA sequence that causes the production of an RNS sequence which encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 70; and

iii) a 3' non-translated DNA sequence that functions in plant cells to cause the addition of a stretch of polyadenyl nucleotides to the 3' end of the RNS sequence;

wherein the promoter is heterologous with respect to the structural DNA sequence and adapted to cause sufficient expression of the polypeptide to enhance the glyphosate tolerance of a plant cell transformed with the DNA molecule;

b) obtaining a transformed plant cell; and

c) regenerating from the transformed plant cell a genetically transformed plant which has increased tolerance to glyphosate herbicide.

US RE39,247 E

165

110. The method of claim 109, wherein the structural DNA further causes the production of an RNA sequence that encodes an amino-terminal chloroplast transit peptide that is fused to the EPSPS enzyme.

111. The method of claim 110, wherein the chloroplast transit peptide has the sequence of SEQ ID NO:11 or SEQ ID NO:15.

112. The method of claim 109, in which the promoter is a plant DNA virus promoter.

113. The method of claim 112, in which the promoter is a CaMV35S promoter or an FMV35S promoter.

114. The method of claim 109, wherein the 3' non-translated DNA sequence is a NOS 3' or an E9 3' non-translated sequence.

115. A glyphosate-tolerant plant cell comprising a DNA sequence encoding an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 70.

116. A glyphosate-tolerant plant comprising a DNA sequence encoding an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 70.

117. The plant of claim 116, wherein the plant is corn, wheat, rice, barley, soybean, cotton, sugarbeet, oilseed rape, canola, flax, sunflower, potato, tobacco, tomato, alfalfa, poplar, pine, eucalyptus, apple, lettuce, peas, lentils, grape or turf grasses.

118. The plant of claim 117, wherein the plant is corn.

119. The plant of claim 117, wherein the plant is soybean.

120. The plant of claim 117, wherein the plant is canola.

121. The plant of claim 117, wherein the plant is cotton.

122. A seed of the plant of claim 116, wherein the seed comprises the DNA sequence encoding an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 70.

123. The seed of claim 122, wherein the seed is corn, wheat, rice, barley, soybean, cotton, sugarbeet, oilseed rape, canola, flax, sunflower, potato, tobacco, tomato, alfalfa, poplar, pine, eucalyptus, apple, lettuce, peas, lentils, grape or turf grass seed.

124. The seed of claim 123, wherein the seed is corn seed.

125. The seed of claim 123, wherein the seed is soybean seed.

126. The seed of claim 123, wherein the seed is canola seed.

127. The seed of claim 123, wherein the seed is cotton seed.

128. A glyphosate tolerant plant cell comprising the recombinant DNA molecule of claim 103.

129. A plant comprising the glyphosate tolerant plant cell of claim 128.

130. A method for selectively controlling weeds in a field containing a crop having planted crop seeds or plants comprising the steps of:

a) planting the crop seeds or plants which are glyphosate-tolerant as a result of a recombinant double-stranded DNA molecule being inserted into the crop seed or plant, the DNA molecule having:

i) a promoter which functions in plant cells to cause the production of an RNA sequence,

ii) a structural DNA sequence that causes the production of an RNA sequence which encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:70; and

iii) a 3' non-translated DNA sequence which functions in plant cells to cause the addition of a stretch of polyadenyl nucleotides to the 3' end of the RNA sequence,

where the promoter is heterologous with respect to the structural DNA sequence and adapted to cause sufficient expression of the EPSPS enzyme to enhance the

166

glyphosate tolerance of the crop plant transformed with the DNA molecule; and

b) applying to the crop and weeds in the field a sufficient amount of glyphosate herbicide to control the weeds without significantly affecting the crop.

131. A recombinant, double-stranded DNA molecule comprising in sequence:

a) a promoter which functions in plant cells to cause the production of an RNA sequence;

b) a structural DNA sequence that causes the production of an RNA sequence which encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:5 or SEQ ID NO: 7;

c) a 3' non-translated region which functions in plant cells to cause the addition of a stretch of polyadenyl nucleotides to the 3' end of the RNA sequence;

where the promoter is heterologous with respect to the structural DNA sequence and adapted to cause sufficient expression of the encoded EPSPS enzyme to enhance the glyphosate tolerance of a plant cell transformed with the DNA molecule.

132. The DNA molecule of claim 131 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes a fusion polypeptide comprising an amino-terminal chloroplast transit peptide and the EPSPS enzyme.

133. The DNA molecule of claim 131 in which the promoter is a plant DNA virus promoter.

134. The DNA molecule of claim 133 in which the promoter is selected from the group consisting of CaMV35S and FMV35S promoters.

135. The DNA molecule of claim 132 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes a chloroplast transit peptide selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO: 11 and SEQ ID NO: 15.

136. The DNA molecule of claim 131 in which the 3' non-translated region is selected from the group consisting of the NOS 3' and the E9 3' non-translated regions.

137. A method of producing genetically transformed plants which are tolerant toward glyphosate herbicide, comprising the steps of:

a) inserting into the genome of a plant cell a recombinant, double-stranded DNA molecule comprising:

i) a promoter which functions in plant cells to cause the production of an RNA sequence,

ii) a structural DNA sequence that causes the production of an RNA sequence which encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:5 or SEQ ID NO:7; and

iii) a 3' non-translated DNA sequence which functions in plant cells to cause the addition of a stretch of polyadenyl nucleotides to the 3' end of the RNA sequence;

where the promoter is heterologous with respect to the structural DNA sequence and adapted to cause sufficient expression of the polypeptide to enhance the glyphosate tolerance of a plant cell transformed with the DNA molecule;

b) obtaining a transformed plant cell; and

c) regenerating from the transformed plant cell a genetically transformed plant which has increased tolerance to glyphosate herbicide.

138. The method of claim 137 in which the structural DNA sequence encodes a fusion polypeptide comprising an amino-terminal chloroplast transit peptide and the EPSPS enzyme.

139. The method of claim 130, wherein the chloroplast transit peptide has the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 11 or SEQ ID NO: 15.

US RE39,247 E

167

140. The method of claim 137 in which the promoter is a plant DNA virus.

141. The method of claim 140 in which the promoter is a CaMV35S promoter or a FMV35S promoter.

142. The method of claim 137, wherein the 3' non-translated DNA sequence is a NOS 3' or an e9 3' non-translated sequence.

143. A glyphosate-tolerant plant cell comprising the DNA molecule of claim 131.

144. A plant comprising the glyphosate-tolerant plant cell of claim 143.

145. A glyphosate-tolerant plant cell comprising an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:5 or SEQ ID NO:7.

146. A glyphosate-tolerant plant comprising an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 3, SEQ ID NO: 5 or SEQ ID NO: 7.

147. The glyphosate-tolerant plant cell of claim 143 or 145 selected from the group consisting of corn, wheat, rice, barley, soybean, cotton, sugarbeet, oilseed rape, canola, flax, sunflower, potato, tobacco, tomato, alfalfa, poplar, pine, eucalyptus, apple, lettuce, peas, lentils, grape, and turf grasses.

148. The glyphosate-tolerant plant of claim 144 or 146 selected from the group consisting of corn, wheat, rice, barley, soybean, cotton, sugarbeet, oilseed rape, canola, flax, sunflower, potato, tobacco, tomato, alfalfa, poplar, pine, eucalyptus, apple, lettuce, peas, lentils, grapes, and turf grasses.

168

149. A method for selectively controlling weeds in a field containing a crop having planted crop seeds or plants comprising the steps of:

a) planting the crop seeds or plants which are glyphosate-tolerant as a result of a recombinant double-stranded DNA molecule being inserted into the crop seed or plant, the DNA molecule having:

i) a promoter which functions in plant cells to cause the production of an RNA sequence,

ii) a structural DNA sequence that causes the production of an RNA sequence which encodes an EPSPS enzyme having the sequence of SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:5, or SEQ ID NO:7; and

iii) a 3' non-translated DNA sequence which functions in plant cells to cause the addition of a stretch of polyadenyl nucleotides to the 3' end of the RNA sequence,

wherein the promoter is heterologous with respect to the structural DNA sequence and adapted to cause sufficient expression of the EPSPS enzyme to enhance the glyphosate tolerance of the crop plant transformed with the DNA molecule; and

b) applying to the crop and weeds in the field a sufficient amount of glyphosate herbicide to control the weeds without significantly affecting the crop.

* * * * *